Stellar Transformations

(星辰变)

Book 13

Three Brothers

I Eat Tomatoes

(我吃西红柿)

Story Description:

In a galaxy far away, there is a kid without innate inability to practice internal techniques. So, in order to gain the respect of his father, he resolutely chooses to follow the more difficult and painful path of practicing external techniques. As the years go by, he grows up, but what really changes his life is a mysterious meteoric crystal stone -- the Meteoric Tear. This stone fuses with the young man's body unnoticed, and he seems to undergo drastic transformations as a result. After that, everything is changed. Eventually his father knows that the son for whom he hasn't really shown a lot of consideration possesses astonishing abilities. And there's a lot more to come.

Original Story can be found here: Link

Chapter 1: Spreading of Reputation

Ao Wuxu's words had stunned Qin Yu and the others. He killed twenty six Immortal Emperors at once yet was still not satisfied!

"Very strong!" Ye Qu's eyes shined. His wide mouth opened up in a laughter. "Never did I expect that an ice cube like you, other than being cold and icy while training and battling, is even able to talk crazy at my level."

Hearing Ye Qu's words, Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from smiling. Wu Lan also had a smile on his face.

It's just that Wuxu was still icy-cold. He looked at Qin Yu coldly and said. "Qin Yu, let me remind you..."

"Mn?" Qin Yu was startled.

Ao Wuxu continued coldly. "You had already used one of the two opportunities to command me. There is only one left. Furthermore... from today on, you are not allowed to put me back into Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, I must continue to be within the Jiang Lan's Realm, this was something that you promised me."

"I know." Qin Yu nodded.

Ao Wuxu also nodded. He then walked over to the meadow far away, sat down cross-legged and no longer bother with Qin Yu anymore.

"Qin Yu, don't mind him. Wuxu is a person who doesn't like to talk too much with others." Said Wu Lan to Qin Yu while smiling.

Qin Yu didn't mind it.

Ye Qu started laughing. "Qin Yu, that ice cube is icy cold. I, Ye Qu, on the other hand is an enthusiastic and fiery person. If you're bored, feel free to come find me since I'll be bored anyways." This Tyrannosaurus rex Ye Qu was a straightforward boor.

Qin Yu nodded.

"Mister Wu Lan." Qin Yu had a question in his heart the whole time. "I

have a question, although I have some idea about it but I am unable to completely figure it out. I don't know if you might be able to inform me?"

"You can speak." Said Wu Lan while smiling. Ye Qu also looked toward Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded. "As far as I know, Mister Wu Lan, you three had all promised Ni Yang that you would protect him in the time of life and death crisis. However, Ni Yang still died? Could this mean that you all didn't manage to protect him?"

Qin Yu's question was a bit pricking, however, Wu Lan and Ye Qu did not mind about it.

"We didn't manage to protect him. Qin Yu, we promised to protect him in the time of life and death crisis, however that Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor were overwhelming. They asked Ni Yang to go to the Bewitching God Temple together with them. At that time, Ni Yang also agreed to it." Said Wu Lan slowly.

Qin Yu was instead startled.

Bewitching God Temple? What kind of place is that?

"However, Ni Yang was also only reigning civility. After he entered the Bewitching God Temple, Ni Yang, relying on the fact that he was familiar with the Bewitching God Temple, used some small tricks to cast off Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor. However, the extreme joy turned into sorrow. When Ni Yang entered the a certain strategic location of the Bewitching God Temple, he stepped on a poisonous bug from the Divine Realm. At that time, us three were inside the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. Who would've imagined that Ni Yang would be so unlucky? By the time we knew about it, there was already no way to help."

Wu Lan smiled lightly. "Oh, how extreme joy turned into sorrow. This Ni Yang had forgotten that in the Bewitching God Temple, no matter when, one cannot relax."

"A poisonous bug from the Divine Realm was that powerful?" Said Qin Yu in surprise.

From how Qin Yu views it, Immortal Emperor Ni Yang was, after all, a level eight Immortal Emperor. Merely a Divine Realm's poisonous bug, how could it be that dreadful?

Wu Lan's expression changed slightly. He didn't say anything for a long time. It was as if he was recalling his memories.

"Mister Wu Lan?" Qin Yu shouted.

Wu Lan was awaken by Qin Yu's shout, he gave an apologetic smile and then said. "Speaking of the Divine Realm's poisonous bug, Qin Yu, I can tell you this... one cannot look down upon anything from the Divine Realm. The Divine Realm's poisonous bug, let me tell you, even if it was people who had ascended to the Divine Realm, if they were to be poisoned by those poisonous bugs, it is also possible to cause their soul to scatter!"

Qin Yu was overwhelmed with shock.

It was also possible for people that have ascended into the Divine Realm to fall to the poisonous bugs from the Divine Realm. Isn't this Divine Realm's poisonous bug a bit too frightening?

"The Divine Realm's poisonous bugs are also separated into different ranks. Some poisonous bugs are powerful while some have a weak toxicity. Even if the Divine Realm's poisonous bugs were to die, their teeth, tail, sting and some other places were still extremely toxic. Once one gets poisoned by it... Ni Yang was merely an Immortal Emperor, how could he not die from that?" Wu Lan said it as if it was inevitable and right.

Qin Yu had an understanding.

The people from the Divine Realm were also separated into different levels. This Divine Realm's poisonous bugs were also separated into different levels. However, to be able to exist in the Divine Realm, then one cannot underestimate the Divine Realm's poisonous bug. Even if... it was nothing more than the carcass of a poisonous bug.

"Mister Wu Lan, can you tell me a bit about the Divine Realm?" Qin Yu asked.

Wu Lan looked at Qin Yu, he then lightly smiled and said. “Qin Yu, don’t be too anxious. What you need to do now is to slowly train. When you’re about to ascend to the Divine Realm, I would definitely tell you all that I know of.”

Qin Yu smiled embarrassedly.

People usually have a sense of curiosity toward the unknown. Qin Yu was naturally no exception. What Wu Lan had said was correct; there was no usefulness for Qin Yu to know now.

“Eh, Mister Wu Lan, throughout the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I’d reckon that there’s not many people that have some understanding of the Divine Realm? Why are you so familiar with the Divine Realm?” This came into Qin Yu’s mind and he immediately asked it.

Wu Lan was somewhat startled.

Ye Qu laughed proudly and said. “Big brother Wu Lan naturally knows about the Divine Realm. In the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, if one were to compare the extent in which one knows about the Divine Realm, there is no one more familiar with it that my big brother Wu Lan.”

“Why is that?” Qin Yu immediately asked.

Wu Lan took a deep breath and lightly smiled at Qin Yu. He said. “Qin Yu, all of those in the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas are Demonic Beasts, and I…. am merely a common Demonic Beast from the Divine Realm.”

A Demonic Beast from the Divine Realm!

It was as if there was a hurricane in Qin Yu’s heart. Although he was able to sense Mister Wu Lan’s origins were very mysterious, but when he obtained this result, he still felt extremely astonished.

Divine Realm?

It was the holy place that countless experts of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm yearned for. Regardless of whether it’s Lin Yin, Cyan Emperor, or all the other experts, they all wished to ascend to the Divine

Realm.

However Wu Lan, he actually came from the Divine Realm.

“Mister Wu Lan, how could that be? If you’re from the Divine Realm, how is it possible for you to come to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?” Qin Yu immediately asked. “Furthermore, your strength was merely at the level of level seven Demon Emperor, shouldn’t the Demons of Divine Realm be very strong?”

Wu Lan lightly smiled. “You will know about how strong the Demonic Beasts of the Divine Realm are when you ascend to the Divine Realm. A lot of things from the Divine Realm are not as how you think they are. As for how I came to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.... it was precisely because of that Bewitching God Temple.”

“Bewitching God Temple?” Qin Yu once again heard the words ‘Bewitching God Temple.’

“Enough, I temporary do not wish to talk more about this aspect... Qin Yu, what I currently hope is for you to ascend to the Divine Realm as early as possible. It’s already been a long time since I left my hometown.” Wu Lan looked toward Qin Yu. There was a trace of anticipation in his eyes.

Returning home!

The Divine Realm was Wu Lan’s hometown. The Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, to Wu Lan, was merely a foreign place.

“Mister Wu Lan, I will strive my hardest to train.” Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu suddenly looked toward the endless land.

Following Qin Yu’s intention...

Suddenly, the entire Jiang Lan’s Realm’s Elemental Spirit Aura started to spin. In a split moment, rivers, great rivers and mountains appeared in the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Palace, buildings, pavilions, all kinds of flowers and three...

In a blink of an eye.

The Jiang Lan's Realm had a huge change. Unlike before when it only have an endless amount of land, the current Jiang Lan's Realm was like an ordinary planet. This was Qin Yu's world, he can change it into whatever he wanted.

"What an remarkable ability."

Seeing this, Wu Lan's eyes shined. He was unable to refrain himself from gasping in admiration. However, Wu Lan knew... that the person who actually possessed this remarkable ability wasn't Qin Yu but was rather Uncle Lan. Qin Yu was merely about to have this remarkable ability because he possessed the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Seeing the scene in front of him, Ye Qu was dumbstruck.

"Mister Wu Lan, Ye Qu, brother Wu Xu, and Yun Ming, you four; there is a lot of buildings and palaces here, you all can live wherever you want." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Wu Lan was also very pleased with the countless amount of buildings.

These different kinds of buildings, and even the different styles of buildings, were actually some of the buildings that Qin Yu had seen before in the Blue Flame Star, Hidden Emperor Star and some other large planets.

"Mister Wu Lan, you all can go rest first. I still have to cultivate for another ten days to half a month. I shall take my leave." Said Qin Yu while smiling. He then picked a pavilion that's facing the water and started training.

Although Qin Yu had reached the late stage Black Hole Realm and his soul had also reached the first layer Heavenly Soul Realm.

However, Qin Yu knew that although his strength had increased, he might not be able to execute them completely in attacks.

What he planned to do was exactly the same as that time when he was doing seclusion comprehension training in the Blue Snow Star. He wanted to make it so that he can execute all of his strength perfectly. With the last time's comprehension as the foundation, this time should be a lot

faster.

Not to mention, this time, when Qin Yu trained in the Jiang Lan's Realm, he opened the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and then sent out the Blood Dragon, Ao Wuxu, amongst those in the third layer. He ruthlessly killed all of the elites of Emperor Yu, even the Green Blooded Sword Immortal was killed in battle.

This battle had shocked the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm!

There were twenty six Immortal Emperor elites that were killed, and amongst them was the Green Blooded Sword Immortal!

Such a large loss, even in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that has constantly been fighting, it was still a rarely seen scene. Furthermore, experts that reached the level of level seven Immortal Emperors were rarely killed in battle. That's because when a level seven Immortal Emperor was confronted with a level eight Immortal Emperor, although he cannot match against the level eight Immortal Emperor, he was still able to flee with absolute certainty.

Those who are able to kill a level seven Immortal Emperor were only experts at the level of level nine Immortal Emperor. Amongst these experts, how many of them would actually go around killing people?

However, Blood Dragon, Ao Wuxu, was a man addicted to killing. He did not care about things like bullying the weak. Since Qin Yu had commanded him, Ao Wuxu would therefore try his best to accomplish his mission perfectly and kill all that he can.

.....

The maple leaves were drifting. A world of red. A white muslin covered woman was sitting on the ground. She appeared to be in perfect harmony with the red world.

"Your Majesty."

Suddenly, an old man appeared in this red world.

"Speak." Said the woman dully.

The old man said respectfully. “Your Majesty, Emperor Yu commanded his troops to surround and kill Qin Yu, unfortunately for him, the result was that all the Immortal Emperors underneath Emperor Yu were slaughtered. A total of twenty six Immortal Emperors were killed, only Emperor Yu and Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor Mu Yan escaped with their lives.”

That woman moved and stood up. She turned around, her gaze was clear and cold. “What about the the Green Blooded Sword Immortal?”

“Green Blooded Sword Immortal Zhi Bai also died in that battle. These twenty six Immortal Emperors that died could be considered as the elites of Emperor Yu. After undergoing such a battle, the Immortal Emperors underneath Emperor Yu that had reached level six Immortal Emperor level were only him and Mu Yan left.” The old man was also sighing endlessly.

The woman had a smile on her face. She slightly nodded her head. “I got it, you can withdraw.”

“Yes, Your Majesty.”

The old man retreated. The red world once again only had the white clothed woman in it.

The white clothed girl watched the falling maple leaves. Her gaze faintly discernable. “To be able to kill that many Immortal Emperors and even make Emperor Yu flee for his life, that Qin Yu most certainly does not possess such a strength. Could it be.... he opened the Ten Thousand Best Atlas’s third layer?”

“The strongest within the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas was the Blood Dragon, I believe he was only a level seven Demon Emperor? Hmm, what’s going on?” The white clothed girl muttered softly. “Seems like I cannot underestimate this Qin Yu. Having opened the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, he is a now a threat to everyone.”

.....

Jade Wave Star, Crescent Moon Bay.

The Dragon Emperor and the Cyan Emperor were currently drinking. It had already been twenty years. Granny Yin Hua and Emperor Ni had long since left. Only the Dragon Emperor continued to stay there.

The Dragon Emperor stayed for precisely this date.

“Oh Old Dragon, I truly congratulate you.” The Cyan Emperor had a face filled with smiles.

The Dragon Emperor had a very strange expression. Although he was smiling, there was also a bit of helplessly.

Not long ago, that battle, this Jade Wave Star was not far away from the Reef Yellow Star; Cyan Emperor and the Dragon Emperor clearly watched that battle.

“Your eldest son’s strength was truly frightening. He actually reached the level of level eight Demon Emperor now. A level eight Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast. Haha…. just by his true body’s strength, he is already no weaker than you are, right?” Said the Cyan Emperor while smiling

The Dragon Emperor was indeed merely a level eight Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast.

The Dragon Emperor drank a cup of wine, took a long sigh and then said. “Oh Chi Qing, what do you think is exactly wrong with I, Ao Fang? I have two sons, one is a Five Clawed Golden Dragon and the other is Blood Dragon. I should be proud of that.”

“It was certainly something you could can be proud of. Your Dragon Clan would forever remember your distinguished name. For both of your sons to be so abnormal.” Cyan Emperor laughed.

The Dragon Emperor laughed bittered. “It’s just that these two sons of mine; I don’t need to say much about Wuxu, I was certainly not good to him when he was younger. By the time I started to regret, he had already not considered me as his father anymore. Proud, aloof and peculiar. This type of temperament… he was simply unfit for becoming the Emperor of the Dragon Clan.”

The Cyan Emperor also nodded. With Ao Wuxu's temperament, he was indeed unfit in becoming the Emperor of the Dragon Clan.

The Cyan Emperor consoled while smiling. "Don't you still have Wuming? From the way I see it, Wuming is very heroic. Moreover, he is also fond of making friends and brothers."

The Dragon Emperor slightly smiled and then nodded his head. "You're right. Wuming is barely qualified to be the Dragon Emperor. It's just that, to be honest, Wuming is also rebellious in his nature. Look at him... he actually married a White Fox. In the entire history of the Dragon Clan, other than him, is there any other Five Clawed Golden Dragon that married someone that's not a dragon?"

Cyan Emperor cannot help but nod in acknowledgement.

In the history of the Dragon Clan, other than Ao Wuming, there really wasn't any other Five Clawed Golden Dragon that married a non dragon. After all, the bloodline of the Five Clawed Golden Dragon was very precious."

"Sigh. Two sons yet they're both that rebellious. Wuming frequently wanders around the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, isn't that just because he doesn't want to see me? Forget about it... after I pass the Divine Tribulation and let Wuming inherit the title of Dragon Emperor, I'll be a lot more relaxed." The Dragon Emperor was filled with helplessness.

The Dragon Emperor, although his sons are amazing, his ability to educate his sons were extremely lacking.

The Cyan Emperor suddenly laughingly scolded the Dragon Emperor. "Oh Old Dragon, a while back, you were so nice to Qin Yu, seems like you wanted Qin Yu to be good to Ao Wuxu. You crafty Old Dragon."

Dragon Emperor sighed helplessly. "You also know of Wuxu's temperament. He's very proud and aloof. I reckon that he would likely not listen to Qin Yu. I believe that Qin Yu would kill him in anger. Thus, I first got our relationship good beforehand. This Qin Yu would give me face and at the very least not kill Wuxu."

Qin Yu was the master of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. No matter how strong the Demon Emperors in the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas were, Qin Yu was still able to kill them with only a thought.

Chapter 2: Which Realm Does It Belong To?

Cyan Emperor nodded and said while smiling. “That’s right, with my understanding of Qin Yu, if you’re good to him, Qin Yu would definitely not disregard you and kill Wuxu. Old Dragon, I still didn’t really care about Qin Yu a while back, however now... this Qin Yu was also not something that can be looked down upon.”

“That’s right.” Emperor Yu’s brows ceased. “As far as I know, there are three very strong Demon Emperors in the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. Wuxu is one of them. The other two seemed to be about as strong as Wuxu. Of course... that was when Immortal Emperor Ni Yang was still alive.

Immortal Emperor Ni Yang had previously used the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.

Experts at the level of the Dragon Emperor all knew that there are three great Demon Emperors that’s extremely strong in the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. The most dazzling amongst them was the Blood Dragon, Ao Wuxu and the Tyrannosaurus rex, Ye Qu. Contrary to expectations, Wu Lan’s reputation was the smaller.

After all, the Wu Lan from back then had only agreed to protect Immortal Emperor Ni Yang’s life and would not listen to any of his commands.

Immortal Emperor Ni Yang also had no way around it. After all... when he managed to get Wu Lan into the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, he used some shadowy means. For Wu Lan to agree to protect his life during moment of life and death crisis, he was already very satisfied.

“It had been less than a hundred thousand years since Immortal Emperor Ni Yang died. A hundred thousand years, it is impossible for ordinary Demon Emperors to break through so fast... I’d estimate that the other two Demon Emperors are likely only level seven Demon Emperors.”

Said Cyan Emperor. “It’s just that with Ao Wuxu and those two Demon Emperors, there really aren’t many people in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that would dare provoke the current Qin Yu.”

The Dragon Emperor also nodded.

“If nothing unexpected were to happen, then Qin Yu’s own strength was already at a very high level and would become a grand influential person in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.” The Dragon Emperor appeared as if he was seeing the scene from thousand of years later.

The Qin Yu that had opened the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas was no longer the pushover that he was before. If one were to want to mess with him, one must first look at if one have the skills to do it!

……

The entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the big shots of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm were all paying close attention to that battle. At the same time, this great battle had spread through the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm like a wildfire.

Those big shots had all came to realize the dreadfulness of Qin Yu. At the same time, they obtained information or guessed that Qin Yu had opened the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.

Emperor Yu’s crushing defeat had caused other big shots like Xue Tianya to have second guesses. They no longer dared to attack Qin Yu as they pleased without a hundred percent certainty anymore. Qin Yu…. all of the experts had started to pay attention of him.

He was an newly emerging power.

Emperor Yu, Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor and them had started to pay greater attention to Qin Yu. However, the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm’s countless cultivators had spreaded this matter like a legend. Perhaps, only the Dark Star Realm that doesn’t interact with the outside world didn’t know about Qin Yu.

Twenty six Immortal Emperors!

Each one of them were extremely powerful. For there to be so many dead at once, the speed of such a great news spreading was not something that needed to be talked about. One could immediately imagine how fast and frightening the speed of the news were spreading.

Thus, countless cultivators in the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm had came to know about the great name Qin Yu.

Those regular cultivators didn't know about the Ten Thousand Beast Atlas, all they knew was – Emperor Yu surrounded Qin Yu with a great amount of people but instead lost twenty six Immortal Emperors, including the Green Blooded Sword Immortal. Only Emperor Yu and Mu Yan managed to escape.

The whole battle was like a legend.

Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Green Blooded Sword Immortal... in the minds of countless cultivators, they were the supreme, legendary and unequalled existences.

And ever since they heard about this legend!

Countless cultivators in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm had also placed Qin Yu as an unequalled, supreme existence. He had became a person at the same rank as Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Blood Devil Emperor and other super experts.

Henceforth, Qin Yu's great name was spread through the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm!

Immortal Realm. In a boundless misty location.

Within the boundless clouds and mist, there was a pavilion. Emperor Yu was standing in the pavilion without moving. Currently, his clothes were very clean and he was no longer in a sorry state that it was in when he was fleeing. It's just that his gaze was very misty.

Yellow Gowned Immortal Emperor Mu Yan was far away. He was watching Emperor Yu from afar but didn't dare to utter a sound.

The shock to Emperor Yu this time was too great.

Almost all of his true elites subordinates had been wiped out, including his right hand man, the Green Blooded Sword Immortal, Zhi Bai.

“Mu Yan.” Emperor Yu suddenly spoke.

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan rushed forth and said respectfully. “Your Majesty.”

Emperor Yu had a very calm expression. However, he was also very abnormally pale. “Mu Yan, have you heard about what the common cultivators outside were saying? They are spreading Qin Yu’s great name.”

Mu Yan had a bitter smile.

For cultivators that possessed an unlimited life, a great battle that caused the death of twenty six Immortal Emperors was certainly something worthy of spreading. Especially because the fight gave birth to a dark horse named Qin Yu.

A lot of cultivators had a longing in their heart. They were longing that these people who are high and above, that Emperor Yu, Cyan Emperor and them, would be stamped.

This was merely a revolting mentality in the deepest part of this heart that was present in the majority of the people.

When they saw what the black horse managed to accomplish, they had all started to grow excited. At the same time, they all remembered his name ‘Qin Yu.’ Thus, the spreading of his name was of course without sparing any effort.

“Stamping on my body to accomplish his own fame!”

Emperor Yu had a self mocking laugh. “I certainly lost miserably this time around.” Emperor Yu’s complexion grew even more pale.

“Your Majesty?” Mu Yan noticed that Emperor Yu’s tone was amiss.

Emperor Yu turned around and looked at Mu Yan. “Mu Yan, ever since I was a child, I, Feng Yu, have experienced all kinds of setbacks. However, never had I ever imagined that after I become Emperor Yu, I would actually be stepped on by a youngster to attain his own fame and glory.

Haha…”

“Zhi Bai died, Yu Fan and them also died… oh how many years have they followed me, you and Zhi Bai had followed me all this time. Only after going through countless battles did I manage to attain the fame and glory of the current Emperor Yu. And, in merely a single battle, they all died.”

Emperor Yu slowly walked a couple steps forward.

“In merely a single battle…”

Emperor Yu’s voice was echoing. He had already disappeared.

“Your Majesty.” Mu Yan shouted in surprise.

“Mu Yan, do not bother finding me. You are to administer all of my current territories. This time, I might be gone for two three days or two three hundred years. It is also possible… for thousand and millions of years before I come back. You don’t have to bother finding me.”

Emperor Yu’s voice was faintly discernable as it echoed in Mu Yan’s mind.

Mu Yan stopped. His expression had also grew heavy. Hearing Emperor Yu’s final words, Mu Yan was able to sense the change in Emperor Yu’s frame of mind.

This time around, the shock to Emperor Yu was too great.

Emperor Yu’s current frame of mind was something that Mu Yan cannot imagine. However, Mu Yan knew… that if he were to break away from that kind of state of mind, he would be incapable of becoming that proud Emperor Yu.

Emperor Yu, when would be come back?

The Demon Realm was incomparably vast, it occupied fifty percent of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Amongst them, the Beast Clan’s territory was located mainly in the western part of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. As for the Dragon Clan’s territory, they are located in the northwest part. Finally, the Bird Clan’s territory was located in the

northern part of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Between the Immortal Realm and Demon Realm's Beast Clan territory was an endless amount of Cosmic Space. This Cosmic Space was so big that it was comparable to an entire Star Field. Within this boundless Cosmic Space was all kinds of frightening Cosmic Energies.

It was a place that no one dared to pass through using Greater Teleportation. If one hundred people were to try to pass through it using Greater Teleportation, at least ninety of them would lose their lives. The remaining ten people would've been lucky as they would've traveled outside of the range of the frightening Cosmic Energies.

To the far west of the Immortal Realm, there are many planets that leads to the Demon Realm. The Giant Tree Star was one of the bordering planet at the far west of the Immortal Realm.

The reason why the Giant Tree Star was famous was because in the center of the planet was an extremely tall and extremely wide tree. The roots of this giant tree have nearly permeated through half of the entire Giant Tree Star.

Because of this mysterious giant tree, the Giant Tree Star's Elemental Spirit Aura was also extremely rich. There was also a lot lot of experts on this planet.

Inside the Strange Cloth City, one of the three major cities on the Giant Tree Star.

On the streets of the Strange Clot City.

A grave and stern male. His long black shoulder length hair was drifting in the wind. His black gown matched his profound eyes. He was naturally giving off a kind of extraordinary aura causing the people surrounding him to involuntary move back.

This was Qin Yu who had regained his original appearance.

As for his black gown, that was the Divine Armor, Black Frozen Snow. The current Qin Yu is no longer overcautious like he was back then. With his current strength that's close to that of level three Immortal Emperor,

adding on the Divine Armor, Divine Sword Sky Piercer and so on, Qin Yu's true strength was absolutely at the level of level six Immortal Emperor.

Furthermore, the current Qin Yu was also confident enough to take on the attacks from Emperor Yu and them.

"Back then when I was in the middle stage Black Hole Realm, granny Yin Hua had said that in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there were more than ten people that can break through my Divine Armor. Now that I'm ten times stronger, how many people are left in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that can break through my Divine Armor now?"

The current Qin Yu no longer feared.

Perhaps, those that could cause him harm would only be the Dragon Emperor, Emperor Ni and the Cyan Emperor... it's just that Qin Yu believed that they would not come to fight him.

Qin Yu had bitterly trained in the Jiang Lan's Realm for another half month. Only after his comprehension toward the 'Sky Piercing Finger' and 'domain' had increased did Qin Yu come out of the Jiang Lan's Realm and set off toward the Demon Realm.

His journey so far had been calm and quiet. He had stopped for rest once and then hurried all the way to this bordering planet, the Giant Tree Star, in a single stretch.

Qin Yu prepared to rest for a while first and then enter the Demon Realm.

Qin Yu raised his head to look.

"Giant Tree Restaurant."

This was the largest restaurant that Qin Yu found in the Strange Cloth City with his Immortal Awareness. For it to dare name itself with the name of the planet, it signifies that this restaurant was no ordinary restaurant. Qin Yu immediately entered this restaurant. There were no guests on the first floor of the restaurant. There was only a large lounge to receive customers. The second floor was the actual location to drink

and dine.

Qin Yu immediately headed up to the second floor.

That maid who's receiving the customers by the stairs saw Qin Yu. With her daily experience of receiving hundreds and thousands of guests everyday, she was able to immediately tell that Qin Yu was no ordinary cultivator.

"Young master, please follow me." That maid lead Qin Yu to a table by the window very tactfully.

Inside restaurants, the seats by the windows are usually the better ones.

Qin Yu casually ordered more than a dozen so-called signature dishes of the restaurant. He then ordered some good wines and the 'Green Leaf Wine' that's a local delicacy of the Giant Tree Star. After the food and drinks arrived, Qin Yu started to peacefully enjoy the feast.

"Say, brother, I heard that a very powerful expert had appeared in your Immortal Realm. What's he called again, Qin Yu? He actually killed twenty six Immortal Emperors at once, even the Green Blooded Sword Immortal was killed and Emperor Yu fled in a sorry state."

Not far away from where Qin Yu sat was a capable and experienced man who came from the Demon Realm. He was speaking with excitement. Qin Yu was holding his wine cup, unable to refrain himself from giving a bitter smile.

In this whole journey, Qin Yu had already heard about this countless times. It was evident that that battle had a huge effect. It spread wide and far. It's just that ordinary cultivators were not completely aware about what had happened and started spreading them with additions of their own imaginations.

One spread to ten, ten spread to a hundred, the false information had also turned true.

"I suspect that your Demon Realm doesn't have experts so strong right? Let me tell you, this senior Qin Yu of our Immortal Realm is immensely strong. His cultivation level had already reached level nine Immortal

Emperor. Only the great Hidden Emperor could actually match senior Qin Yu." This man was clearly someone from the Immortal Realm.

Level nine Immortal Emperor?

Qin Yu drank a cup of wine while smiling bitterly. Surely this was also something that people had guessed. It's just that through all these passing of news, it had also become true.

However, the speculations of the cultivators were not something without foundation. To be able to fight the level eight Immortal Emperor level Emperor Yu all the way till he fled for his life and also killing so many Immortal Emperors, how could one possibly do that unless one's as strong as a level nine Immortal Emperor?

"Hey, what level nine Immortal Emperor?! This Qin Yu is a level eight Demon Emperor from our Demon Realm! His true body is even that of a Super Divine Beast that's birthed by the world, the Fire Qilin!" Suddenly, a burly man from a table besides them stood up and shouted.

"Fire Qilin?" Qin Yu almost spewed out his mouthful of wine.

"That's right, I have also heard that he is a level eight Demon Emperor Fire Qilin. Could it be that you all didn't know about it? That Emperor Yu used all those Immortal Emperors to set up the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array and even used the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames to try to burn senior Qin Yu to death in vain." Another Demon Realm's man raised his head up and said. "Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames would kill an ordinary Immortal Emperor without any doubt. However, Emperor Yu had never expected that senior Qin Yu's true body is a Fire Qilin birthed by the world. Burning a Fire Qilin with flames? The result was something that I don't even need to say."

In a moment, the restaurant started bustling with noise and excitement over talks about Qin Yu.

There's surprisingly a lot of supporters thinking that Qin Yu is a level eight Demon Emperor Fire Qilin.

After all, the news about the Reef Yellow Star being burned completely

by the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array was spread out by numerous people in the Reef Yellow Star with their Transmission Spiritual Pearl before their death. To be still alive even after being burned by the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames... a level nine Immortal Emperor's body should not be able to withstand that. Only Fire Qilin or Phoenix could survive it.

However, there are still people retorting saying that a level nine Immortal Emperor possessed the strength to break apart the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array. However, there were also people who stood up saying that Qin Yu is a hidden expert from the Devil Realm...

Hearing the enthusiastic discussion regarding himself, Qin Yu didn't know whether to laugh or cry. He finished his feast and then left this restaurant.

Those people who are discussing with great excitement still didn't know that the person from earlier was the target of their discussion, Qin Yu.

"Immortal Realm, Devil Realm, Demon Realm? To be honest, I don't even know which realm I belong to." Qin Yu arrived at the location of the Giant Tree Star's Interstellar Conveying Array with a face filled with smiles.

"Ten High Grade Spirit Elemental Stones." Said a man by the Interstellar Conveying Array to Qin Yu with a smile.

The price of transportation between the two Realms was indeed excessively expensive.

After handing over ten High Grade Spirit Elemental Stones, Qin Yu stepped into the Interstellar Conveying Array. After the flickering of lights, Qin Yu disappeared from the Interstellar Conveying Array.

Chapter 3: Transmission Secret Array

Demon Realm, the greatest power in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Within it were the three great ethnic groups: the Beast Clan, the Scaled Clan and the Bird Clan. Any of the three clans were on par with the Immortal Realm and Devil Realm.

The true ruler of the Beast Clan was the Ox Demon Emperor. The ruler of the Dragon Clan was the Dragon Emperor. As for the Bird Clan, it was the Peng Demon Emperor. How high the standings of these three individuals were was something that doesn't need much words.

A bordering planet of the Demon Realm, the Yellow Rock Star.

Qin Yu was currently walking on the streets of the Yellow Rock Star. He had just arrived here by taking the Interstellar Conveying Array of the most western planet of the Immortal Realm, the Giant Tree Star. Having just arrived in the Demon Realm, Qin Yu grew a bit helpless.

"To find Fei Fei, it'll be hard for me to do it alone. Seems like I can only go and ask Meng Hong." Qin Yu was calmly walking on the streets.

Meng Hong was one of the Thirty Six Heavenly Stars of the Ox Demon Emperor and was also on a friendly terms with Qin Yu, asking him about the information of Hou Fei was the most simple and effective method. It's just that... Meng Hong was located far away in the Hidden Emperor Star. For Qin Yu to communicate with him via his Transmission Spiritual Pearl that far away, he would need to enter a Transmission Secret Array in order to reach a connection.

Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness had already covered the entire Yellow Rock Star to check.

There are five places on this Yellow Rock Star that possessed a Transmission Secret Array. There were a lot of experts in all five of these places. One of the arrays even possessed a level two Demon Emperor. As for the other four, the experts were only at the Demon King level.

"Yellow Rock Palace" is covered as a native power of the Yellow Rock

Star. It's just that the amount of experts there were not many. Their strongest expert was merely a level nine Demon King.

This Yellow Rock Palace had been in existence for tens of thousand of years. Inside it were numerous small palaces scattered everywhere. Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness had already discovered that the Yellow Rock Palace possessed a Transmission Secret Array. He wanted to borrow and use it for a moment.

Qin Yu slowly walked to the gates of the Yellow Rock Palace.

Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness was directly locked upon the strongest individual of the Yellow Rock Palace, a robust man. He sent a voice transmission and said. "Friend of the Yellow Rock Palace, I am Liu Xing. I want to borrow and use your Yellow Rock Palace's Transmission Secret Array, I am wondering if that is possible?"

[TL: Liu Xing → Meteor]

The current Qin Yu didn't dare to announce his own name at all.

Qin Yu.... the influence of this name was too great.

"Hey, you with the black hair, this is the entrance gate of the Yellow Rock Palace. Scram aside, do not stroll around here." Loudly shouted a guard of the Yellow Rock Palace to Qin Yu. Qin Yu turned around and looked at him.

"Are you talking to me?" Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Seeing Qin Yu's gaze, that guard was stunned speechless.

"Do not be rude toward the senior, withdraw immediately." Explosively, a blond haired robust man walked out. He immediately reprimanded that guard. That guard immediately gestured respectfully to Qin Yu and withdrew himself.

"Senior Liu Xing, this humble self is Shi Feng, the palace master of the Yellow Rock Palace. For senior to come to such a small place like the Yellow Rock Star, it is truly a great blessing to our Yellow Rock Star. As the palace master of the Yellow Rock Palace, I would definitely be of

service to senior." This Shi Feng's face was filled with smiles.

[TL: Shi Feng = Rock Summit]

The Yellow Rock Star was a place with a lot of traffic. Who knows how many people passes through here from the Immortal Realm and Demon Realm everyday. In a major planet like this, there would frequently be Emperor level experts coming. As a level nine Demon King, Shi Feng was able to make the Yellow Rock Star continue to exist all this time, he naturally knew very well about how to behave himself in front of superiors.

Qin Yu smiled and nodded. "Palace master Shi Feng is being too modest. I merely came here and didn't have a way to communicate with my good friend and thus wanted to borrow your palace's Transmission Secret Array for an usage."

This thing known as the Transmission Secret Array was not something with an extraordinary and secretive construction method.

It's just that, in order to build one, it required a lot of materials and was also complicated. Without a year or so, it was impossible to successfully build one.

"Transmission Secret Array?" Shi Feng's face was filled with smiles. "That's no problem at all. Senior may use it whenever he want. Senior Liu Xing, please come to my Yellow Rock Palace and rest for the night. This humble self had already ordered people to prepare a feast."

This Shi Feng was incomparably enthusiastic.

For an Immortal Awareness to be able to easily send a voice transmission to his mind when he was unable to sense this expert at all, Shi Feng naturally didn't dare to disrespect Qin Yu. With his soul realm's level having reached the first layer Heavenly Soul, Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness was already at the Emperor level.

Qin Yu felt somewhat helpless. He waved his hand and said. "No need, no need. Palace master Shi Feng, you need not prepare a feast. Please bring me to the Transmission Secret Array's location, is that fine?"

“That’s also good.” Shi Feng was very straightforward. “Senior, please follow me.”

Shi Feng was leading the way from the front. Qin Yu was following next to him. They were going toward the private room with the Transmission Secret Array. As for where the private room with the Transmission Secret Array was located, Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness naturally already knew about its location. It’s just that... there are many guards on the outside of the private room and there are even barriers. Qin Yu also didn’t wish to force his way through.

When Shi Feng arrived, those guards were extremely respectful. The barrier had also been lifted.

This private room with the Transmission Secret Array was located within the center of a mountain. The passage leading to it was directly located behind a waterfall. Seeing the hundred meters tall waterfall pouring down in torrents and rumbling occasionally, Qin Yu’s mood had also improved.

“Senior, the passage had been opened. Senior only needs to follow the passage behind the waterfall and enter into the private room located within the mountain to find the Transmission Secret Array.” Said Shi Feng extremely respectfully.

Qin Yu nodded. He then swiftly moved, and the waterfall stopped flowing and revealed the passage behind it. He then entered the passage behind the waterfall. Soon after, the waterfall returned to its ordinary state.

“Without a word or movement, the waterfall actually stopped running. So powerful.” Shi Feng who saw this scene was gasping with admiration.

This was the ‘domain’ of Emperor level experts being used. Shi Feng was completely unable to sense any change made to the space of the waterfall earlier.

×××

Inside the private room within the mountain.

The Transmission Secret Array was formed like an eight divinatory trigrams. Every corner was about eight meters long. It was constructed with a special material. Its entire body was black and giving off a exotic radiance. Moreover, there were all kinds of talisman seal symbols carved onto the corners.

In the edge of every corner were three black prisms, forming a triangle. Within the triangle was a block of crystal.

Complicated!

Just the kind of crystal stone was already several tens of kinds. Qin Yu was also only able to understand a portion of those talisman seal carvings; for an overwhelming majority of them, he didn't understand a single bit. There's nothing that can be done. Toward this field, Qin Yu was no expert to begin with.

Qin Yu entered into the middle of the Transmission Secret Array.

Qin Yu took out his Transmission Spiritual Pearl. "Brother Meng Hong." Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness vaguely sensed that the entire Transmission Secret Array had started to change. He determined that it was precisely because of this change that the Transmission Spiritual Pearl could be able to reach a longer distance.

After a short moment, Meng Hong sent a transmission back.

"Brother Qin Yu, you unexpectedly send a transmission to me?" Meng Hong was pleasantly surprised.

Before Qin Yu could respond, Meng Hong's second transmission had already arrived.

"Brother Qin Yu. These days, your great name had started to spread throughout the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Even when I am drinking wine in the restaurants of the Hidden Emperor Star, I would always hear a whole bunch of people in the restaurant discussing about you."

Qin Yu slightly smiled.

He himself had already experienced that kind of situation first handed.

To be honest... to hear others talking about himself. That kind of sensation feels pretty good.

“Brother Meng Hong, I came to you for a very important matter.” Qin Yu went straight to the point.

“Brother Qin Yu, go ahead and tell me what I can help you on.” Meng Hong also stopped talking about non-important issues.

Qin Yu started to speak about his matter. “Brother Meng Hong, I have already arrived on the Demon Realm. I am currently in the territory of the Beast Clan. I know that Hou Fei is also in the territory of the Beast Clan. I want to see him, do you know which planet Hou Fei is on right now?”

From Qin Yu’s point of view, this Meng Hong was one of the thirty six Heavenly Stars underneath the Ox Demon Emperor and ought to know about a lot of stuff.

Meng Hong responded after a while. “Brother Qin Yu, I once heard about that Hou Fei arriving at a certain place a while back, as for what place, I am not certain about that.”

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

Wasn’t what Meng Hong said useless?

Meng Hong once again transmitted. “However brother Qin Yu, I suggest that you go to a certain place. As long as you go there, you will certainly be able to know where Hou Fei is.”

“Where?” Qin Yu immediately asked.

“Jade Cloud Star! it is the place where every successive generations of Ox Demon Emperor lived at.” Meng Hong replied vasy fast. “Hou Fei had the Great Ape Emperor looking after him, it’s just that the Great Ape Emperor is someone who is all over the place, it is very hard to find him. Thus, finding the His Majesty the Ox Demon Emperor and asking him about it is the easiest method.”

Qin Yu nodded to himself.

He had also heard about the Dual Emperors of the Beast Clan – Ox Demon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor. Amongst them, the Great Ape Emperor was someone who doesn't administer anything at all and was all over the place. Trying to find him was indeed very difficult. However, finding the Ox Demon Emperor is equivalent to finding the Great Ape Emperor.

After all, one could ask the Ox Demon Emperor to use his Transmission Spiritual Pearl to ask the Great Ape Emperor about where Hou Fei is.

"Got it, thanks." Qin Yu had resolved to immediately set off.

Jade Cloud Star, it'll be an easy matter to find Hou Fei once he arrived at the Jade Cloud star.

"Brother Qin Yu, with your reputation, it shouldn't be too hard to ask the Ox Demon Emperor to help." Meng Hong sent a transmission again. Qin Yu was unable to refrain his smile when he saw that. Seems like the current Qin Yu's great name was indeed very valuable.

"Oh that's right... brother Wuming just recently set off to return to the Dragon Clan."

Seeing this message, Qin Yu was slightly startled.

Big brother Wuming?

Qin Yu remembered about Ao Wuxu that's currently training within the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"I got it, if I have the opportunity, I would definitely go to the Dragon Clan to see big brother Wuming. Brother Meng Hong, thank you very much for your help. As I have to go find Hou Fei, I would be leaving now. If there are things in the future, we can contact each other again."

After Qin Yu finished his chat with Meng Hong, Qin Yu placed away his Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

"The Transmission Secret Array is pretty useful." Qin Yu looked at this complicated Transmission Secret Array and suddenly had an idea. He then turned into a ray of light and disappeared from the private room.

Beside the waterfall, the palace master of the Yellow Rock Palace, Shi Feng, was still waiting quietly.

“Senior Liu Xing, are you finished yet?’ Shi Feng’s face was filled with smiles.

Qin Yu nodded. He smiled and said. “I must thank palace master Shi Feng for this. However, I still have another matter that I want to ask palace master Shi Feng about.”

“Senior Liu Xing please speak.” Shi Feng trembled in his heart. Usually when Emperor level experts arrive, his Yellow Rock Palace would never dared to offend them and could only endure it. What he worried about the most was that this senior Liu Feng in front of his eyes might ask for something excessive.

Qin Yu indifferently smiled. He said. “Palace master Shi Feng, I am wondering about how much did it cost for palace master Shi Feng to construct this Transmission Secret Array?”

Shi Feng was shocked.

Shit!

He took fancy upon my Yellow Rock Palace’s Transmission Secret Array.

“Palace master Shi Feng?” Qin Yu once again shouted.

Shi Feng was awaken by Qin Yu’s shout. With a bit painful voice, he replied. “Senior Liu Xing, this Transmission Secret Array was something that I and a lot of subordinates from the palace constructed after spending a whole year. We had also spend a lot of precious materials on it.”

“How much did you spend?” Qin Yu’s brows slightly creased.

He was merely asking about how much it’ll cost to build a Transmission Secret Array but this Shi Feng decided to go off shooting his mouth.

“Twenty million.” Shi Feng informed the amount.

In actuality, the construction of a Transmission Secret Array, although troublesome, would only cost about ten million for the materials. As for

the year that was spent... to cultivators, a year doesn't account for much.

"Twenty million, mn... then, I'll use a Top Quality Immortal Artifact to exchange for your Transmission Secret Array, what do you think?" Said Qin Yu directly.

Top Quality Immortal Artifact. Even the most inferior Top Quality Immortal Artifact cost ten million Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stones. Those with some distinguishing feature or quality are worth several tens of millions. The good ones are even worth a hundred million. After all, toward experts, a good Top Quality Immortal Artifact was something that's hard to come by.

"Top Quality Immortal Artifact?" Shi Feng's eyes shined.

Profit. Profit.

A Top Quality Immortal Artifact is a Top Quality Demon Artifact. The people of the Demon Realm were unable to compare with the people of the Immortal Realm in their refinement skills. Furthermore, to refine a Top Quality Immortal Artifact in the Demon Realm, one must be at the very least at the level of an Emperor.

Shi Feng possessed a single Top Quality Demon Artifact. However, it was also something that he had purchased from the weapons store. Usually, weapon stores would not possess a lot of Top Quality Demon Artifacts, they would only at most possess one or two. Thus, Shi Feng naturally did not have much of a selection and could only select a somewhat usable battle blade. That battle knife cost him a whole fifty million.

"Stop being stunned, go ahead, tell me what kind of category of Top Quality Immortal Artifact you'd prefer, I'll see if I have that." Said Qin Yu indifferently.

Shi Feng licked his lips, with his two eyes shining brightly, he said excitingly. "Something like a battle-ax, best if it's a bit heavier and has strong attack."

A battle-ax category Top Quality Immortal Artifact that's big would

cost a lot of materials to refine. Usually in weapons store their price would also be extremely high. Furthermore, it was also something that was rarely sold.

"Battle-ax? Let me see..." Qin Yu faked an appearance as if he was checking with his Immortal Awareness.

Shi Feng looked at Qin Yu in hope.

"Mn, I have one. Good, it's yours now." Qin Yu took out a battle-ax Top Quality Immortal Artifact. Those Top Quality Immortal Artifacts from the Ni Yang's Realm, Qin Yu possessed no less than a hundred of them. Qin Yu had nearly never used these Top Quality Immortal Artifacts.

Furthermore, now that he had sufficient wealth; to change a useless Top Quality Immortal Artifact for a Transmission Secret Array that is of use to him, Qin Yu naturally wouldn't mind about it.

"Then that Transmission Secret Array is mine now." Said Qin Yu indifferently.

"Yes, yes." Shi Feng looked at that battle-ax type Top Quality Immortal Artifact. His eyes were shining.

Qin Yu's 'domain' was spread out, and it covered the mountain with the waterfall in front of him. His sharp Black Hole energy was within his domain. With an move of his intention, his Black Hole energy directly covered the entire private room within that mountain.

"Rumble~~~" The private room in the mountain that was covered by the Black Hole energy directly rushed out of the mountain top. It forced its way out and left an extremely vast passage.

Qin Yu that absorbed that private room into his Jiang Lan's Realm. The Transmission Secret Array that's within the private room naturally was also taken into possession. Having finished his business, Qin Yu had a satisfied smile on his face.

"Senior Liu Xing, I am wondering if you need another Transmission Secret Array, I could construct another..."

“No need.” Qin Yu cut Shi Feng off.

Seems like this Shi Feng was getting addicted to receiving an advantageous offer. A extremely strong battle-ax type Top Quality Immortal Artifact was worth more than ten times that of a Transmission Secret Array. Shi Feng was naturally very willing to create more Transmission Secret Arrays in exchange for Top Quality Immortal Artifacts.

“Palace master Shi Feng, I still have important matters I have to do. I shall take my leave.” Qin Yu slightly cup his hand respectfully and then turned into a ray of light and disappeared into the horizon.

That palace master Shi Feng looked at the passage in the mountain that was directly created by the private room in the mountain when it was taken out by Qin Yu and then looked at the extremely sharp battle-ax type Top Quality Immortal Weapon in his hand. He started giggling excitedly.

Chapter 4: Jade Cloud Star

Qin Yu continued with his journey incessantly. He was not stingy about the fares on the road. After three days, Qin Yu had arrived on the core planet of the Demon Realm's Beast Clan – Jade Cloud Star.

Jade Cloud Star, as the planet where the Ox Demon Emperor resided in, it held a very high standing in the minds of the people of the Demon Realm. At the same time, there were also many Emperor level experts present on this planet. Of the Thirty Six Heavenly Stars and the Seventy Two Deity Stars under the Ox Demon Emperor, many of them reside in this planet.

There are five great cities on the Jade Green Star. Four of the cities were located in four different directions and the last one was located in the middle of these four great cities. This city is called the Imperial City. Ordinary people are not allowed to step foot into the Imperial City at all.

Within the Imperial City were a great number of experts. Those who lived in it were usually of very high standings. Even those guards, their weakest one was still a level six Demon King. One could casually see level nine Demon Kings there.

Although it is stated that outsiders are not allowed to enter but Qin Yu had already arrived outside the East City Gate of the Imperial City. The two guards of the East City Gate saw Qin Yu coming toward them; one of them shouted. "This is the Imperial City, those without the Imperial City's identity title plate are not allowed entrance."

Imperial City's identity title plate?

Qin Yu was slightly startled. He didn't know about this at all.

Qin Yu didn't want to go through such a troublesome thing and started to spread out his Immortal Awareness directly. And just when his Immortal Awareness permeated into the range of the Imperial City, it was pushed back by more than ten sharp and strong Demon Awareness.

"So many Demon Emperors!" Qin Yu was shocked.

“Is the incoming person Qin Yu?” A voice transmission sounded in Qin Yu’s head.

Qin Yu’s heart jumped.

How did the opposing party knew that his name?

However after a while Qin Yu understood the reason. He determined that Meng Hong had likely already told about the matter to the experts within the Jade Cloud Star. Qin Yu immediately responded with voice transmission. “I am precisely Qin Yu, I am wondering if you know about my name from brother Meng Hong?”

“Haha, sure enough, it’s brother Qin Yu, please wait. Please wait a moment.” That voice was somewhat excited.

Those two guards also seemed to have been commanded to not temporary try to forcibly remove Qin Yu from the facility. After a short period of time... three figures came out from the Imperial City. These three people were all extremely robust men.

“Man Qian?” Qin Yu looked at the man leading the other two in astonishment.

The leading man was precisely Man Qian who had previously been dispatched to the Mortal Realm. However, Man Qian’s current strength was much weaker than Qin Yu’s. He is merely a level six Demon King. However, for him to reach the level of level six Demon King in such a short period of time, his improvement speed was already considered to be extremely fast.

“Haha, it truly is brother Qin Yu.” Man Qian walked over while laughing loudly. Once he arrived in front of Qin Yu, he gave him a big hug.

“Young master Man Qian, like I said, an expert that doesn’t even know about the Imperial City’s identity title plate yet rushed all the way to the Imperial City, how many other people are there? Other than the Qin Yu Meng Hong spoke of, I really can’t think of anyone else.” Said the red haired burly man next to Man Qian.

The two burly men behind Man Qian were Demon Emperor level experts. Furthermore, they were both experts from the Ox Clan.

“Brother Qin Yu, I really never expected that the legendary Qin Yu who caused Emperor Yu to suffer a disgraceful defeat was actually the brother Qin Yu from back then.... I truly didn’t dare to recognize brother Qin Yu for a moment. However, seeing you, I knew it’s you.” Said Man Qian while laughing happily.

Qin Yu’s face was also filled with smiles.

To see Man Qian, it was certainly something that brings him happiness.

As for... Man Qian. He was thoroughly shocked. When he first met Qin Yu in the Mortal Realm, Qin Yu was preparing to take on the Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation. At that time, Man Qian was already a level one Demon King.

However, the current Qin Yu was surprisingly an Emperor level expert. He even dared to battle against someone like Emperor Yu.

How could Man Qian not be shocked?

“Come, let’s go, come rest at my place first. We can discuss about the matter after we get to my place.” Man Qian was very happy. He pulled Qin Yu and started to walk toward the inside of the Imperial City. And at this moment, those guards naturally didn’t dare to stand in the path anymore.

Man Qian bringing someone into the Imperial City signals that the person was qualified to enter the Imperial City.

The Imperial City was enormous. On the eastern part of the Imperial City was an extremely luxurious palace. It occupied an extremely large amount of space. There were also a lot of servants and guards. This was Man Qian’s residence.

Currently, in the Beast Clan, there were only three Super Divine Beast Purple Eyed Ox Demon Kings. Every Super Divine Beast possessed an extremely revered status. This was also the reason why Man Qian, although he was only a level six Demon King, had two Demon Emperor’s

following beside him.

×××

Within a elegant guest room.

Qin Yu was sitting across from Man Qian. On the table between them were some fine food and drinks. The two of them were drinking and eating while chatting enthusiastically.

“Qin Yu, you and that brother of yours are both fucking freaks. That brother Hou Fei of yours, in about a hundred years or so, well, about that period of time, he had already cultivated to the level of a Demon King.” Man Qian was drinking while cursing. “Some tens of years ago when I went to see Hou Fei, that Hou Fei had actually reached level five Demon King.”

Hearing news about Hou Fei, Qin Yu was very happy.

“Abnormal freak. His cultivation speed is simply frightening. And here I thought that reaching level six Demon Emperor in some three hundred years was very fast. However, when compared to you two... sigh.” Man Qian had an expression of grief on his face.

“The most frightening one of them all is you.” Man Qian pointed at Qin Yu.

“When we were in the Ni Yang’s Realm, Hou Fei and that Hei Yu ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. At that time, you still haven’t ascended yet... but now, how long has it been? You surprisingly had already reached the Emperor level.” Man Qian looked at Qin Yu with a slanted head. “Emperor level. Qin Yu, how do you train?”

“I,” Qin Yu had a face filled with innocence, “just train like I normally do.”

“.....” Man Qian was speechless.

“Qin Yu, do you know about how many experts were trapped in the level nine Demon King stage and unable to reach the Emperor stage in this Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?! Did you know about how hard it is to

reach the Emperor level? Look at the guards of the Imperial City. There's a whole bunch of level Nine Demon Kings. However, what about Demon Emperors? How many of them are guards?"

Man Qian had a stomach filled with grievance.

Qin Yu knew that Man Qian was... jealous, grievous. Thus, he could only remain there and let Man Qian vent his anger on him.

However, the amount of level nine Demon King guards in the Imperial City was certainly numerous. As for Demon Emperors, who would go and stand guard atop the city gate towers? It's likely that majority of the Demon Emperors were staying at their own residences enjoying their lives.

"You're not even a regular Emperor level expert right now. According to my informations, that level one Immortal Emperor Sword Immortal under Emperor Yu called Yu Qingzi must've been killed by you right?" Man Qian knew a lot.

Qin Yu nodded.

"A level one Immortal Emperor Sword Immortal, I don't even know when I could actually take on such a person." Man Qian felt very helpless.

"While that's that, you won't even give up unless you scare me to death. You killed twenty six Immortal Emperors under Emperor Yu at once; and amongst them was even that Green Blooded Sword Immortal!" Man Qian opened his eyes wide and looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu could only smile apologetically.

"You sure are capable, killing twenty six by yourself." Man Qian had an oppressive expression.

"Green Blooded Sword Immortal, a level seven Immortal Emperor level Sword Immortal. Ever since Immortal Emperor Ni Yang died, he was the strongest Sword Immortal. He had also been killed by you." Man Qian was filled with grief. "I had been skeptical the whole time of whether or not the Qin Yu from the Mortal Realm and the Qin Yu I heard about are the same person."

Qin Yu finally spoke. “They are the same, most definitely the same person.”

“Qin Yu, tell me. I remember that it was Lan Feng who received the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas back then, how did it ended up in your hands? You certainly shouldn’t say that you don’t have the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, I definitely don’t believe that you’re not using the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and killed twenty six Immortal Emperors by yourself and even scared Emperor Yu to flee.” Said Man Qian with absolute certainty.

Sure enough, Qin Yu have the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.

As for Lan Feng?

“You’re talking about martial uncle Lan Feng? He had given me the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.” This was the only way Qin Yu could explain himself. The existence of the Sword Immortal Puppet was something that was very difficult for even him to explain. It was likely that the people from the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm had never seen such a thing like the Sword Immortal Puppet.

Man Qian sighed and said. “Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. Your martial uncle was truly willing to part with it?”

As a Super Divine Beast, Man Qian’s status was extremely revered. Thus, he naturally knew about who the powerful people in the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas are.

“Big brother Man Qian, you can let Shi Xin and them in. They ought to have waited enough to grow anxious.” Suddenly said Qin Yu.

Man Qian was immediately stunned.

Qin Yu smiled. Shi Xin’s soul was controlled by Qin Yu. When Qin Yu entered the Imperial City, he had already knew about the location of Shi Xin. Having chatted till now, Shi Xin and his two brothers have been waiting outside the whole time.

“Ah, I grew too excited while chatting and forgot about it.” Man Qian chuckled. He then said loudly. “Shi Xin, you three brothers can come in.”

Shi Xin, Shi Bing and Shi Zhan walked in.

“Master.” Said Shi Xin respectfully.

“Lord Qin Yu.” Said Shi Bing and Shi Zhan respectfully. It’s just that Shi Bing and Shi Zhan were the spiritual beasts of Fei Fei and Xiao Hei, thus they are not required to call Qin Yu master.

Qin Yu smiled as he looked at Man Qian. “Brother Man Qian, how did Shi Xin and his brothers arrive at your place?”

“Back then, Shi Bing and Shi Zhan had ascended to the territory of our Beast Clan. Initially, they followed Hou Fei but then Hou Fei threw them to me. When Shi Xin ascended into the Demon Realm, Shi Bing and Shi Zhan were worthy to be called blood brothers, they actually were able to sense the location of Shi Xin. So they went and brought Shi Xin here too.” Man Qian explained with great details.

Qin Yu nodded.

Shi Xin and his two brothers were Mystic Ice Lion Beasts and didn’t receive much difficulty. However, the current them who had not even reached the level of Demon Kings, were of no use to Qin Yu.

Man Qin forced a laugh and said. “Qin Yu, Hou Fei had surprisingly removed the soul binding so Shi Bing had already recovered his freedom.”

“Oh.”

Qin Yu looked toward Shi Xin and his brothers. He was able to sense Sh Xin’s intention. These Divine Beasts naturally desired freedom. Even if it was the Blood Demon Ao Wuxu, he had also set up an agreement for Qin Yu to return him his freedom when he ascend to the Divine Realm.

“Well then, Shi Xin, from today on, you’re also free.” With an intention, Qin Yu removed the Spiritual Beast Ring that binded Shi Xin.

Shi Xin was rejoicing.

“Brother Man Qian, the reason I came this time around was to find Fei Fei. Do you know where Fei Fei is current at?” Qin Yu directly asked Man Qian. Qin Yu was able to tell that Man Qian knew a lot about Hou Fei.

Man Qian's brows slightly creased. He muttered to himself for a long time.

"What's wrong?" Qin Yu sensed that something's amiss.

Man Qian looked at Qin Yu and then said apologetically. "Qin Yu, you want to find Hou Fei. As far as I know, currently Hou Fei had entered into a secret place. Even I don't know where that place is."

Secret place? Qin Yu frowned.

"Oh, that's right. His Majesty most certainly knows." Said Man Qian with certainty. "His Majesty had left to handle some matters. However, rest assured, I'll ask him with my Transmission Spiritual Pearl. Please wait a while."

Qin Yu nodded.

Man Qian stood up and walked toward the outside. He turned around and said to Qin Yu. "As for where His Majesty is, I am also not certain. It's hard to tell whether this place is close or far, I will go to the Transmission Secret Array to send him the transmission."

"Brother Man Qian, it's enough if you just ask him about where Fei Fei is located at." Qin Yu's eyes followed Man Qian as he left the guest room.

×××

The Cosmic Space of Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm contained within it an endless amount of dangers.

A several hundred miles wide and thousands of miles long purple colored sand flow was drifting within the cosmic space. Atop these purple colored sand flow were lighting serpents flickering about. At this moment, a gigantic meteorite were flying toward it.

Right when the gigantic meteorite approached this purple colored sand flow, suddenly, several tens of gigantic lightning bolts escaped from the purple colored sand flow and ferociously struck the meteorite. Immediately, the meteorite was turned into fine powder.

That purple colored sand flow was a kind of frightening energy within

the cosmic space. However, when this purple colored sand flow was to be compared with the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream and the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames Stream, it still fell short.

In the depths of the thousands of miles long sand flow that's drifting in the cosmic space, a figure was sitting cross-legged. To be able to safely sit atop of the purple colored sand flow, there really aren't that many people that's capable of that in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

When the sand flow float up, this figure also float up with it. When the sand flow sink down, this figure also sink down with it.

This man's whole body was covered with rays of purple light. It was hard to clearly see his actual appearance.

"Haha...hahahaha..." A loud laughter suddenly sounded from this figure. Suddenly, the endless purple sand flow started to fluctuate. Soon after, with this figure as the center, a vortex started to spin. This man sat at the utmost point of the purple colored sand flow.

The purple light suddenly dissipated. It turned into a set of clothes and covered this man's body.

This man's eyes blinking were like the shooting of extremely sharp blades.

Imposingly sharp.

Seeing this man's appearance clearly, it was actually Emperor Yu who had disappeared without a trance. Compared to the previously earnest Emperor Yu, the current Emperor Yu was imposing to the extreme. His whole person was like a battle blade!

"Qin Yu, I had been unable to break through and stuck at the level of level eight Immortal Emperor for all these years, but this time, after being defeated by you, I was finally able to sense myself breaking through that layer. Level Nine Immortal Emperor, I had finally reached it."

Emperor Yu's entire appearance seemed to have a slight change. His brows appeared to be a bit less refined and a bit more fierce.

From the Emperor Yu that was able to smile when Mount Tai collapsed in front of him, he had turned into a Killing God that would kill anyone that he doesn't get along with!

"Tactics? The methods of a regent? In front of absolute strength, they are all jokes!" Emperor Yu sneered. "Absolute strength is the most basic. Everything that obeys me is right. Everything that violates my order is wrong."

"What I look forward to was taking the Divine Tribulation and ascending into the Divine Realm. However, before I take on the Divine Tribulation and ascend to the Divine Realm, I shall take care of the devil in my heart. Otherwise, I fear that I cannot pass the Divine Tribulation." With a moment of his figure, Emperor Yu turned into a ray of light and disappeared into the cosmic space.

Chapter 5: Bewitching God Painting

Jade Cloud Star. Inside Man Qian's residence in the Imperial City.

Qin Yu had been waiting for Man Qian in the guest room the whole time. Man Qian had left for the Transmission Secret Array to send a transmission to the Ox Demon Emperor. At this moment, only Qin Yu, Shi Xin, and his two brothers were left in the guest room. Qin Yu's gaze was cast toward Shi Zhan.

Qin Yu had a thought.

Shi Zhan was Xiao Hei's spiritual beast, he should be able to sense where Xiao Hei is.

"Shi Zhan, you should be able to sense where my third brother is at right? Do you know where he is?" Asked Qin Yu directly.

Shi Zhan nodded and said. "Lord Qin Yu, I am able to sense where master is located at. He should be located at the northeast direction. The distance from here is very far."

"Northeast?"

Qin Yu frowned. Northeast was too vague of a direction. According to the map, the Dragon Clan's territory, the Bird Clan's territory and even the Dark Star Realm could be considered as toward the northeast.

"Lord Qin Yu, Lord Hou Fei had previously brought me to find master before. At that time, I discovered that master is located in the Bird Clan's territory. As for where he is at precisely, I am not certain." Said Shi Zhan helplessly.

"Fei Fei had tried to find Xiao Hei before? What's the result?" Qin Yu immediately asked.

Shi Zhan shook his big head and said. "At that moment, Lord Hou Fei wanted to go to the territory of the Bird Clan to search for master. However, we were stopped by His Majesty the Great Ape Emperor en route. Lord Hou Fei was also forcibly brought back by His Majesty the Great Ape Emperor."

“Forcibly brought back?” Qin Yu looked at Shi Zhan and was awaiting for his explanation.

“The Bird Clan has some friction with us.” Man Qian walked in from outside. “Brother Qin Yu, Hou Fei is a Fiery Eyed Water Ape. As a Super Divine Beast, how could he be allowed to rashly endanger himself? If he were to try to wander the Bird Clan’s territory with merely his strength of a Demon King, the Great Ape Emperor would certainly not allow that.”

Qin Yu also understood.

Even if Hou Fei was a Super Divine Beast, as he was only at the level of a Demon King, his attack power was definitely very low. If he were to enter the territory of the Bird Clan, then he might be killed by others.

“Big brother Man Qian, earlier when you sent the transmission to the Ox Demon Emperor, was there any result?” Qin Yu immediately asked.

Man Qian laughed and said. “Wait three days. After His Majesty and I communicated, he had already immediately set out to come back. As for where Hou Fei is located... according to what His Majesty said, he wanted me to inform you that without His Majesty’s help, it would be impossible for you to get there.”

Qin Yu was startled.

Where exactly was Hou Fei located at? That place seemed to be very mysterious.

“It should be fine, it’s just three days. When that time comes, His Majesty would help you personally. You definitely will be able to meet your brother Hou Fei again.” Man Qian patted Qin Yu’s shoulder and comforted him.

Qin Yu nodded. “This is the only way.”

“Lord Qin Yu, I have a matter that I don’t know if I should say or not. It is relating to the master.” Shi Zhan who stood on the side looked at Qin Yu.

Xiao Hei?

Qin Yu's eyes shined.

"Speak." Qin Yu looked toward Shi Zhan.

Shi Zhan had a very serious expression. "I am master's spiritual beast and could roughly sense master's location at all times. However, before Lord Hou Fei even went to find master, I had already discovered... that master's position had been moving about a large distance."

"About a large distance?" Qin Yu's expression changed.

Shi Zhan was located so far from the Bird Clan's territory but was still able to sense that Xiao Hei was moving about a large distance. Why would Xiao Hei run around in the territory of the Bird Clan for no reason?

"That's right, it's about a large distance. At the very least, he had been traveling about seven to eight star fields." Shi Zhan nodded and said.

"Being chased!" Qin Yu immediately said those words. He also started to get nervous.

Xiao Hei had grew up together with him, they were like brothers. If Xiao Hei was really in that kind of circumstance, then...

"Something's amiss. According to what big brother Wuming said, he had never heard about there being a powerful High Level or Super Divine Beast ascending to the Bird Clan other than Zong Jue. Xiao Hei possessed inherited memories but the Eagle Clan does not possess a Divine Beast like Xiao Hei. Xiao Hei ought to be a Divine Beast that the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm had never seen before."

Qin Yu was thinking at a rapid pace.

"Xiao Hei had only recently arrived in the Demon Realm, his strength was still weak. Even if he had enemies, they should also not be very strong. For him to move about at a large scale, I'd suspect that it's most likely because of some other reason." Qin Yu rejected the possibility that Xiao Hei was being chased.

×××

As for what sort of circumstance his third brother Hei Yu was in, Qin

Yu currently was unaware. As for Hou Fei, he was at a mysterious place. In order to know where this place is, Qin Yu would have to wait three more days.

He had to wait till that His Majesty the Ox Demon Emperor returns.

At this moment, Qin Yu still didn't know that the Immortal Realm's Emperor Yu had already made a breakthrough and became a level nine Immortal Emperor.

Qin Yu chatted with Man Qian for half a day and was then arranged by Man Qian to enter his residence. Qin Yu directly entered the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

There are all kinds of buildings and constructions in the Jiang Lan's Realm. The building that Qin Yu picked to be his residence was very close to Wu Lan's. Qin Yu had only arrived at his place and Wu Lan had walked over.

"Qin Yu, so you've come." Said Wu Lan while smiling.

Qin Yu smiled helplessly and said. "Now I have to wait for the Ox Demon Emperor to come back. I'm more used to quietly train in the Jiang Lan's Realm. Ah, that's right."

Qin Yu suddenly recalled a thing.

Bewitching God Painting!

Immortal Emperor Ni Yang had previously issued a warning that one must reach the Emperor level before one can open the Bewitching God Painting.

"Immortal Emperor Ni Yang had described that Bewitching God Painting as extremely extraordinary like and Emperor Yu and them were even extremely desperate for it. It was also claimed to be the number one treasure in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. I, instead, want to see what exactly it is."

Qin Yu took out the 'Bewitching God Painting.'

Seeing the Bewitching God Painting in Qin Yu's hand, Wu Lan's eyes shined. "Bewitching God Painting!"

"Mister Wu Lan, do you also know of the Bewitching God Painting?" Qin Yu looked at Wu Lan.

Wu Lan replied while beaming with smiles. "Won't you know once you open it?"

Qin Yu nodded, he than started to agitate the Black Hole energy within his body and rush them forth into the Bewitching God Painting. Under the attack of the Black Hole energy, the barrier that was set up by was ultimately broken through.

At the moment the barrier was broken through, Qin Yu's eyes shined.

The Bewitching God Painting was radiating a captivating light. Rays of star atlas like, map shaped, light were flying out from the Bewitching God Painting. Soon, they disappeared. Qin Yu immediately let his blood drip onto the Bewitching God Painting to be its master. Then his Immortal Awareness immediately permeated into it.

Numerous strange symbols and a lot of strange rays of light were unceasingly moving about within the Bewitching God Painting at a rapid pace.

"What is this?" Qin Yu was confused.

Qin Yu looked at Wu Lan and asked. "Mister Wu Lan, this Bewitching God Painting is known as the number one treasure in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, why is it that I cannot find how it is precious?"

Wu Lan shook his head and smiled. He said. "Had you not discovered the strangeness of the Bewitching God Painting that is different from ordinary Divine Artifacts?"

"It's certainly strange. I even drip my blood on it and became its master but was still unable to find what's so precious about it." Qin Yu shook his head and lightly smiled.

Wu Lan sighed and said. “Forget about it, it’s better for me to just tell you about it. It was not without reasons that this Bewitching God Painting is known as the number one treasure of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Before then, let me ask you about a thing first. Where did the Divine Weapons of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm come from?”

Qin Yu was startled.

That’s right, only people from the Divine Realm could refine a Divine Weapon. How could there be Divine Artifacts in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm? Could it be that there’s people from the Divine Realm that have came to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm and they specially created Divine Artifacts to gift to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm’s people?

Wu Lan saw Qin Yu’s expression, he laughed and said. “Let me tell you, several tens of millions of years ago, there are no Divine Artifacts in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.”

“Oh?” Qin Yu’s eyes shined. “Mister Wu Lan, are you stating that everything changed some tens of millions of years ago?”

Wu Lan nodded and said. “That’s right. Several tens of millions of years ago, an extremely mysterious temple descended from the Divine Realm to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. This temple contained within it numerous Divine Artifacts. And the Divine Artifacts of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm came precisely from there.”

“Divine Realm, temple?” Qin Yu was listening attentively.

“That’s right, this temple is called the ‘Bewitching God Temple.’”

“Bewitching God Temple?” Qin Yu was startled, The name Bewitching God Temple was something that he had heard others saying numerous times. So, this Bewitching God Temple was actually such an extraordinary place. It was the source of all the Divine Artifacts of the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Wu Lan sighed and said. “The Bewitching God Temple was originally a

temple of an extremely dreadful person from the Divine Realm. Afterwards, for unknown reasons, the master of that Bewitching God Temple made the temple arrive in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm."

"Qin Yu, you ought to know... " Wu Lan's face was filled with a disappointed and frustrated expression. "It was precisely because of the Bewitching God Temple that I came to here."

Qin Yu nodded.

Wu Lan had once told me that he was a Demonic Beast from the Divine Realm. As for him having arrived in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm because of the Bewitching God Temple, it was something that Qin Yu had naturally thought about... When the Bewitching God Temple was descended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, Wu Lan was likely within the Bewitching God Temple.

As a result, Wu Lan was sent to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm along with the Bewitching God Temple.

"When the Bewitching God Temple descended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I was unable to exit it and had been trapped at a certain area of the Bewitching God Temple... Like that, a certain day, someone entered the Bewitching God Temple and received my attack."

Wu Lan had a light smile on his face. "After that man was attacked by me, he immediately ran to the outside of the barrier. I, on the other hand, was unable to exit the range of that barrier... then that man threatened me and said that if I were to enter the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, he'll take me away from the Bewitching God Temple."

"It's Immortal Emperor Ni Yang." Qin Yu was able to guess what that man was.

Wu Lan nodded. "Although I came from the Divine Realm, but there were numerous Divine Barriers in the Bewitching God Temple. I had absolutely no way to deal with them. However, that Ni Yang was able to pass through them."

"Why?" Qin Yu asked.

"Because of the Bewitching God Painting." Wu Lan gasped. "That owner of the Bewitching God Temple was also an extraordinary big shot in the Divine Realm. The barriers within his temple, there likely aren't many people from the Divine Realm that can break through them. Thus, they could only travel about the routes that he determined."

"Those routes can only be discovered with the Bewitching God Painting." Said Wu Lan solemnly.

"Something's amiss." Qin Yu said in confusion. "There are no routes at all in this Bewitching God Painting, only strange symbols and unusual lights. There's no routes at all."

Wu Lan smiled and said. "The routes within the Bewitching God Temple are constantly changing. If one does not possess the Bewitching God Painting, then one could only dangerously charge forth. However, they would certainly die."

Qin Yu was shocked.

That Bewitching God Temple's routes are actually constantly changing. Seems like even if one possessed a map of the routes, it'll also be useless.

"As long as one entered the Bewitching God Temple with the Bewitching God Painting, the Bewitching God Painting would naturally illustrate the routes. Likewise... the routes and channels that appeared in the Bewitching God Painting are also constantly changing." Wu Lan smiled as he looked at Qin Yu. "Qin Yu, do you understand the preciousness of the Bewitching God Painting now?"

"A map could be considered as the number one treasure of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?" Said Qin Yu to himself within his heart.

Seeing Qin Yu's expression, Wu Lan didn't know whether to laugh or cry. "Qin Yu, did you know how many Emperor level experts in the past tens of millions of years have charge into the Bewitching God Temple in hopes of obtaining Divine Artifacts and lost their lives? Even Emperor Yu,

Mystic Emperor and them, their Divine Artifacts were also only obtained from the outer regions of the Bewitching God Temple through their lucks."

"There's already such great Divine Artifacts in the outer regions?" Qin Yu had seen Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor's Divine Weapons. When they combined, they turned into a High Quality Divine Weapon.

Wu Lan shook his head and said. "All of the Divine Artifacts in the outer regions were low level ones, only rarely would there be some good ones. The true treasures are located in the inner regions."

"Back then, when Immortal Emperor Ni Yang first explored the Bewitching God Temple, he was extremely lucky and obtained the Bewitching God Painting. Using the Bewitching God Painting, he managed to travel about the exterior regions safely and obtained the Divine Sword Sky Piercer, Divine Armor Black Frozen Snow... and so on. A total of twelve Divine Artifacts." Said Wu Lan indifferently.

Qin Yu was instead startled.

Twelve? That many.

"Qin Yu, the Immortal Emperor Ni Yang from back then was still very weak. Even with the Bewitching God Painting showing him the safest routes, he was still only able to travel about the outer regions. However, he still managed to obtain twelve Divine Artifacts of which he gifted a couple of them to his friends and left a couple in the Ni Yang's Realm. At that time you, Man Qian, and Zong Jue all received your respective Divine Artifacts. Didn't you? Furthermore... even now, there's still Divine Artifacts within the Ni Yang's Realm. Furthermore, it's inside the Ninth Heaven of the Ni Yang's Realm."

Qin Yu was greatly surprised.

The Divine Artifacts from the Ni Yang's Realm's Ninth Heaven, the Seventh, Eighth and Ninth layer's Divine Artifacts were all taken by Qin Yu, Man Qian and Zong Jue. Yet surprisingly there's actually still Divine Artifacts in the Ninth Heaven.

“When Ni Yang first entered the Bewitching God Temple, he used those Divine Artifacts he obtained from there to create a great reputation for himself. His power also increased. It’s just that all of the other experts were skeptical of how Ni Yang managed to obtain so many Divine Artifacts.” Wu Lan started to laugh. “Qin Yu, you ought to know that Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor and others had spent countless amount of mental and physical efforts and entered the Bewitching God Temple countless times before they obtained several Divine Artifacts. Ni Yang, on the other hand, merely entered the Bewitching God Temple once and obtained twelve Divine Artifacts. Furthermore, the Ni Yang from that time was also very weak. There was one who wasn’t skeptical about it.”

Qin Yu nodded. If he was Emperor Yu and them, he too would be skeptical.

“Ultimately, the secret about the Bewitching God Painting was leaked. This all had to be blamed on Ni Yang trusting his trusted aide. Afterwards… Ni Yang charge into the Bewitching God Temple for the second time. This time around, he possessed the strength of a level eight Immortal Emperor and also had the Bewitching God Painting showing him the routes; he was prepared to charge into the inner regions of the Bewitching God Temple.”

Wu Lan lightly smiled and said. “However this time, he died. When he cast off Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor and the rest, right when he entered the inner regions of the Bewitching God Temple, he stepped on a Divine Realm’s poisonous bug.”

“Qin Yu, you ought to know about the preciousness of the Bewitching God Painting. With it… then, in the Bewitching God Temple, you can pick up Divine Artifacts like picking up trash. Also, when your power is stronger, you can also enter the inner regions of the Bewitching God Temple through using the Bewitching God Painting. However, if one doesn’t have the Bewitching God Painting… even if they were people from the Divine Realm, it would still be impossible for them to enter the inner regions. The inner regions are the private area of the Bewitching God Temple’s master.”

Hearing all that Wu Lan had said, Qin Yu finally understood the importance of the Bewitching God Temple.

With it, then one could easily obtain Divine Artifacts in the outer regions of the Bewitching God Temple. The title of the number one treasure in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was certainly without doubt.

Chapter 6: The Three Emperors of the Demon Realm

"Seems like I should go have a look at the Bewitching God Temple when I have time." Qin Yu naturally had this idea in his heart. To possess the Bewitching God Painting but not go to the Bewitching God Temple, that's completely wasting resources.

Wu Lan appeared to have guessed what Qin Yu was thinking, he lightly smiled and said. "Qin Yu, unless it's absolutely necessary, it's best for you to not go to the Bewitching God Temple."

"Why is that? Don't I have the Ten Thousand Beast Atlas now? Also, with my own strength plus Mister Wu Lan, you and the others, there shouldn't be many people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that could bar my way." Qin Yu said puzzledly.

Wu Lan shook his head. "You still don't understand. What is this Bewitching God Temple? It's the place all the Divine Artifacts in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm origin from! You ought to know about its importance."

Qin Yu nodded.

As the originating place for all the Divine Artifacts in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the Bewitching God Temple was naturally extremely important. However, what does this have to do with him going there to find Divine Artifacts?

"There are a large quantity of experts keeping a close watch on the Bewitching God Temple in its surroundings. When other Immortal Emperors charge into the Bewitching God Temple to find Divine Artifacts, they would not care much about them. However, once you, Qin Yu, appeared there... the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm would be shaken."

"Ah, I understand now." Qin Yu suddenly realized. "All of the big shots from over the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm have

subordinates keeping a close watch over the Bewitching God Temple. Once I who possessed the Bewitching God Painting entered the Bewitching God Temple, I'll be able to obtain a large amount of Divine Artifacts. For me to obtain that many Divine Artifacts at once, I reckon that all the powers within the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm would not allow such a thing to happen."

"That's right."

Wu Lan nodded, smiled and said. "You finally understood. Other Immortal Emperors, Devil Emperors and the like would have to suffer an untold amount of hardships and even go through dangers that could potentially kill them to obtain a single Divine Artifact. If you were to enter the Bewitching God Temple, you'll effortlessly be able to obtain ten or more Divine Artifacts. How could such a thing be allowed? It's likely that all of the big shots from the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm would join hands and stand in front of you to block your entrance into the Bewitching God Temple and make you share the Divine Artifacts with them!"

Qin Yu smiled bitterly. "If a large group of people joined hands to obstruct me, it is true that I would have no way around it."

Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Black Devil Emperor, Blood Devil Emperor, Cyan Emperor, Hidden Emperor... and a large group of other people their level. If they were to join hands, then Qin Yu could only admit defeat and obediently hand over the Divine Artifacts.

Wu Lan smiled. "Thus, as I said, after your power have risen to a high level or perhaps when you could ally yourself with a portion of those people to go in together with you, only then could you safely obtain Divine Artifacts."

"Mn, right. That's the only way." Qin Yu carefreely smiled. "In any case, I currently don't need any Divine Artifacts anyways. My own body's power was still the most dependable."

"Then you should continue to train, I won't disturb you anymore." With a movement of his legs, Wu Lan arrived at his own residence.

Qin Yu sat down by the lake and began to train his 'Three Souls Nine Refinements.' It would take the Ox Demon Emperor about three days to arrive, that was equivalent to thirty days in the Jiang Lan's Realm.

This period of time was sufficient for Qin Yu to improve a bit.

×××

Making use of all the time that he had to train, in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that had experts like clouds, Qin Yu could only strive his hardest to increase in power. Only then could he and his brothers have a better time living.

The lake water was like gemstones as it shined in the center of the green grounds.

Qin Yu had already sat on the green grounds beside the lake for a total of thirty days now. During the thirtieth day, he opened his eyes.

"The Ox Demon Emperor still haven't come back?" Qin Yu started to puzzle. In these couple days, he had not noticed Man Qian dispatching anyone over to pass a message to him. However, he also understand that the 'wait three days' that Man Qian said was simply a guessed number.

"Let's go out and see."

Qin Yu disappeared from Jiang Lan's Realm and appeared in the residence that Man Qian prepared for him.

Standing in the courtyard, Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness started to spread. He easily discovered Man Qian who was currently training with his subordinate. At this moment, Man Qian was topless and covered in sweat.

"Big brother Man Qian." Said Qin Yu via voice transmission.

Hearing Qin Yu's voice transmission, Man Qian immediately stopped the spar. He said to his opponent. "You can go and rest. This is the end of our training today." Man Qian then used a towel to wipe away his sweat and put on a yellow colored gown before walking over toward Qin Yu.

"Brother Qin Yu. You said you're going to train last time so I didn't dare

to disturb you the whole time." Man Qian happily walked into the courtyard.

Qin Yu smiled. He then said. "Big brother Man Qian, let's not talk about these. I want to know if His Majesty the Ox Demon Emperor had come back yet."

"His Majesty?" Man Qian nodded and said. "His Majesty had just came back this morning. I originally prepared to call for you toward the evening. However, never did I expect that you've actually finished your training."

"He's back." Qin Yu immediately stood up. He was filled with a pleasantly surprised expression. "Big brother Man Qian, let's go, bring me to see His Majesty."

The current Qin Yu could not wait any longer.

"Brother Qin Yu, don't worry. His Majesty had just gotten back and still have business to take care of. It's better for you to wait till the evening to see him. That's because today, in the evening... His Majesty had personally prepared a feast to entertain you." Said Man Qian while beaming with smiles.

Qin Yu was shocked. "Personally prepared a feast to entertain me?"

What kind of status does the Ox Demon Emperor held? He even personally prepared a feast for Qin Yu, wasn't this a bit too formal?

"Brother Qin Yu, it seems like you still aren't conscious of your own status." Said Man Qian while smiling. "To be able to open the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and kill a whole bunch of Emperor Yu's subordinates while also possessing the Bewitching God Painting, you are naturally of high enough status for His Majesty to personally prepare a feast to entertain you."

One's strength was dependent not only one one's cultivation level, it was also depended on one's weapons and so on.

Qin Yu possessed the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and was able to match against Emperor Yu, this signifies that his status was equivalent to

Emperor Yu. It is completely within reasons for the Ox Demon Emperor to personally prepare a feast to entertain him.

"Big brother Man Qian, I have a matter that I want your help on." Qin Yu had a matter in his heart that he had not settled the whole time.

"Just say it." Said Man Qian straightforwardly.

Qin Yu waved his hand and five people appeared in thin air. These five people were precisely – Tan Meng, Kong Lan, Tu Gang, Wan'er and the grown and robust little Niu Wa.

"Master." Said Kong Lan and them respectfully.

The gown and robust little Niu Wa who now appeared like a calf had his eyes wide open as he looked at Qin Yu. Only after hearing Kong Lan and them did he wake up to reality. "Zheng Zhong paying his respect to Lord Qin Yu." Niu Wa was merely his nickname. His actual name was Zheng Zhong.

Qin Yu nodded.

"Big brother Man Qian, Zheng Zhong had grown up in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. I do not wish for him to spend his whole life in there... however I am a person without a fixed residence. Furthermore, if he follows me, he would be subjected to a lot of dangers. Thus, I want to request you to help me take care of him. Of course, I would have Kong Lan and the other three follow after him." Qin Yu said his intention.

Man Qian looked at Kong Lan and them and then displayed a smile on his face.

Kong Lan, Tan Meng and Tu Gang are all level nine Demon Kings. Although they are not Demon Emperors, they are still still people of great use.

"Rest assured. Just leave Zheng Zhong in my care. In the future when you see him, you'll certainly be pleased." Said Man Qian happily.

Hearing what Man Qian and Qin Yu were talking about, Niu Wa's heart was filled with excitement.

When he was in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, only Tan Meng and them were beside him.

However, since it had always been these couple people. Niu Wa had also hoped for the teeming external world.

“Kong Lan, from today on, you four would be free. You would be subordinates of Man Qian now. In the meantime, conveniently help me take care of little Niu Wa. Are you all willing?” Qin Yu looked toward the four.

In the eyes of Kong Lan and the other three were a cheerful look that was hard to be covered up.

Freedom... it is likely what all of the spirit beasts within the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas longed for the most.

“Most certainly.” Kong Lan and the other three all nodded.

With an intention, Qin Yu removed the soul binding on Kong Lan and the other three.

Having taken care of little Niu Wa’s matter, Qin Yu had also relieved a worry from his heart. If little Niu Wa was to follow him, Qin Yu also knew that he’ll likely not be able to live peacefully. It would be a lot better for him to stay with Man Qian.

.....

In the evening.

Inside the Ox Demon Emperor’s Palace within the Imperial City.

As the actual Emperor of the Beast Clan, the Ox Demon Emperor’s Palace could not be considered as luxurious. It merely had a special kind of grandeur. The entire palace was black. From afar, it looked like a prehistoric giant creature crouching in wait.

Being lead by Man Qian, Qin Yu entered a resort within the palace.

Today’s so called entertaining Qin Yu for dinner, there’s in fact only three people present – the Ox Demon Emperor, Man Qian and Qin Yu. Of course, before they arrived at the resort, Qin Yu didn’t know that there’s

only three people present.

Qin Yu looked around –

Beside a large tree in the resort that looked similar to a sweet olive tree was a table. There were only three chairs beside the table. At this moment, other than maids, there was only a single man in the entire resort. A man filled with hegemony.

With steel needle-like stubble beard and eyes bright and full of expression, even when he's turning around to wave, he was still able to cause others to perceive his strength!

He was a man radiating power.

"Your Majesty, this person is Qin Yu." Man Qian slightly bowed and said with a smile.

Qin Yu immediately also slightly bowed and said. "Qin Yu paying his respect to Your Majesty the Ox Demon Emperor." As Qin Yu was planning to seek help from the Ox Demon Emperor, and adding on the fact that the Ox Demon Emperor's strength and status was both extremely high to begin with, for him to be a bit more respectful was what he ought to do.

The Ox Demon Emperor carefully inspected Qin Yu. Soon, he nodded and smiled. "Truly a genius youngster. When Qian'er descended to the Mortal Realm, you were still only at the Dacheng stage. However now, you've already reached the Emperor level. Your cultivation speed, I reckon that even that Genius Immortal Emperor would still be inferior to you."

Qin Yu merely lightly smiled.

His cultivation speed...

In reality, since he ascended till his current strength now, even if one were to consider them using the true amount of time taken, then he still really only used several hundred years.

Ox Demon Emperor's words were very crafty. Without noticing, he had already lightly praised Qin Yu. Although each one of his sentence

appeared to be simple, but they made Qin Yu extremely comfortable. After all, all of the things the Ox Demon Emperor said were all Qin Yu's proud achievements.

As they chatted more, Qin Yu did not feel much estrangement toward the Ox Demon Emperor.

"Your Majesty Ox Demon Emperor, I presume that big brother Man Qian had already told you about my purpose in coming to the Jade Cloud Star. Ever since I ascended into the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I have been constantly searching for my brothers. Is it possible for you to tell me where my second brother Hou Fei is at?" Qin Yu asked his question at the appropriate timing.

The Ox Demon Emperor raised his cup to toast. He then lightly smiled and said. "That Hou Fei that you mentioned... he is currently in the Inherited Prohibited Area of the Apes and Monkey Clan." Ox Demon Emperor's eyes revealed a slight envy.

"Inherited Prohibited Area ?" Qin Yu looked at the Ox Demon Emperor.

Man Qian who stood to the side was also shocked. "Is it that legendary Inherited Prohibited Area of the Ape and Monkey Clan?" Man Qian eyes also possessed an envious that's hard to be covered up.

The Ox Demon Emperor nodded and said." That's right, the Inherited prohibited area was a holy land that is created by a certain senior of the Ape and Monkey Clan that had descended from the Divine Realm a long time ago."

"A senior that descended from the Divine Realm?" Qin Yu now sensed how extraordinary this Inherited Prohibited Area was.

The Ox Demon Emperor smiled as he looked at Qin Yu. "Qin Yu, did you know that... in all these countless years, under normal circumstances, who is the strongest expert of the Demon Realm?"

Qin Yu shook his head.

"Qian'er, tell Qin Yu about it." The Ox Demon Emperor lightly smiled.

Man Qin took a deep breath and then started to explain to Qin Yu. “The three strongest people of the Demon Realm, under normal circumstances, were that generation’s Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor and Great Ape Emperor.”

“What about Emperor Ni?” Qin Yu remembered about this level nine Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast.

“What I said was every generation’s Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor and Great Ape Emperor. Although the current Emperor Ni was extremely powerful, but once Emperor Ni ascended to the Divine Realm, it is different to tell whether or not there’ll be new Phoenixes. However, there are always Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor and Great Ape Emperor.”

Qin Yu naturally understands.

The Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor and Great Ape Emperor were all titles. Naturally, there would be one in every generation.

“The reason why they’re powerful was because... the Dragon Emperor possessed the Dragon Clan’s Inherited Treasure within his body, the Peng Demon Emperor possessed the Peng Clan’s Inherited Treasure. The might of the Inherited Treasures... were stronger than even Divine Artifacts.” Said Man Qian as he forced a smile while looking at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was shocked.

At this moment, he had finally understand why Wu Lan said the Dragon Emperor was very powerful, powerful enough to make Ni Yang admit defeat.

The Dragon Emperor is a level eight Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast. However, he possessed an Inherited Treasure. His actual strength was so powerful... that even level nine Demon Emperor Super Divine Beasts would not dare to say that they have certainty in beating him.

“Inherited Treasures that are even more powerful than Divine Artifacts, what are they?” Qin Yu became astonished.

Both Man Qian and the Ox Demon Emperor shook their heads.

Their Purple Eyed Ox Demon King was also a powerful race. Unfortunately, they do not possess an Inherited Treasure. How would the Dragon Emperor and the Peng Demon Emperor possibly let them know about secret of the Inherited Treasures?

Qin Yu suddenly recalled a matter. “Your Majesty Ox Demon Emperor, earlier when big brother Man Qian mentioned the Dragon Emperor and the Peng Demon Emperor both possessed Inherited Treasures; then what about the Great Ape Emperor? Why is he powerful? How is he able to match up against the other two?”

The Ox Demon Emperor smiled and said. “The reason why the Great Ape Emperor is powerful was precisely because of the Inherited Prohibited Area.”

“How is the Inherited Prohibited Area powerful?” Qin Yu had became curious about this Inherited Prohibited Area.

The Ox Demon Emperor gasped in admiration and said. “To speak the truth, if they were to really fight, then the Dragon Emperor and the Peng Demon Emperor who possessed Inherited Treasures might be slightly stronger than the Great Ape Emperor as the Great Ape Emperor does not possess a Inherited Treasure.”

Qin Yu started to frown. He felt that what the Ox Demon Emperor had just said was contradictory.

“The Apes and Monkey Clan are fond of battles. Their Inherited Prohibited Area was a place they would use to achieve comprehension through battles. When training there, it would allow their fighting capability to grow at a rapid speed. For example, the Dragon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor were both level eight Demon Emperors; the Dragon Emperor was able to increase his strength ten times through his Inherited Treasure whereas the Great Ape Emperor would use his battle comprehension to increase his attack power by eight to nine times.”

“If they’re experts of the same level, if they were to not use any weapons, then even the Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor and the rest were to join hands, they would still be no match against the Great

Ape Emperor. To achieve comprehension in battles, this is why every generation of the Great Ape Emperor used to turn their noses high up in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm." Said the Ox Demon Emperor as he gasped in admiration.

Chapter 7: Inherited Prohibited Area

"Achieving comprehension through battles." Qin Yu also gasped in admiration.

Man Qian exclaimed. "Usually, our soul realm's level increases very slowly. Otherwise, they increase with our comprehension toward the natural law. However, every successive generations of the Great Ape Emperor were different. They would enter battles constantly and achieve comprehension through battles. Thus, it is very hard to describe their cultivation speed. When they're slow, they're rather slow. However, when they're fast, they might also be extremely fast. It was possible for them to gain a whole level from a single battle. However, to train through comprehension through battles, their attack power was strong to a frightening level."

Qin Yu nodded and said. "I believe that compared to the Dragon Emperor and the Peng Clan's so-called Inherited Treasure, the Apes and Monkey Clan's Inherited Prohibited Area was even more precious."

"That's right." The Ox Demon Emperor also agreed. "There is only a single Inherited Treasure for both the Dragon Clan and the Peng Clan; only the powerful Dragon Emperor and the Peng Demon Emperor possess them. However, at the moment when they ascend to the Divine Realm, they must return the Inherited Treasure. When they and the Great Ape Emperor all arrived to the Divine Realm, only then would they find out that they're a lot weaker than the Great Ape Emperor."

The Inherited Treasures cannot be carried with them all the time.

However, to achieve comprehension through battles; the comprehension that is achieved was instead engraved deep into one's soul. It would be a timeless benefit.

"Hou Fei, as the only Super Divine Beast of the Apes and Monkeys Clan other than the Great Ape Emperor, was naturally qualified to use the Inherited Prohibited Area." Exclaimed the Ox Demon Emperor.

Evidently the Ox Demon Emperor had recalled about their own Purple

Eyed Ox Demon King. The Purple Eyed Ox Demon King was born with godly force. However they do not possess Inherited Treasures nor do they possess Inherited Prohibited Area.

"Your Majesty Ox Demon Emperor, I hope that you are able to bring me to that Apes and Monkey Clan's Inherited Prohibited Area." Said Qin Yu solemnly.

The Ox Demon Emperor nodded, smiled and said. "Qin Yu, I know that you want to go there. However, as that place is called the Inherited Prohibited Area, there were barely any people from even the the internal members of the Apes and Monkey Clan that have the qualification to enter there. Even Man Qian was unable to enter there. As for you..."

Qin Yu naturally knew about the importance of this Inherited Prohibited Area.

A clan's Inherited Prohibited Area, how could they possibly let outsiders enter there?

"I have communicated with the Great Ape Emperor via transmission not long ago. After our discussion... the Great Ape Emperor allowed for you to enter it." After the Ox Demon Emperor finished saying that, he looked at Qin Yu. As he had expected, Qin Yu displayed a pleasantly surprised expression.

"Why did the Great Ape Emperor agree to let me in?" Qin Yu did not believe that he would be qualified to enter the Inherited Prohibited Area just because he possessed the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. How would the Great Ape Emperor possibly care about that?

The Ox Demon Emperor nodded and said. "The reason why he agreed to let you in was because... you are Hou Fei's big brother."

"Every generation of the Great Ape Emperor was qualified to bring outsiders into the Inherited Prohibited Area. The Great Ape Emperor had once brought me there to check out the Inherited Prohibited Area. As for Hou Fei, he is going to become the future Great Ape Emperor. As you are Hou Fei's big brother, Hou Fei is naturally willing to let you enter the Inherited Prohibited Area. Thus, the Great Ape Emperor agreed to let you

enter."

Hearing the Ox Demon Emperor's explanation, Qin Yu also understood it.

So it was actually because of Hou Fei.

"Then when do we set off for it?" Qin Yu immediately asked.

"We can set off whenever you prefer." The Ox Demon Emperor smiled as he looked at Qin Yu. "I am available at any time."

Qin Yu originally wanted to set off right away, it's just that as the Ox Demon Emperor was giving him face like so, if he were to really set off immediately, it would be a bit too excessive and he would not satisfied with his gain. Qin Yu decided to delay it a bit. "In that case, let's go tomorrow morning, is that okay?"

"Certainly." The Ox Demon Emperor nodded.

×××

Early in the morning of the second day, Qin Yu followed the Ox Demon Emperor and departed from the Jade Cloud Star. That Inherited Prohibited Area was not a place one could enter unless one had received permission to. Thus, the Ox Demon Emperor also didn't dare to bring a lot of people with him. This time around, only he and Qin Yu were present.

Let's temporarily not talk about these two.

In these past couple days, Immortal Emperor Mu Yan was very tired. Ever since Emperor Yu suddenly disappeared, Mu Yan was left to be in charge of all the affairs in Emperor Yu's territory. The power vacuum caused by the deaths of the twenty six Immortal Emperor was left for him to take care of.

Emperor Yu's disappearance, Mu Yan still could not let others know about it.

Once others were to know about it, then it might cause the people's will to grow unstable. Even when he's concealing the news of Emperor Yu's disappearance, the experts underneath Emperor Yu had already started to

grow somewhat unstable. After all, the effects from that battle was truly too vile.

"Sigh, I truly don't know when His Majesty would return." Immortal Emperor Mu Yan lay atop the chair. He was filled with helplessness.

For him to support the great bridge by himself, it was truly very tiring for Mu Yan. The most important thing was... he didn't know when this kind of tiring days would finally end. No one knew when Emperor Yu would return.

"Mu Yan."

A dull voice sounded in the empty air. Mu Yan was completely startled. Like lightning, he stood up and looked toward his side.

A figure.

This figure had a familiar appearance but a different temperament.

"Your Majesty, is that you?" Mu Yan also wasn't certain about it in his heart. Was this the same Emperor Yu that had always had a smile on his face? The Emperor Yu from back then always wore a purple gown.

The current Emperor Yu...

was still wearing purple. However it was no longer a long and thick gown. Instead, it's a body-forming gown.

"What, we had only not seen each other for a short period of time and you already can't recognize me?" Said Emperor Yu while lightly smiling.

The current Emperor Yu, even when smiling, brings about fear to the minds of others.

"Your Majesty, could it be that you..." Mu Yan had a pleasantly surprised expression.

Emperor Yu nodded and lightly smiled. "That's right, I had achieved a breakthrough and became a level nine Immortal Emperor."

Mu Yan's pleasant surprised expression on his face had finally blossomed to full happiness. "Your Majesty, this is truly great...." Mu

Yan's heart was completely relaxed. The battle in order to kill Qin Yu had caused an extremely serious effect toward Emperor Yu's strength. Mu Yan was also extremely tired from managing the aftermath. However, as the current Emperor Yu had actually broke through level eight Immortal Emperor and became a level nine Immortal Emperor, this would serve as a intimidation toward the other powerful experts.

Emperor Yu's position now was even higher than that time when he battled to kill Qin Yu. After all, a level nine Immortal Emperor was the highest level for an Immortal.

"Mu Yan, those territory and what not under me, set up the preparations... I am prepared to gift them to the Mystic Emperor." Emperor Yu's voice was very dull. However, to Mu Yan, it sounded like a thunder clap.

"Your Majesty, those are territories and strength that you have attained after spending numerous years of work." Mu Yan grew anxious.

Emperor Yu looked at Mu Yan, he gaze at Mu Yan. Mu Yan, being stared like so by Emperor Yu, also calmed down.

"Mu Yan, ever since we stepped on the path of cultivation, our target had always been the comprehension of the natural laws and transcending our limits. And as for I, the goal that I have from the depths of my heart was to ascend to the Divine Realm... now that I have reached level nine Immortal Emperor, what use is there for me to keep those subordinates and territories? Mu Yan, this time when I was training, I suddenly realized that... sometimes, power and might is also a restraint to our cultivation."

Emperor Yu was radiating a proud and aloof ice-cold aura. "After I have given up my powers and might, I instead managed to attain comprehension and reach the level nine Immortal Emperor stage."

Mu Yan looked at Emperor Yu with a dumbfounded expression. Only after a long time did he nod as he gasped and said. "Perhaps what Your Majesty said is true."

Emperor Yu nodded. "I would be going to Mystic Emperor's location, you are to prepare for the merge of the two powers." After he finished saying

that, Emperor Yu disappeared into thin air in front of Immortal Emperor Mu Yan.

……

Red maple leaves in a red world. Mystic Emperor was dressed in red. With black hair like waterfall, they poured down to the ground.

Suddenly –

From within the red world appeared a bit of purple.

“Xi’er.” Emperor Yu looked at the Mystic Emperor who was currently sitting on the ground.

Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi raised her head and looked at Emperor Yu in surprise. “You… made a breakthrough?” At the moment when she looked at Emperor Yu, Xuan Xi sensed that her husband was already no longer the same husband that she had before. Furthermore, she was also unable to see through Emperor Yu now.

“Yes, that’s right.” Emperor Yu nodded.

Xuan Xi stood up and carefully inspected Emperor Yu. “Feng Yu, that Qin Yu brought you quite a great shock. However, never did I expect that you would achieve profit from a disaster and break through the level eight Immortal Emperor stage to become a level nine Immortal Emperor. Moreover, you are also different from before now.”

“Xi’er, I have come to realized that it was my wrong before. I would now give all my power and troops under me to you, would you forgive me?” Emperor Yu’s eyes had a hard to come by gentleness.

Xuan Xi looked at Emperor Yu in surprise.

“We are husband and wife, is it really worth it for us to fight for such a long time for those mere worldly possessions? I have came to a realization.” Emperor Yu softly pulled Xuan Xi into his bosom. Xuan Xi also did not resist. She was stuck to Emperor Yu’s chest.

“Brother Feng Yu.”

[TL: no, not incest. Chinese people likes calling their husbands as

brother. Basically, brother and sister have a very different connotation in chinese in addition to the usual relative meaning.]

Hearing Xuan Xi calling him 'Brother Feng Yu,' Emperor Yu looked at the Xuan Xi within his bosom with a huge surprise. How many years have it been? How many years have his wife not called him by that intimate name now?

"Xi'er." Emperor Yu was bursting out with a dense affection from his chest. "The current me only has two things that I am unable to abandon. The first one is you. The other is killing Qin Yu."

Xuan Xi nodded.

"Brother Feng Yu, you managed to break through because of the shock from that Qin Yu. I reckon that if you don't kill Qin Yu, that Heart's Devil would forever remain in your heart. If that Heart's Devil were to continue to exist, then it would be very hard for Brother Feng Yu to pass the Divine Tribulation." Xuan Xi also knew that the Divine Tribulation has ways to incite the Heart's Devil.

The stronger the Heart's Devil one has, the more difficult it'll be after the Heart's Devil was incited. The best method was to remove the Heart's Devil first before taking the Divine Tribulation.

"It's all right, the current me has already reached level nine Immortal Emperor. With the two of us joining hands and adding on our Matchless Great Sword, even if that Blood Dragon were to come again, he would only die under our hands." Said Feng Yu cold and matter-of-factly.

Not to mention the two of them joining hands, even if it was Feng Yu himself, with his current strength, he was definitely able to match up against Blood Dragon Ao Wuxu.

"Brother Feng Yu, rest assured, that Qin Yu would definitely die." Xuan Xi raised her head facing Feng Yu and said.

Feng Yu also nodded.

×××

Within the boundless cosmic space, there were two figures using Greater Teleportation moving about.

"Senior Ox Demon Emperor, how much longer till we arrive?" Qin Yu asked the Ox Demon Emperor.

Ever since they departed from the Jade Cloud Star, they had traveled three days without resting and passed through almost half of the Beast Clan's territory. Then, Qin Yu and the Ox Demon Emperor arrived on a bordering planet of a certain star field and started to continue their journey using Greater Teleportation.

Qin Yu had never imagined that the Inherited Prohibited Area was actually located between two star fields.

The distance between two star fields was extremely long. Furthermore, within the boundless cosmic space between two star fields were some indescribable strange and frightening energies. Normally, Emperor level experts would not dare to lightly rush into it.

"I estimate that we'll need to travel for another day. Qin Yu, don't worry, from the planet that we were previously on to the Inherited Prohibited Area, there are a total of nine extremely dangerous areas within the boundless space. If the guide were to not know about the route, then to get to the Inherited Prohibited Area was simply a nine in ten chance of death." Said the Ox Demon Emperor while laughing.

Qin Yu did not doubt him in the slightest.

That's because he had already seen quite a couple dangerous places. Those were places that Qin Yu didn't dare approach at all.

Through their unceasing Greater Teleportation usages, the Ox Demon Emperor still had to take into consideration that Qin Yu was unable to teleport too far of a distance using Greater Teleportation. Otherwise, the Ox Demon Emperor's Greater Teleportation range was enough to reach the Inherited Prohibited Area.

After a day.

Within the boundless cosmic space, Qin Yu and the Ox Demon Emperor

were standing side by side. They looked toward the front of them.

"We're almost there, it's right ahead." The Ox Demon Emperor pointed at what's in front of them.

In front of Qin Yu and the Ox Demon Emperor was an extremely large golden disk-like substance. This golden disk was extremely large. It was as large as an entire planet. At the same time, there were grey colored strips flowing within the golden disk.

"Directly fly over there." Said the Ox Demon Emperor.

Even if the distance to the golden disk was still pretty far, Qin Yu was already able to sense the fluctuation of the cosmic space from where he stood. It was simply impossible to use Greater Teleportation. Qin Yu stepped on the Divine Sword Sky Piercer and charged forward with his fastest speed.

"Eh, your speed's pretty good." The Ox Demon Emperor looked at Qin Yu in shock. The whole journey when they were using Greater Teleportation, he had been slowing down deliberately for Qin Yu. However now, he discovered that Qin Yu's flying speed was unexpectedly not much slower than his own.

"It's because of this Divine Sword." Qin Yu casually explained.

The Ox Demon Emperor glanced at Qin Yu with a profound intention. With his knowledge and experience, he naturally knew that it was impossible for one to reach that speed with merely a Divine Sword. The Ox Demon Emperor had already guessed how strong Qin Yu's body was.

Although it appeared to be very close, it was actually very far away when flying.

The current Qin Yu's speed was without need for further mention. However, it actually took him an entire half a day flying before he actually approached the 'golden disk.'

In front of Qin Yu was a boundless golden color. This golden disk was truly humongous. Its size was comparable to an extremely large planet. Moreover, Qin Yu discovered —

This ‘golden disk’ was actually a lot of golden colored sand flow that’s constantly flowing about and forming the disk shaped oblate spheroid.

“This is the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream.” The Ox Demon Emperor pointed at the continuously flowing golden sand. “Such a large Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream that’s as large as a large planet is something that’s rarely seen in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.”

“Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream?” When Qin Yu was on the Hidden Emperor Star, he had previously seen it before. It’s just that at that moment, he did not pay close attention to it.

“That’s right, even if it was I, if I were to enter into that Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, those flowing ‘Fragmentary Gold’ would directly twist my body into tatters.” Exclaimed the Ox Demon Emperor.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain from looking at the omnipresent ‘golden sand’ in amazement.

“These Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream assembled here and took the shape of a disk. However, the center of this disk was actually empty. The Apes and Monkeys Clan’s Inherited Prohibited Area was located there, in the center of the ‘golden disk.’” The Ox Demon Emperor pointed at the distant place.

Qin Yu breathe a mouthful of cold air.

Such an enormous Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream actually obediently took the form of a disk to protect the Inherited Prohibited Area within it, that senior that created the Inherited Prohibited Area was truly too formidable.

“How do we get in it?” Qin Yu looked at the Ox Demon Emperor in confusion.

The Ox Demon Emperor instead did not reply. Suddenly, the Ox Demon Emperor pointed toward a distant place. “Look, the Great Ape Emperor has arrived.”

Chapter 8: Heart Clearing Wind

Qin Yu looked toward the direction that the Ox Demon Emperor pointed at but was unable to see anyone. Only after a short period of time did he unexpectedly see a man casually walking over from the depths of the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream. Wherever this man passed, the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream automatically moved aside to create a path for him; they absolutely did not injure him in the slightest.

"How is that possible?" Qin Yu was unable to believe what he saw; there's actually someone in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that could cross the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream without dying.

The Ox Demon Emperor laughed and said. "Qin Yu, Sun Yuan would only not be attacked by the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream that's there. If he were to go to other Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Streams, for example those that had shown up in the Hidden Emperor Star, they would still kill him."

[TL: trivia, Sun is the same Sun from Sun Wukong (Son Goku) and Yuan means Ape.]

"What you're saying is..." Qin Yu was able to guess.

The Ox Demon Emperor nodded. "That's right, the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream here was refined by that senior from the Ape and Monkey Clan that had descended from the Divine Realm. It was already different from ordinary Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream."

Qin Yu also came to understand it.

The Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream here was essentially 'tamed.'

"Man Quan, you've come." That man had already arrived in front of them.

[TL: Man Quan means Reckless Authority/Power.]

Qin Yu was carefully examining the Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan at a close range. The Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan was even a bit shorter than Qin Yu. He appeared to be both skinny and short, much like Wu Lan.

However, he was radiating an domineering aura that's even more domineering than that of the Ox Demon Emperor.

"This ought to be Qin Yu right?" The Great Ape Emperor looked toward Qin Yu.

Qin Yu immediately respectfully bowed and said. "Qin Yu pays his respects to senior Great Ape Emperor."

The Great Ape Emperor's attitude toward Qin Yu was pretty good. It might be because of the relationship with Hou Fei. He lightly smiled and said. "Mn, I have came to know from Hou Fei that you had ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm even later than Hou Fei. In a mere three hundred years, you've actually achieved Emperor level, not bad, not bad."

Qin Yu smiled modestly.

"This Inherited Prohibited Area of my clan is pretty safe, no?" The Great Ape Emperor turned around and looked at that endless amount of Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream while talking to Qin Yu at the same time.

Showing off.

There are only a very small amount of people that's capable of coming to the Inherited Prohibited Area. Sun Yuan would usually always show off the Inherited Prohibited Area to anyone that's here for the first time. However Qin Yu knew... that the Inherited Prohibited Area was a place with the qualifications to be shown off. Merely the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream that surrounded it was already terrifying enough.

"Of course it's safe. With this Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, if anyone else tried to enter it, they'll be just seeking their death." Laughed the Ox Demon Emperor.

"What are those gray colored strip-shaped things?" Qin Yu asked. "I had previously seen from afar that there's gray colored strip-shaped things; however, I do not see them now."

Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan nodded and said. "They are a kind of wind. An extremely unique kind of wind. It's called the Heart Clearing Wind.

Only through using this kind of wind would you all be able to pass through the area filled with Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream and arrive in front of the Inherited Prohibited Area."

"Through using this kind of wind?" Qin Yu was confused.

The Great Ape Emperor started to laugh. "When the senior of my Ape and Monkey Clan constructed the Inherited Prohibited Area, he had installed upon it two different kinds of methods of entrance! The first method was that as long as the person entering was a Golden Eyed Rock Ape or a Fiery Eyed Water Ape Super Divine Beast, they would be able to ignore the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream and enter it. You two have also seen it earlier."

Qin Yu nodded.

That senior that constructed the Inherited Prohibited Area had certainly considered it very well.

"The second method was to use a secret technique to control that 'Heart Clearing Wind.' That Heart Clearing Wind would then be controlled and wrap you up completely and cause you to not be attacked by the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream. Afterwards, the Heart Clearing Wind would directly fly into the internal region where the Inherited Prohibited Area is and you'll naturally be safe."

Qin Yu gasped in admiration. "This great world is truly full of extraordinary things. I have never heard about this Heart Clearing Wind before. It surprisingly is able to protect one from being attacked by the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream."

"Well then, let's not waste time any longer. You two, please wait for a moment."

The Great Ape Emperor's two hands transformed into a lotus flower shape. At the same time, he was chanting some unknown language. Soon after, the Great Ape Emperor pointed with one of his hands and a stream of wind suddenly came from within the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream and arrived in front of the three.

“Qin Yu, Man Quan, don’t worry. Man Quan, this is your second time, you should know already.” Soon afterwards, the Great Ape Emperor pointed with one of his hands and that ‘Heart Clearing Wind’ turned into two. They wrapped around Qin Yu and the Ox Demon Emperor respectively.

After being wrapped, Qin Yu discovered that he was unable to see his surroundings anymore.

It was as if he had landed into a tiny world that’s only four or five squares wide. As for its height, it was also only three meters or so. In this tiny world, Qin Yu was able to safely move about. However, Qin Yu was unable to see the outside of this ‘tiny world.’

“Qin Yu, don’t worry, after being wrapped by the Heart Clearing Wind, you’ll be unable to hear the sounds of the outside world nor would you be able to see anything in the outside world. The Demon Awareness from the outside is also unable to permeate through it. In brief, everything in the Heart Clearing Wind, only I, who performed the technique to call upon it am able to be unrestricted.” The Great Ape Emperor’s voice sounded in Qin Yu’s mind. This caused Qin Yu’s heart to calm down.

“So mystical.” Qin Yu gasped in admiration.

After the Heart Clearing Wind wrapped around someone, it was actually able to create a little world. Furthermore it even restricted voice, Demon Awareness, sight and everything else.

“Qin Yu, we’ll be passing through the area of the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream in a short while. In this short period of time, you can just be at ease and wait.” Said the Great Ape Emperor via voice transmission. As for Qin Yu who was within the Heart Clearing Wind, he did not sense the movement of the Heart Clearing Wind at all.

After a long period of time.

Qin Yu sensed that this little world that he was in suddenly burst into movement. Soon after, it scattered and turned into a lump of Heart Clearing Wind before flying away.

At this moment, Qin Yu also saw the Great Ape Emperor and the Ox Demon Emperor.

“We’ve arrived.” Said the Great Ape Emperor while smiling.

Qin Yu looked toward his surrounding in astonishment.

The internal region within the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream was sphere shaped. It had a diameter of several hundred miles. Qin Yu raised his looked up, down, front and back; in all directions he was able to see the boundless Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream.

There was a small mountain floating within the internal region of the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream.

Qin Yu, the Ox Demon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor were currently in front of this little mountain. This little mountain was about twenty thousand meters tall. Standing in front of this little mountain, the three of them were just like ants.

“This is the Inherited Prohibited Area.” The Great Ape Emperor pointed at this little mountain.

“Senior Great Ape Emperor, is Hou Fei currently in there?” Qin Yu started to grow anxious.

The Great Ape Emperor nodded. “Can you see that? That’s the tunnel. That’s right, it’s that tunnel with an open platform on the outside. Hou Fei is inside of that tunnel.” The tunnel that the Great Ape Emperor pointed at was the sole tunnel in the entire mountain wall.

Qin Yu immediately wanted to fly over there.

“Stop.” The Great Ape Emperor stopped Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, you cannot go in there.”

“Why?” Qin Yu grew anxious.

“Qin Yu, first let the Great Ape Emperor finish before making your decisions afterwards as to whether you’ll go in or not.” Said the Ox Demon Emperor.

Qin Yu looked at the Great Ape Emperor. The Great Ape Emperor gave

a wry smile and said. “Can you see that the entire surrounding of the Inherited Prohibited Area was filled with a boundless amount of Heart Clearing Wind?”

Qin Yu nodded.

This Heart Clearing Wind was also very strange. They appeared like an egg shell wrapping around the egg yolk as they wrapped the entire mountain completely. Fortunately, the Heart Clearing Wind is transparent as seen from the outside so one can see through them to see what’s inside.

“While seeing it from the outside, you’ll be able to pass through the Heart Clearing Wind and reach the interior section. However, once you entered it, you’ll feel as if you’ve entered a tiny world and would not be able to see the outside at all.” Explained the Great Ape Emperor.

Qin Yu knew about it, as he had already experienced it earlier.

“Qin Yu, let me tell you. The usage of this Inherited Prohibited Area is restricted. The Super Divine Beasts of the Ape and Monkey Clan, they are able to enter through it three times in their lifetime. If they tried to enter it for a fourth time, they’ll certainly die.” The Great Ape Emperor had a solemn expression.

Qin Yu carefully listened.

“The other clansmen of the Ape and Monkey Clan, they are allowed to enter it once in their lifetime.” The Great Ape Emperor had a long sigh and said. “When my Ape and Monkey clansmen entered it, they would undergo the trials of the Inherited Prohibited Area. However, those trials follow a prescribed order.”

“If people not from the Ape and Monkey Clan were to enter it, they would come across someone of the same strength as them.” When the Great Ape Emperor said this part, Qin Yu grew puzzled.

“There’s other people in the Inherited Prohibited Area?” Immediately asked Qin Yu.

According to what the Great Ape Emperor said, once other non-Ape and

Monkey clansmen entered it, they would be met with someone of the same strength as them. In that case, then... there ought to be a lot of people in the Inherited Prohibited Area. Otherwise, how would there certainly be someone of the same strength appearing?

"No." The Great Ape Emperor shook his head. "Basically, it's hard for me to explain clearly in a short period of time."

"Qin Yu, I can tell you this." Said the Great Ape Emperor after pondering for a moment. "When my Ape and Monkey clansmen train inside there, our opponents would all be people that's only half our strength."

"Half?" Qin Yu was confused.

'That's right. For example, Hou Fei, he would be battling unceasingly in there. The Inherited Prohibited Area would sent out a single person to be his opponent. This man's strength would only be half of his. However, his opponent would have reached the pinnacle in comprehension of the stick technique. Even though his strength was only half... Hou Fei was seriously injured practically every time." Said the Great Ape Emperor solemnly.

Qin Yu was shocked.

Against someone who possessed only half the strength yet still receiving serious injuries.

"There are a total of six different levels of stick techniques inside there. When Hou Fei entered it, he started to challenge from the lowest level stick technique. Step by step, he advanced. Over all these years, he had only managed to won once and started challenging the second level stick technique. Moreover, the opponents who he challenged the whole time only had half his strength!"

The Great Ape Emperor looked at Qin Yu. "Qin Yu, if you were to enter there, your opponent would possess the same strength as you. His stick technique would also not start from the first level. Rather, it would start at the level corresponding to your soul's realm level."

“What level is your soul’s realm right now?” Asked the Great Ape Emperor.

“Around level two or three Immortal Emperor.” Replied Qin Yu honestly.

“Then your opponent would be using level two stick techniques. Furthermore, it’ll be the highest ranked level two stick technique. The attack power displayed from that ought to be around ten times that of a level three Immortal Emperor. As for your opponent’s defense… his defense was unequalled. Only by knocking off the long stick in his hand would would be able to win.”

[TL: raw said dacheng ranked level two. dacheng → great success. So, I decided to make it highest ranked for now unless I’m wrong.]

Qin Yu was truly astonished.

Unequalled defense and with attack power ten times that of a level three Immortal Emperor.

“Thus, when non-Ape and Monkey clansmen enter, they almost certainly will die. After all, your opponent’s defense was unequalled. Only through achieving a battle comprehension that surpassed him would you would be able to knock off his long stick.” The Great Ape Emperor stared at Qin Yu and said solemnly. “Qin Yu, you best think over it clearly.”

Chapter 9: Cyan Guard

Both the Great Ape Emperor and the Ox Demon Emperor were looking at Qin Yu and waiting for his decision.

An unequalled defense, only through knocking off the long stick the opponent held would one gain victory.

Qin Yu was a little anxious. What he was most proud of was his defense. However, against the previous opponent that was reputed to have an unequalled defense, he was absolutely unable to match at all. With merely the comprehension of battles, would Qin Yu be able to achieve victory against the pinnacle of the level two stick technique?

Suddenly, Qin Yu clenched his teeth.

“Eh, Hou Fei had came out.” The Ox Demon Emperor’s voice had brought Qin Yu attention over. At this moment, both the Ox Demon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor looked toward the open platform outside of the Inherited Prohibited Area’s tunnel.

Qin Yu also looked over. A familiar figure was staggering as he walked to the open platform. His body was also covered with bloodstains. It was precisely Hou Fei that Qin Yu had not seen in years.

“Fei Fei!” Qin Yu shouted.

However, Hou Fei appeared to have not heard Qin Yu’s shout and sat down with his legs crossed. He placed his Black Stick on top of his knees. Hou Fei continued to sit like this with his legs crossed, eyes closed and his hands grasping that Black Stick firmly.

Even with strong wind brushing past his body, Hou Fei still remained motionless.

“Fei Fei!” Qin Yu shouted anxiously. How many years has it been since they’ve last seen each other? A deep emotion was surging forth from the bottom of Qin Yu’s heart.

“Qin Yu, you should stop shouting. Hou Fei can neither hear nor see you. Have you forgotten... that the entire Inherited Prohibited Area was

completely wrapped by Heart Clearing Wind? Once you have entered, you'll feel as if you've entered a tiny world and would be unable to hear and see anything from the outside world." The Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan stopped Qin Yu.

Only then did Qin Yu grow clear-headed.

He then had a self-mocking laugh. He was bewildered by emotions and had forgotten about the Heart Clearing Wind's effect.

Qin Yu carefully looked at the current Hou Fei.

The current Hou Fei, when compared to before, had a bit less naughtiness and mischievousness and a bit more determination. Sitting atop of the open platform, he appeared like a carved sculpture, not moving even the slightest when brushed by strong wind."

"Fei Fei..." From Hou Fei's pale complexion and his bloodied garments, Qin Yu was able to tell that Hou Fei was most certainly seriously injured.

Qin Yu looked toward the Great Ape Emperor. With his brows creased, he said. "Senior Great Ape Emperor, has Fei Fei always been receiving serious injuries in the Inherited Prohibited Area the whole time?"

The Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan tranquilly smiled and said. "When inside the Inherited Prohibited Area, one must go through a hard battle every time. If one was to be careless one could even lose one's life. The people that the Inherited Prohibited Area dispatches do not possess even the slightest amount of mercy. Hou Fei would nearly battle once or twice every day. Other than managing to successfully defeat the the first level stick technique, all the other times, Hou Fei has been defeated and seriously injured."

Qin Yu's heart jolted.

Once or twice every day? A battle of life and death like this, Qin Yu knows that it would consume a lot of energy and mental strength every time. To battle so frequently, even if it was him Qin Yu, he believed that it'll also be awfully difficult for him to bear that.

"For it to be that fierce every single time, what if Hou Fei dies?" Qin Yu

looked toward the Great Ape Emperor.

The Great Ape Emperor shook his head and proudly laughed. “Die? Hou Fei is a Super Divine Beast and started out from challenging the lowest level, the level one stick technique. In such a incremental progress, although every battle would be very hard for Hou Fei, it was not enough to cause him to lose his life. If he were to die so easily... then it can only be blamed on the fact that Hou Fei wasn’t deserving of his Super Divine Beast status.”

“Senior Great Ape Emperor, how many times have you entered the Inherited Prohibited Area?” Qin Yu suddenly asked.

Qin Yu clearly remembered that the Super Divine Beasts of the Ape and Monkey Clan possessed three opportunities to enter the Inherited Prohibited Area.

“I’ve already entered three times.” The Great Ape Emperor had a slightly helpless expression. “Had I only entered the Inherited Prohibited Area twice, I would definitely had used my last opportunity to go in and get Hou Fei for you. However now, you can only rely on yourself.”

Qin Yu instead felt relaxed.

“This Great Ape Emperor had entered it three times and is still alive, with Fei Fei’s aptitude, he likely would not easily die.” Qin Yu looked toward the Great Ape Emperor. “Senior Great Ape Emperor, how many years has it been since Fei Fei entered the Inherited Prohibited Area? And what is his current cultivation level?”

The Great Ape Emperor had a slightly delighted expression. “Hou Fei had been in there for sixty years. Sixty years ago he was a level six Demon King. As for now... I estimate that he’s a level two or three Demon Emperor.”

“Only sixty years.” The Ox Demon Emperor gasped in admiration. “Oh Sun Yuan, for your Ape and Monkey clan to possess the Inherited Prohibited Area was simply allowing you guys to occupy a dominant position. If he was to train and cultivate normally, then even though this Hou Fei is very talented, he’ll likely only be level seven or eight Demon

King. However, he instead reached a level two or three Demon Emperor."

Sun Yuan tranquilly smiled. "The Super Divine Beasts of my Ape and Monkey Clan, ever since the senior descended from the Divine Realm and created the Inherited Prohibited Area, every successive generation of our Super Divine Beasts all used battle to achieve comprehension. Our cultivation speed does not have much relation with the passage of time. Instead, it was related to the frequency of our battles."

"Although it was merely sixty years, but Hou Fei had experienced twenty to thirty thousand life and death battles. With this many battles, how could achieving level two or three Demon Emperor level be considered something extraordinary? Qin Yu, let me ask you. After you ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, how many life and death battles have you had?" Sun Yuan looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu thought about it for a moment and then smiled regretfully. "About ten or so."

Ten, the gap between ten and twenty to thirty thousand was something that everyone knows.

"You can continue to show off." The Ox Demon Emperor scowled. "Life and death battles, do you think that it's that easy to find experts of the same level? If your opponent was to be too strong, then your life might be finished. If your opponent was too weak, there won't be any effect at all. To both have a life and death battle while also not dying, did you think that it's that easy to satisfy this demand? In my entire life, I also only have had less than a hundred such battles. Other than your Ape and Monkey Clan's Inherited Prohibited Area, which other place would allow Hou Fei to battle that many times in a mere sixty years?"

Right when they were conversing, Hou Fei who was sitting cross-legged on the open platform stood up.

Holding the Black Stick in his hand, Hou Fei once again entered into the tunnel.

"Senior Great Ape Emperor, if I want to go in, do I just directly rush into there?" Qin Yu's voice suddenly sounded.

“You really want to go in?” The Great Ape Emperor looked at Qin Yu in shock.

Against an enemy with unequalled defensive and attack power that’s ten times that of a level three Immortal Emperor, the Great Ape Emperor did not believe that Qin Yu would have a large success rate.

“Qin Yu, I know that you possess the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. However, that is useless there.” The Great Ape Emperor thought that Qin Yu was planning to use the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas. “If you were to send out the Demon Emperors within the Ten Thousand Beast Atlas, the Inherited Prohibited Area would automatically send out someone who’s at the same strength and ten times the attack power as the Demon Emperors you send out. The more Demon Emperors you send out, the faster the Inherited Prohibited Area would send out people to match your Demon Emperors. You could only rely on yourself.”

“Senior Great Ape Emperor, you don’t need to try persuading me. I merely wanted to know, if I want to go in, how do I go in?” Qin Yu asked once again.

The Great Ape Emperor looked toward Qin Yu.

Qin Yu’s expression remained the same even after being stared by the Great Ape Emperor.

“Fine, if you wanted to go in, you only need to directly fly over there. Remember… once you fly over there, you would not be able to easily come out from. You are only qualified to come out after finishing a battle.” Said the Great Ape Emperor attentively.

“I understand.” After saying these words, Qin Yu was prepared to fly over.

“Wait a moment. There’s one more thing.” The Great Ape Emperor said hastily. Qin Yu stopped his movement.

“Qin Yu, once you enter that tunnel, you’ll be faced with a battle. In the entire Inherited Prohibited Area, the only safe place is that open platform.”

The Great Ape Emperor pointed toward the open platform. “That’s the place, the place where Hou Fei sat to recover from his injuries. Only that place is safe. Also, once you stepped into the tunnel, you’ll be confronted with a battle.”

“I got it.” Qin Yu nodded.

“Qin Yu, after you entered it, you only need to finish a battle against your enemy, you don’t need to win, you merely need to survive the battle. Once you flee back to the open platform, you’ll be able to come back out. The method for you to come back one is…. walking to the bluestone on the edge of the open platform and stand on top of it. The Inherited Prohibited Area would automatically send you back out.”

Qin Yu nodded, he then flew toward the floating little mountain.

Seeing Qin Yu fleeting figure, the Great Ape Emperor and the Ox Demon Emperor glanced at each other.

“Sun Yuan, do you think Qin Yu can survive?” Said the Ox Demon Emperor quietly.

“He… has a very low chance of coming out alive.” The Great Ape Emperor shook his head.

****

Qin Yu’s body traveled past the Heart Clearing Wind. As the Heart Clearing Wind brushed past Qin Yu’s body, they did not cause the slightest amount of injuries.

Qin Yu descended on top of the open stone platform.

This open stone platform was not very big. On its edge was a extremely glossy bluestone. This was the method to exit. Qin Yu turned around to look… sure enough, the entire Inherited Prohibited Area had turned into a little world; he was unable to see anything from the outside.

“Foreign clansman, you have a short period of time to prepare yourself. You would soon be greeted with your enemy.” A voice sounded in Qin Yu’s mind.

Qin Yu's expression changed.

Fast as a lightning, he immediately rushed into the deep and unmeasurable tunnel before his eyes. This tunnel was a bit long. However, with Qin Yu's speed, in merely a blink of an eye's time, he had rushed through to the end of the tunnel and arrived on an extremely vast hall.

Qin Yu stopped when he reached this extremely vast hall.

That's because... there are six tunnels in front of him. These six tunnels were not long. Qin Yu was able to faintly see that at the end of these six tunnels were large halls much like the one that he's currently in.

Qin Yu raised his head and looked at the row of words carved onto the wall of the vast hall.

"Heaven Startling Stick Canon!"

"What powerful grandeur." With merely those four words, they had already caused Qin Yu to tremble in his heart, as if what was in front of him were not words but instead an extremely towering mountain that pierces through the heavens.

Qin Yu swept his gaze around.

On the walls, other than the words 'Heavenly Startling Stick Canon,' there was pictures and some handwritings. Those are a series of pictures depicting a person using the long stick. These pictures were separated into six groups. They are respectively –

Heaven Startling Stick Canon's Seventy Two Stick Strikes!

Heaven Startling Stick Canon's Thirty Six Stick Strikes!

Heavenly Startling Stick Canon's Eighteen Stick Strikes!

Heavenly Startling Stick Canon's Nine Stick Strikes!

Heavenly Startling Stick Canon's Three Stick Strikes!

Heavenly Startling Stick Canon's Single Stick Strike!

However, those pictures appeared to be extremely mysterious. Like

illusions, they were unceasingly fleeting and changing. Qin Yu was unable to even clearly see even a single image. It was so much that Qin Yu even began to become suspicious as to whether or not they were really pictures.

"The descendents of my Ape and Monkey Clan, before they ascend to the Divine Realm, if they were to be able to succeed in mastering the Heavenly Startling Stick Canon's Single Stick Strike, then they would be able to become join my sect and become my disciple." The words carved at the bottom of the pictures had caused Qin Yu a great shock.

"The person who had left these words ought to be that senior of the Apes and Monkey Clan that had descended from the Divine Realm." Qin Yu guessed in his heart. Right at this moment, an ice-cold voice sounded in Qin Yu's mind.

"Foreign clansman, seeing that you possessed a low quality Divine Armor, let me warn you first. You are not allowed to use the low quality Divine Armor. Otherwise... you will be killed directly."

Qin Yu was startled.

"Your opponent would possess the same strength as you. The stick technique that he would be using would be the 'Heavenly Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes.' In the event that you do not use your low level Divine Armor, if you were to be able to attain victory or escape to the open stone platform outside alive, you would be able to safely depart from this Prohibited Area."

Hearing all this, Qin Yu's expression changed.

"Not allowed to use the Divine Armor? How do I fight then?" Qin Yu grew a bit anxious.

Qin Yu did not doubt this voice at all. To be able to control a planet-sized Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, this person would definitely be able to kill him easily. For example... if he were to throw Qin Yu into the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream, then Qin Yu would likely die on the spot.

“You are to enter the second battlefield!”

The ice-cold voice sounded. Qin Yu then felt as if the times had flied. Dumbstruck, Qin Yu looked at the location that’s he’s currently in. It is a spacious and empty area inside the mountain. Qin Yu’s heart moved. He turned around to look... sure enough, there’s a tunnel that lead to here. Qin Yu was able to faintly see the other end of the tunnel.

The other side of the tunnel should be the great hall that he was previously at.

“Could it be that this place was one of the other end of the six tunnels that I saw?” Qin Yu guessed in his heart.

Qin Yu was correct. The six tunnels led to six different battlefields. At this moment, Hou Fei was fighting at the first tunnel’s channel. And Qin Yu, he was sent by the Inherited Prohibited Area’s mysterious energy to the second battlefield.

“Huff!”

A figure arrived on the second battlefield from thin air. This person was holding a cyan colored long stick. He was extremely learn and naked on the upper body. This was Qin Yu’s opponent.

“Foreign clansman, your opponent is I.” This man looked at Qin Yu coldly. “I am the Cyan Guard of the Six Great Guards of the Inherited Prohibited Area.”

“Cyan Guard?” Qin Yu didn’t dare to relax in the slightest.

“The Cyan Guard, when fighting against foreign clansman, you are to use the same strength that he possesses.” The voice that had previously sounded in Qin Yu’s mind sounded in the second battlefield. The Cyan Guard showed a respectful expression. He bowed and said. “Yes, my lord.”

“Foreign clansman, according to master’s rules, this is to test your comprehension toward battles. If you were to use your Divine Armor to forcefully take on the attacks, then you would be breaking master’s rules. He who breaks master’s rules would definitely die.” The ice-cold voice resounded in the spacious and empty battlefield.

Qin Yu felt that the people of the Inherited Prohibited Area was extremely frightening. He was able to sense that the strength of this Cyan Guard in front of him was unfathomable. He was merely suppressing his power to be the same level as him. This Inherited Prohibited Area has Six Great Guards, what other formidable people are here?

“Begin.” An ice-cold voice sounded.

The Cyan Emperor raised his eyes. His gaze was fixed on Qin Yu like a viper.

Suddenly, the long stick in the Cyan Guard’s hand was flipped over. Like a rain shower, it filled the sky and covered all directions. Qin Yu’s line of sight was filled with a countless amount of stick silhouettes. With merely a single move, Qin Yu was already unable to flee!

Chapter 10: Meeting

Unable to escape, Qin Yu calmly stood his ground.

Like they were plucking stringed instruments, Qin Yu's ten fingers were magically flicking. Momentarily, countless golden finger rays appeared and covered the skies. The amount of golden finger rays were definitely no less than the amount of stick silhouettes.

Meteor Finger Technique's Ten Thousand Weighty Fingers!

The stick silhouettes and finger rays all dissipated.

This time, the attacks from both Qin Yu and the Cyan Guard were crowd attacks. Although each of the stick silhouettes and finger rays do not possess a very strong power, but they covered a wide area.

The Cyan Guard had a slightly excited expression. "For finger technique to break through the stick technique, it is the first time that I've come across that. Let's see how you'll take on my next move..." However, the Cyan Guard's speech were stopped in the middle. That's because a sky-covering amount of golden finger rays were once again shot toward him.

"Idiot."

Qin Yu sneered in his heart. Only an idiot would stop to sprout nonsense in the middle of a battle.

This Cyan Guard's actual strength greatly surpassed Qin Yu. Although his current attack power was suppressed to Qin Yu's level, but the Cyan Guard only took this battle as a game. Only because of that did he bother to talk in the middle of a battle.

"You actually did this." The Cyan Guard sneered. His cyan long stick jolted and turned into a circle of stick silhouettes. Like a upside down cone, it flew toward those golden finger rays. Every golden finger ray that was covered by the cone was turned into nothingness.

"Not bad." The Cyan Guard's expression changed. He was shocked to discover that majority of those golden finger rays were illusions.

Qin Yu had a slight cold grin on his face.

This was the Thousand Illusions Fingers of the Meteor Finger Technique. Amongst the thousand golden finger rays, there was only a single one that possessed an astonishing attack power. The rest of them were all illusions to confuse the opponent. If the Ten Thousand Weighty Fingers was to be a crowd attack where each of the finger rays possessed a weak amount of power, then this Thousand Illusions Fingers was a single body attack where the only true finger ray within it possessed an enormous attack power.

However, this Cyan Guard used a method to defend against crowd attack to defend against it. Although the stick silhouettes covered a large range, but the amount of power behind those stick silhouettes were weak.

“Boom!” The true finger ray within the Thousand Illusions Finger passed through the stick silhouettes and landed directly on that Cyan Guard’s body.

The Cyan Guard stopped. He did not continue to attack but instead looked carefully at Qin Yu. His expression had turned even more concentrated. “Foreign clansman, you are worthy enough for me to become serious. However, I must remind you... that only when you knock down my long stick or escape to the open platform would you be able to save your life. It is completely useless for your attacks to land on my body.”

Qin Yu frowned.

“This man who created these rules was truly a scoundrel. What kind of test is this? Unequalled defense and insisted that I knock down the weapon in order to win.” Qin Yu felt awfully wronged in his heart. However, he does not have any other method.

As he was in the Inherited Prohibited Area, he must comply with the rules.

“Foreign clansman, experience the last three stick strikes of the Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes.”

“He!”

The Cyan Guard’s long stick suddenly turned into a cyan colored light. Qin Yu only felt that the cyan sword silhouette was like a ray of light as it arrived in front of him after two or three strange irregular changes. Qin Yu was only able to fly back to retreat.

Three stick strikes ferociously landed on Qin Yu’s body consecutively.

Qin Yu was knocked against the wall. He then fell on his stomach.

“What a strange attack. That’s right, it’s an attack that’s created through the use of the space’s fluctuation. The principle behind it is the same as the Ten Termination Fingers.” Qin Yu firmly stared at his opponent. And at this moment, stick marks had already appeared on the surface of Qin Yu’s body. His internal body was also seriously injured by the vibrations. Blood had already permeated to his body surface. It’s just that his Life Elemental Energy had recovered him in a flash.

“Your body’s defense is pretty strong.” The Cyan Guard sneered.

The cyan stick silhouette once again passed through the space in a strange line. However this time around, Qin Yu was already prepared for it; he flew back and at the same time flicked his ten fingers rapidly. Simultaneously, ten finger rays were shot out. They were shot out in ten parallel lines. However, what’s strange was that these ten finger rays unexpectedly came together into one.

Meteor Finger Technique’s Ten Termination Fingers.

“Bang!”

The ten golden finger rays that had combined into one collided with that rapidly incoming stick silhouette.

The Cyan Guard’s attack had failed again!

Qin Yu heaved a sigh of relief in his heart. Everything was really as he had expected. The principle behind that stick technique’s attack was exactly the same as his Ten Termination Fingers.

The Cyan Guard’s expression sunk. “Foreign clansman, never had I

expected that your battle comprehension was actually this high. The Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes still have one more final move, I shall see whether or not you'll be able to take on that."

The Cyan Guard raised his long stick.

Qin Yu's concentration was elevated to the peak. He stared at the Cyan Guard in front of him. "This Inherited Prohibited Area had limited his strength to be the same as mine. I don't believe that... that this Inherited Prohibited Area could determine the strength of my 'Sky Piercing Finger.'"

"Watch carefully, foreign clansman." Said the Cyan Guard indifferently.

His long stick moved.

Qin Yu was only able to sense that the space had suddenly been twisted. In a blink of an eye, thirty six stick silhouettes suddenly had appeared in front of him. These thirty six stick silhouettes were arranged in front to back. However, Qin Yu was able to sense that... every one of them were true.

"Illusions, illusions."

Qin Yu determined in his heart that there was only one true stick silhouette and that it was impossible for there to be thirty six stick silhouettes. However, Qin Yu was unable to determine which is the true one using his eyes and Immortal Awareness. Qin Yu only had a single chance.

"Bang!"

A stick silhouette ferociously landed on Qin Yu's body. "That's right, this is the moment!" Qin Yu eyes shined. His index finger that was already prepared beforehand was thrusted to the long stick like lightning.

Index finger, long stick!

The two collided into each other. At this moment, time appeared to have been stopped. The thirty six stick silhouettes have all disappeared.

"Bang!" The Cyan Guard's hand was jolted ferociously.

Qin Yu also felt that his finger was numb.

The Cyan Guard looked at Qin Yu with an astonished expression. “Your strength was definitely no higher than a level three Immortal Emperor; you are either concealing your strength, or, with your soul’s realm level and your strength, it was impossible for your attack to be this powerful. Absolutely impossible.”

How could the Cyan Guard possibly know that Qin Yu was able to use his Black Hole to accelerate and shoot out such a strange attack?

“Don’t you run!” The Cyan Guard’s figure was shot forward rapidly.

At this moment, Qin Yu had already started to rapidly flee. “Only an idiot would stop for you. Even the Sky Piercing Finger cannot knock down your long stick, do I have any other way to knock down your long stick?”

Unfortunately... the Cyan Guard that was currently enraged actually violated the rule to suppress his strength to a level three Immortal Emperor. His speed was increased to a frightening level. In merely a moment, he appeared in front of Qin Yu.

This run and chase, Qin Yu and the Cyan Guard had already ran from the second battlefield all the way to the main hall. It was the main hall that Qin Yu first entered.

“Foreign clansman, prepare to die.” The Cyan Guard attacked again.

****

“Sigh, I failed again. This final Thirty Six Overlapping Waves, I am always unable to block it.” Hou Fei rapidly fled from the first battlefield.

Ever since he successfully challenged the first level stick technique, Hou Fei had been constantly challenging the ‘Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes.’ However, he failed every single time. In all these years, Hou Fei had managed to learn thirty five moves of the ‘Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes.’ He had always failed the final move by a bit.

Only through completely comprehending the final move would he be able to defeat his opponent.

When Hou Fei was fleeing, the Red Guard that was battling against him

did not give chase. That's because the Red Guard also knew that the Inherited Prohibited Area was created to train the descendents of the Ape and Monkey Clan. Furthermore, the Red Guard was only allowed to use half of Hou Fei's strength, thus he was unable to catch up to Hou Fei with his speed.

"This Thirty Six Overlapping Waves is an advanced level technique compared to the other thirty five moves. It puts into use the comprehension of the space to transform and store the body's energy in order to create a explosive power in a split moment. It continuously shoots out thirty six stick silhouettes to create the strongest attack power." While Hou Fei was fleeing, he was also thinking about the technique in his heart.

After all these years, Hou Fei was completely certain about the principle of the Thirty Six Overlapping Waves. It's just that he was lacking a bit when trying to use it.

"There's battle ahead!"

While Hou Fei was rapidly flying out, he sensed that there was an intense battle in the main hall ahead of him. "Eh, strange. There's someone else other than me in the Inherited Prohibited Area? Didn't the Great Ape Emperor use all three of his chances already?"

Hou Fei grew curious. Who exactly was the person in the battle?

In a blink of an eye, Hou Fei had arrived on the main hall.

At this moment... he saw a furious Cyan Guard carrying with him a cyan colored long stick silhouette as it landed ferociously on a black haired youngster. Seeing this black haired youngster, Hou Fei's eyes were opened wide and round like a ball.

"Big, big brother!" Hou Fei was shocked.

He then became clear headed. Hou Fei grew angry when he saw the situation of the battlefield. "What's with this Cyan Guard? He's relying on the fact that he possessed an unequalled defense and doesn't bother to defend at all. Instead, he is chasing after my big brother and attacking

him."

The current situation was precisely that.

The Cyan Guard was determined that Qin Yu was concealing his strength. This caused the Cyan Guard to believe that he was deceived. The angry Cyan Guard was completely exploiting the loophole within the rules.

He had completely given up defense and started to only attack.

No matter how strong Qin Yu was, it was still impossible for him to defend against that.

"Haah!"

The Cyan Guard's body's energy started to move about following a special method. He once again executed the strongest move of the Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes.

Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes.

It used a special method of energy movement to cause the energy to be stored up and then compressed to the extreme and then shoot out a stick stick rapidly. Then, following the first strike, it once again shot out a second stick strike. Following the second strike was the third strike...

One strike after another, overlapping one another.

When it reached the thirty sixth stick strike, it's power would become excessively strong.

Under normal circumstances, even if a person was able to block the first strike, they would be unable to defend against the consecutive strikes following behind it.

However, Qin Yu was able to directly use his Sky Piercing Finger to break through this technique. That's because... the Sky Piercing Finger's power was too powerful. The vibration from the collision caused the Cyan Guard's stick to be jolted out of control. Although the Cyan Guard was still grabbing onto his stick, he was unable to continue to execute the move.

This time around, the Cyan Guard had once again executed the Heaven Startling Thirty Six Strikes.

The Cyan Guard did not bother to defend at all. His long stick firmly hacked down.

The stick silhouettes were swiftly moving!

In a flash, thirty six vaguely distinctive stick silhouettes appeared in front of Qin Yu. Qin Yu was so angry in his heart that he wanted to curse out. However, he didn't have any other means than to use the same technique he did earlier.

He took on a stick strike and then used his Sky Piercing Finger.

"Boom!"

The index finger collided with the stick.

The Cyan Guard had a slight cold grin on his face. After that long stick was struck by Qin Yu's Sky Piercing Finger, it actually rapidly bounced back. The Cyan Guard's body turned around, the long stick rapidly made a 360 degree turn and came crushing at Qin Yu with an even more frightening speed.

Borrowing the power!

"Too fast!" Qin Yu's expression changed. After borrowing the power from Qin Yu's finger strike, the long stick's speed surpassed Qin Yu's reaction speed. He was unable to use the same method he used last time in time.

Using his body to feel the true stick silhouette and then breaking through the attack. In order to do that, he required time in between the sensing and the attacking. The faster the speed the stick silhouette was, the harder it was for him to break through it.

"Bang!" "Bang!" "Bang!" "Bang!"

Four stick strikes landed on Qin Yu's body consecutively. Each strike was faster than the one before it. The Thirty Six Overlapping Waves, if the first strike was not broken, then the following strikes would be harder

and harder to break.

Qin Yu was filled with anger.

This damned place. It doesn't allow him to use his Divine Armor, and furthermore, his opponent possessed an unequalled defense. In order to win, one must knock down the opponent's long stick. What's with this?!

Murder!

That's murder!

What Qin Yu guessed was correct. When the Inherited Prohibited Area was created, it was intentionally created to murder foreign clansmen. It merely left behind a bit of hope for them, that's all. "Fuck, I'm not playing anymore." Qin Yu's eyes turned blood-red. He was prepared to use the Jiang Lan's Realm.

However, right at this moment —

"Bang!" "Bang!" "Bang!"

The same stick silhouettes. It's just that these stick silhouettes were black. They appeared from another directly and collided with the Cyan Guard's stick silhouettes unceasingly. The trajectory of these stick silhouettes were exactly the same. The attack method was also exactly the same.

"Big brother, quickly, flee. The guards of the Inherited Prohibited Area are all vicious and merciless!" A familiar voice transmission sounded in Qin Yu's mind. Qin Yu looked over —

"Fei Fei." Qin Yu was pleasantly surprised. However, his expression immediately changed greatly.

Hou Fei only managed to consecutively block twenty some stick silhouettes. Finally, he was unable to block anymore. The black stick was knocked flying and smashed onto the wall of the main hall. Afterwards, another stick silhouette landed on Hou Fei.

Blood had covered Qin Yu's field of view.

"Fei Fei!!!" Qin Yu's eyes grew red.

His body moved. In a flash, he was holding Hou Fei. He wanted to rapidly rush to the outside. However, there were seven more strikes from the Thirty Six Overlapping Waves!

Qin Yu was knocked to the side from the first strike of these seven strikes. He was unable to run toward the tunnel.

“Big brother!” Seeing this scene, the serious injured Hou Fei’s eyes also grew red. However, in a blink of an eye, Hou Fei discovered that he was no longer in the main hall. He had already arrived in the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

After taking Hou Fei into the Jiang Lan’s Realm, Qin Yu grew a lot more relaxed.

Right when Qin Yu was prepared to enter the Jiang Lan’s Realm —

“Stop.” An ice-cold voice sounded.

The Cyan Guard’s body stopped, it was like he had be received a body fixation technique.

“Cyan Guard, when you were chasing after the foreign clansman, in order to catch up to that foreign clansman, you’ve used energy that reached the level of level six Immortal Emperor. You had already surpassed the boundary within the regulation. He who violated the rules must die.” The ice-cold voice sounded.

“My Lord, please spare my life. Please spare my life.” The Cyan Guard immediately kneeled down and said terrified.

“Humph.”

With a cold humph, the Cyan Guard grew motionless. Qin Yu who was nearby saw that the Cyan Guard’s eyes had become dim. Soon after, the Cyan Guard fell on the ground motionlessly.

Qin Yu was astonished.

This ‘lord’ of the Inherited Prohibited Area was truly incomparably cold and merciless.

“Foreign clansman, you may safely depart.” That ice-cold voice had turned amiable.

(Why did the lord in the Inherited Prohibited Area not punish the Cyan Guard the moment when he broke the rules? Hehe...)

Chapter 11: Same Hearted Brothers

In the spacious and empty main hall inside the mountain, Qin Yu was the only one alive. Currently, Qin Yu's heart was still shuddering. Earlier, the Cyan Guard was unexpectedly killed by the lord of the Inherited Prohibited Area. Although Qin Yu was unable to tell what kind of method the lord used to kill him, but the viciousness and mercilessness had still caused Qin Yu to shudder in his heart.

"Red Guard, take away the Cyan Guard's corpse."

The lord's voice resounded in the main hall once again. A red silhouette flashed by. A red clothed man with an appearance that's very similar to the Cyan Guard appeared in the main hall. This Red Guard bent over and picked up the Cyan Guard's corpse. He had a slight... sadness in his eyes.

"Foreign clansman, why are you still here?"

Hearing this sentence, Qin Yu was abruptly woken up by it.

"The lord of this Inherited Prohibited Area has an extremely strange temperament. It's best to not waste time with him." Qin Yu remembered his brother and immediately took Hou Fei out from the Jiang Lan's Realm.

As if he had teleported, Hou Fei appeared in the main hall out of thin air.

"Big brother." Hou Fei's eyes were already moist.

Qin Yu's heart also shivered. He then held back his emotions and said hurriedly. "Let's not waste time anymore, let's go to a safe place first." The only safe place within this Inherited Prohibited Area was that open stone platform.

Hou Fei had also become clear-headed. "Right, let's go." Hou Fei flipped his hand around and absorbed the Black Stick that was on the ground into his body. He then rapidly left the main hall together with Qin Yu. They passed through the tunnel and arrived on the open stone platform.

The open stone platform was isolated on the edge of this floating mountain. Below it was a boundless void. At the same time, there was

strong wind blowing to it.

The two brothers Qin Yu and Hou Fei were on top of this open stone platform. They looked at each other.

At this time, the two of them were recalling the memories of their past. The time when they first met at Uncle Lan's residence located at the bottom of the sea. The time when they wandered around the seafloor cultivator world with Hei Yu. The glorious moment when they ultimately established the Stellar Tower... There's also the helpless departure in front of the Ni Yang Realm's Blue Cloud Road. All of their memories were fleeting past their minds.

Amongst the three brothers, Hou Fei and Hei Yu had no choice but to ascend and enter the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm before Qin Yu.

As for Qin Yu, he had bitterly trained in the Mortal Realm for over a hundred years. Only then did he managed to realize the Dark Star Realm and achieve ascension.

The separation of several hundred years, they have finally met each other again.

The last time they saw each other, they were both at the Dacheng stage. However now, the two brothers were already Emperor level experts. One of them was the Ape and Monkey Clan's Super Divine Beast, the future Great Ape Emperor. The other was someone whose reputation had spread wide and far, the Qin Yu that had stepped on Emperor Yu.

Everything had changed, only that promise remained the same.

Hou Fei looked at Qin Yu. His entire body was slightly trembling. Ever since he had arrived on the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, Hou Fei had always been thinking about meeting Qin Yu and Hei Yu again. He was unable to attain any news about Qin Yu at all. As for Hei Yu... in accordance to the Great Ape Emperor's order, unless he had reached the Emperor level, he was not allowed to enter the territory of the Bird Clan.

Bitterly trained! He had frantically trained!

In these past couple hundred years, training hard and bitterly was all

that Hou Fei ever did. Including all the life and death battles that he had done in the Inherited Prohibited Area; what did he do all those for? It's all so that he could go and find his brothers, all so that he could be qualified to protect his brothers.

Finally...

His big brother had came!

"Big brother!"

Tears were forming on Hou Fei's eyes socked. He hugged Qin Yu tightly. The giant tear drops started to flow out from Hou Fei's eyes.

"Fei Fei." Qin Yu also tightly hugged his second brother. Ever since he had arrived in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, Qin Yu had always been lonely in heart and in spirit. He had always wanted to be together with his brothers, always trying his best in order to accomplish that. Even when he was being chased by Emperor Yu, Blood Devil Emperor and them, Qin Yu had never once retreated from his goal.

And now, he had finally succeeded.

After a long time, the two brothers stopped hugging each other and separated themselves.

"Big brother, how did you manage to find me? How have you been all these years? Oh, that's right, did you manage to create the later stages of your Stellar Transformation? Do you know how that Mixed Haired Bird is doing? Do you..."

Hou Fei asked seven questions in succession. He suddenly stopped. That's because he saw that Qin Yu had opened his mouth to reply but didn't know how to reply.

"Big brother, haha, I got a bit too emotional." Hou Fei scratched his head and then grinned.

"It's okay, I'm also very emotional right now." Qin Yu felt that his whole body was comfortable and warm. That warm sensation came from the heart and soul. Soon after. "Fei Fei, how have these past couple hundred

years been for you?"

Hou Fei said proudly. "In these past couple hundred years, I roughly did two things. One was finding that Mixed Hair Bird, and the other was to continue training. I had also tried to find you before. However, I did not know where you ascended to nor did I know when you'll ascend. I was even worrying that you might not be able to successfully create the later stages of 'Stellar Transformation.'"

Qin Yu nodded and said. "That's true. At that time, I was also wondering what might've happened if I failed to create the later stages. I have not seen you guys nor have I seen Li'er again, so I had always been demanding myself to not fail. Fortunately... I managed to succeed in my creation."

"Big brother, it seems to me that your current strength is pretty powerful. I had originally thought that I'll be the strongest amongst us three brothers now. Never had I expected that big brother is also this strong now. Could it be that big brother had been training hard and bitterly ever since you ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?" Asked Hou Fei.

Qin Yu took a deep breath, he slowly said. "About this matter, we must talk about the grudges between Emperor Yu and I."

"Emperor Yu? Could it be that idiot provoked you?" Hou Fei's eyes started to open wide.

Qin Yu reached out his hand and patted Hou Fei's shoulder. He then slowly began to talk about what had happened after he arrived in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. From the time when his disciple died on the Maple Moon Star causing him to incur hatred with Emperor Yu to the battle in the Blue Flame Star. Then to the battle against the Blood Devil Emperor's son on the Hidden Emperor Star. And then to the time on the Blue Snow Star when he was chased by the two great experts... All the way till the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array.

In the whole series of events that Qin Yu described, Hou Fei had been anxious for Qin Yu the entire time as he listened.

Although Qin Yu was currently well and living, but hearing about those

battles had still caused Hou Fei to become anxious.

"Ever since I opened the Third Layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, killed twenty six Immortal Emperors and forced Emperor Yu to flee, no one dared to provoke me again. After that, I effortlessly arrived here." After Qin Yu finished his story, and he also let out a deep breath.

Hou Fei's eyes were blinking nonstop. They were flickering with anger.

"That idiot Emperor Yu and that Blood Devil Emperor, they actually dared to bully you like that." Hou Fei's anger soared. He then looked at Qin Yu. "Big brother, your disciple Liu Hanshu was actually hounded to death by them, those bastards."

Qin Yu waved his hand and said. "Don't worry, they would one day repay everything that they had done." Qin Yu's tone was dull. However, his eyes shined with fierceness.

"Oh, that's right. Big Brother, earlier I had abruptly disappeared from the main hall and arrived in another world. What was that?" Hou Fei looked at Qin Yu curiously. Earlier, he was in the Jiang Lan's Realm and worried about Qin Yu so he didn't think too much about it. However now, he got curious.

Qin Yu smiled and said. "That is the Divine Artifact that Uncle Lan gave me, the Jiang Lan's Realm."

"Uncle Lan?" Hou Fei suddenly understood. "Uncle Lan is truly powerful. That Jiang Lan's Realm that he gave you was amazing, the Black Stick that he gave me was also amazing."

"What happened to the Black Stick?" Qin Yu asked.

According to what Qin Yu knew, this Black Stick was only as hard as a Divine Artifact. It appeared that there's nothing else to it.

Hou Fei chuckled. "Big brother, did you know... that before I even came to the Inherited Prohibited Area, I had already reached level six Demon King? From level one Heavenly Demon to level six Demon King, it merely took me a bit over two hundred years. Don't you think that's a bit too fast?"

Now that Qin Yu thought about it, it was indeed too fast.

Even the Genius Immortal Emperor, Jun Luoyu, still took several hundred years and almost a thousand year to reach level two Immortal Emperor. It is likely that it took him two to three hundred years to reach the level six Golden Immortal. For Hou Fei to reach that level so fast... it was truly astonishing.

"The reason why my cultivation speed was fast was precisely because of this Black Stick." Said Hou Fei complacently.

"Oh?" Qin Yu looked at the Black Stick in Hou Fei's hand with astonishment.

Hou Fei mashed his lips twice and then said. "About this Black Stick, I don't know why but when I am holding the Black Stick, I started to feel more intimate with the cosmic nature. My soul's realm also rises rapidly. However, if I am not holding the Black Stick, I am unable to achieve that profound sensation."

"There's such an effect?" Qin Yu was amazed.

If that really was the case, then it ought to be because of Uncle Lan. After all, the Black Stick was given to Hou Fei by Uncle Lan.

Talking about Uncle Lan, Qin Yu and Hou Fei were both filled with amazement. However, toward Uncle Lan himself, the two brothers did not know much about him.

"Fei Fei, do you have news regarding Xiao Hei?" Qin Yu suddenly asked. "I remember that you had previously tried to find Xiao Hei."

Hou Fei nodded and said. "That's right, I went to find that Mixed Hair Bird before, relying on that Mystic Ice Lion Beast that had a soul connection with him. It's just that right after I had determined that the Mixed Hair Bird was in the Bird Clan's territory, I was brought back by the Great Ape Emperor before I was even able to enter the Bird Clan's territory to search for him."

Suddenly, Hou Fei's expression grew solemn. "Big brother, I had always been worrying about a certain thing."

“Go ahead.” Qin Yu felt his eyelid jumped.

With a serious expression, Hou Fei said. “According to what the Profound Ice Lion Beast, Shi Zhan, the Mixed Hair Bird ought to have been moving about a large range in the Bird Clan’s territory. I suspect that… he is being chased by someone.”

Qin Yu’s expression changed.

He had once considered that a possibility; it’s just that he was not willing to accept that. Qin Yu immediately denounced it. “That’s impossible. You also know that Xiao Hei was at the very least a High Level Divine Beast. With merely the information that I managed to inquire, in the period when Xiao Hei ascended, there were no High Level Divine Beasts like him that had ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Thus, Xiao Hei was a Variation Divine Beast that no one knew about. As a Variation Divine Beast… there certainly would not be anyone in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that could know about him. If no one knew about him, who would go and chase to kill him for no reason?”

Qin Yu still remembered what Ao Wuming had told him.

Hou Fei nodded and said. “Big Brother, what you said makes sense. There are indeed High Level Divine Beasts within the Eagle Clan but they are not Black Eagles. Mixed Hair Bird was definitely a Variation Divine Beast and not many people would know about him. However, this does not signify that there would not be anyone chasing after him and trying to kill him. It might be that he provoked someone after he ascended.”

“Big brother.” Hou Fei solemnly looked at Qin Yu. “You ought to know that neither one of us had ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm for a long time. While I am able to train and cultivate to my current strength through the usage of the Black Stick and the Inherited Prohibited Area; but what about the Mixed Hair Bird?”

“Xiao Hei has the Cloud Piercing Spear.” Hurriedly replied Qin Yu.

This Cloud Piercing Spear was created with the same material as Hou Fei’s Black Stick. They are both given to them respectively by Uncle Lan.

Maybe it also had that kind of cultivation assisting function.

"That's right." Hou Fei nodded. "However big brother, you have to understand that even if he possessed the Cloud Piercing Spear, how far would he reach in a mere three hundred years? The reason that I was able to reach level three Demon Emperor from level six Demon King in a mere sixty years was all because of the Inherited Prohibited Area. If I didn't have the Inherited Prohibited Area, relying on on the Black Stick, I would at most be level eight or nine Demon King right now."

"Big brother, you ought to know about how great the gap between Emperor level and the levels below it are." Hou Fei's words had caused Qin Yu to tremble in his heart.

Indeed...

Hou Fei was able to train and cultivate to level three Demon Emperor because of the Inherited Prohibited Area, but what about Xiao Hei?

The levels below Emperor level.

Back then, on the Maple Moon Star, Qin Yu relied on the body of the Sword Immortal Puppet but was still unable to injure Yu Qingzi. The Emperor level 'domain' was the greatest assistance to prevail over those below the Emperor level.

"Big brother, you shouldn't worry. That was merely a guess of mine." Seeing that Qin Yu was somewhat worried, Hou Fei immediately said.

Qin Yu nodded and said. "I understand all that you said and it makes a lot of sense. There truly are a lot of people in the Bird Clan that possesses the power to chase and kill Xiao Hei. However, at the very least, Xiao Hei is still alive."

If Xiao Hei were to die, then his spiritual beast Shi Zhan would naturally know about it.

"Thus, regardless of whether Xiao Hei is safe or not, we must still hurry up and go to the Bird Clan's territory as soon as possible to find him!" Said Qin Yu resolutely.

“If he was to be safe, then we’ll just consider it that us three brothers would have our reunion earlier.” Qin Yu started to laugh. However, his eyes turned cold in a flash. “If there really was someone chasing after Xiao Hei trying to kill him, then we shall go and extinguish that scoundrel.”

“Right.” Hou Fei also grew excited. “Back then, us three brothers swept through the seafloor cultivation realm, who dared to provoke us? Now is the same, even if it is the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, whoever dared to provoke any of us three brothers, they’ll be provoking all three of us.”

Hou Fei was truly a tyrannical brute. His eyes had even turned red as he said those.

“Fei Fei, let’s leave here immediately?” Asked Qin Yu.

After all, Hou Fei only possessed three opportunities to enter the Inherited Prohibited Area, to waste one means that he’ll have one less opportunity.

“What are we waiting for?” Hou Fei started to laugh loudly. “I already can’t wait anymore. Furthermore, I still have two more chances after this one... Did you think that I’m that idiot Great Ape Emperor? If I was to truly train and cultivate, then I’ll be able to reach the ‘Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike’ Realm in a single try.”

Qin Yu saw Hou Fei’s arrogant appearance, he didn’t know whether to laugh or to cry.

This Heaven Startling Stick Technique was separated into six different techniques. The current Hou Fei was still not able to successfully master the second technique; in addition the further it goes, the harder it becomes, for Hou Fei master the sixth technique, the difficulty isn’t just simply hard.

“Good, since Fei Fei you don’t even care about this opportunity, then I would also not be wasting time. Let’s go. After we get out, we’ll bring Shi Zhan with us and immediately set off for the Bird Clan’s territory.” Qin Yu was filled with enthusiasm.

Hou Fei also shouted excitedly.

The two brothers immediately stepped on top of that smooth-surfaced bluestone on the edge of the open stone platform. That bluestone faintly shined with light; Qin Yu and Hou Fei were directly sent out of the Inherited Prohibited Area. It's just that after Qin Yu and Hou Fei left, an indistinct and low murmuring sound was sent out from the Inherited Prohibited Area.

Chapter 12: The Place to Intercept and Kil

Inside the core region of the disk that's composed of boundless amount of Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream. In front of the floating mountain, the Great Ape Emperor and the Ox Demon Emperor were chatting with each other. Just at the moment when the two were excited in their chat –

QIn Yu and Hou Fei suddenly appeared in front of the Great Ape Emperor and the Ox Demon Emperor.

"Qin Yu, you managed to survive?" Both the Great Ape Emperor and the Ox Demon Emperor had expressions of amazement.

Qin Yu glanced at the Great Ape Emperor. He was a bit angry in his heart. He was angry that the Great Ape Emperor actually did not clearly explain the most important aspect – the Inherited Prohibited Area does not allow the usage of Divine Armors.

When Qin Yu entered it, he was mostly relying on the fact that his Divine Armor's defense was powerful.

"Why didn't this Great Ape Emperor tell me? If he wanted to harm me, there was no need for him to use such a method." Qin Yu became puzzled. Was he exactly a friend or foe? Qin Yu was unable to determine that at the moment.

"Senior Great Ape Emperor, I want to ask you about a thing." Qin Yu looked at the Great Ape Emperor.

"Little brother Qin Yu, go ahead and ask." Said the Great Ape Emperor while smiling.

Qin Yu's expression grew solemn. "I only found out after I entered the Inherited Prohibited Area that... the Inherited Prohibited Area does not allow the usage of Divine Armor. You had not told me about this before, can you tell me the reason for that?"

Hou Fei also looked at the Great Ape Emperor. His brows started to crease and a trace of anger was shown in his eyes. "Your Majesty, my big brother is a foreign clansman, he would be met with extreme danger

when entering the Inherited Prohibited Area, how could you have allowed him to enter there? Also, you didn't even tell him about the matter of not being allowed to use Divine Armors?"

Even if this Sun Yuan was the Great Ape Emperor, Hou Fei would still not allow him to treat his own big brother like so.

"Fei Fei, I decided to enter the Inherited Prohibited Area on my own." That was something that Qin Yu admitted.

The Great Ape Emperor smiled embarrassedly, he said. "Little brother Qin Yu, you were so anxious to enter the Inherited Prohibited Area, as I was rushing to tell you about some things you have to remember, I had forgotten to tell you about the matter with the Divine Armor. As to whether or not you'll believe me, there's nothing I can do about it. It's just that I know that because of my forgetfulness, I had caused you to subject yourself to danger, that I must truly apologize for."

Hearing the Great Ape Emperor saying it like this, Qin Yu decided to forgive him.

For one, if the Great Ape Emperor wanted to kill him, there's no need for him to use such small trickery. Secondly,... with how high and revered the status of the Great Ape Emperor possessed, yet he still apologized to him. Lastly, Qin Yu believed that the Great Ape Emperor were not someone who would use such small trickery.

"Senior Great Ape Emperor, at that time you had to tell me all those important issues, for you to forget about telling me one of them was also very normal." Qin Yu decided to keep the peace.

The gaze that the Great Ape Emperor looked at Qin Yu with had clearly changed. As the Great Ape Emperor loved to battle, he had always been a blunt person and was disinclined to use small tricks. Furthermore... he was naturally a bit of a careless person.

.....

Imperial City of the Jade Cloud Star.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Man Qian, the Great Ape Emperor and the Ox Demon

Emperor were all present. The Great Ape Emperor had stayed by the Inherited Prohibited Area before precisely to look after Hou Fei. Now that Hou Fei had came out from the Inherited Prohibited Area, he naturally had also came here.

Hou Fei touched his nose and casually said. “Your Majesty, you had also examined it, I had completely mastered the second stick technique, I ought to be able to go the Bird Clan’s territory now, right?”

Hearing this, the Great Ape Emperor smiled.

A bit before Qin Yu had arrived, Hou Fei had learned all but the final move of the second stick technique. He had still not completely mastered the ‘Thirty Six Overlapping Waves.’ However, he was barely able to use the initial stages of that attack.

At the moment when Qin Yu was attacked by this move, being worried about Qin Yu, the furious Hou Fei had also used the ‘Thirty Six Overlapping Waves’ to ward off the Cyan Guard’s ‘Thirty Six Overlapping Waves.’ In reality, at that time, Hou Fei had already comprehended the essence of that move.

Although he was unable to completely ward off the attack, it was mostly because the Cyan Guard’s ‘Thirty Six Overlapping Waves’ had already overlapped each other. Each of his stick strikes were stronger than the last one. It was because of that that Hou Fei did not manage to ward off the attack. Hou Fei himself was also confused about it. When he came back to the Jade Cloud Star and began training again, he found out that he was capable of executing the ‘Thirty Six Overlapping Waves’ now.

“Hou Fei, you had successfully learned the second stick technique and your strength is also at the level three Demon Emperor level now; indeed, you do have the qualifications to enter the Bird Clan’s territory now.” Said the Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan while laughing.

Hou Fei was overjoyed. He laughed happily. “Big brother, it would seem that we would be able to depart for the Bird Clan’s territory tomorrow.”

“Tomorrow?” The Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan, the Ox Demon Emperor Man Quan and Man Qian were all stunned.

Qin Yu nodded. He smiled and said. “We are currently worried about our third brother, we truly cannot stay here any longer.”

Hearing Qin Yu saying it like this, the other three all knew that it was already determined. The Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan shook his head and smiled. A golden battle armor appeared on his body. This was precisely the Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan’s Divine Armor.

“Showing off?” Muttered Hou Fei in a low voice.

Divine Armors were rare and precious. There were merely a couple of them in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

However, what Sun Yuan did caused people to be amazed – he removed the blood contract from the Divine Armor and held the Divine Armor with his hand while placing it in front of Hou Fei. He said solemnly. “Hou Fei, accept the ‘Golden Abyss.’ From today on, the Golden Abyss is yours.”

Hou Fei was dumbstruck.

Only after a long time did he manage to stammeringly say. “Your, Your Majesty, what, what are you doing?”

The Great Ape Emperor lightly smiled. “You are the future Great Ape Emperor of my Ape and Monkey Clan, your safety is very important. Although you had reached the Emperor level, but for you to survive the Bird Clan’s territory, there are a great amount of Demon Emperor’s there that can kill you. If you possessed this Golden Abyss, then there would not be many that could threaten your life.”

“Those that are able to threaten you, I am acquainted with all of them. They also know about your importance to my Ape and Monkey clan. As they know about the severity of your well-being, they would not touch you.” The Great Ape Emperor’s face was filled with smiles. “Well then, accept it.”

Hou Fei really liked this Divine Armor. He even said that the Great Ape Emperor was ‘showing off’ out of jealousy when he saw it appearing on the Great Ape Emperor’s body. However, who would’ve expected such a thing to happen?

“What about you?” Hou Fei looked at the Great Ape Emperor.

The Great Ape Emperor said heroically. “I, through the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, with my, Sun Yuan’s strength, even if I am not using a Divine Armor, how many people could possibly cause me harm? Moreover, you better not forget that all the years that I spent in the Inherited Prohibited Area, were no joke.”

Hou Fei immediately accepted the Divine Armor with a face filled with smiles.

While others didn’t know about the Great Ape Emperor’s true strength, Hou Fei does.

The Great Ape Emperor had already successfully mastered the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes. According to Hou Fei’s estimations, ordinarily, the Great Ape Emperor would use the fourth stick technique, the Heaven Startling Nine Stick Strikes and would already topple over ordinary level nine Immortal Emperors.

If he were to use the fifth stick technique, the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes... then the Peng Demon Emperor and the Dragon Emperor who both possessed an Inherited Treasure would likely not be much stronger than the Great Ape Emperor.

Of course... if the Great Ape Emperor were to be able to one day comprehend and then master the highest level stick technique, the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike, then he’ll likely become the true unequalled person in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Unfortunately, the difficulty of that was truly too great. In the countless years of successive Great Ape Emperors, there had only been a single Great Ape Emperor that managed to learn the Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike. Majority of them had only managed to reach the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes.

“Heaven Startling Single Stick Strike... if I were to be able to comprehend that one day, then who in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm would dare act arrogant in front of me?” Muttered Hou Fei in his heart.

The Great Ape Emperor's actions and words had caused Qin Yu to be without the slightest amount of grudge toward him now.

.....

The second day.

Qin Yu and Hou Fei were standing outside of the Imperial City. They were prepared to set off to the Bird Clan's territory to search for their brother Hei Yu. In order to find Hei Yu, they naturally cannot do that without Shi Zhan. As for Shi Zhan, he was currently inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Shi Zhan is too weak, it'll allow me to be better at ease for him to be inside the Jiang Lan's Realm." These were the words that Qin Yu told Hou Fei when he took Shi Zhan into his Jiang Lan's Realm.

After Qin Yu and Hou Fei bid their farewell to the Great Ape Emperor, the Ox Demon Emperor and Man Qian, they began their journey to find their third brother.

Outside the Interstellar Conveying Arrays of the Jade Cloud Star.

"Big brother, back when we were in the Mortal Realm, that Mixed Hair Bird would always fight with me. Hehe, his strength right now would definitely be below me, I'm going to trample on him greatly this time around. Tsk tsk~~" Hou Fei was extremely excited.

Qin Yu chuckled. "Fei Fei, that's something that's hard to say. Who knows, maybe Xiao Hei managed to attain some fortuitous encounter and is now even stronger than you?"

That shouldn't be possible right?"

Hou Fei was rubbing his chin and having an appearance of doubt.

"Well then, it's our turn now." Reminded Qin Yu. He then stepped onto the Interstellar Conveying Array with Hou Fei. Following a blurry brilliance, Qin Yu and Hou Fei disappeared.

At this moment, a Golden Immortal was holding a Transmission Spiritual Pearl in his hand. "My lord, Qin Yu and Hou Fei had stepped

onto the third Interstellar Conveying Array of the Jade Cloud Star."

There are a lot of experts from the Immortal Realm and the Devil Realm in the Demon Realm. Due to the existence of Interstellar Conveying Arrays, many people who are at or above the level of Golden Immortals were able to easily come and go about other Realms.

×××

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan was flying amidst the clouds. His destination was the current residence of Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor; a nameless small island. Immortal Emperor Mu Yan, with his strength, was naturally capable of using teleportation to go there. However... Immortal Emperor Mu Yan was enjoying the feeling of flying. Furthermore, while he's flying, he was also able to think about how he should report to Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor.

Ever since Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor's combined their forces, Immortal Emperor Mu Yan's position became even more powerful.

Although Mystic Emperor also has two level seven Immortal Emperors under her, but their ability to administer was much inferior to Immortal Emperor Mu Yan. Thus, Immortal Emperor Mu Yan became the number one individual under Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor.

"Last time around, Qin Yu disappeared with the Ox Demon Emperor; I did not manage to find out where they went. Could that be blamed upon me?" Immortal Emperor Mu Yan felt a bit helpless in his heart.

Since Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor intended to kill Qin Yu, their troops naturally tried all methods to keep a close watch over Qin Yu. With the influence of their two powers combined, to accomplish such was an easy task.

When Qin Yu and the Ox Demon Emperor departed for the Inherited Prohibited Area, especially after they flew into the Cosmic Space; how could those surveillance people possibly be able to keep up their surveillance? Because of this, Mu Yan was once blamed for it.

"His Majesty had changed." Immortal Emperor Mu Yan sighed. "If it

was His Majesty from before, he would definitely not blame me because of something like this. However now, he started to directly blame me for it. Sigh. His Majesty had placed too much of an importance on Qin Yu."

At this moment, that nameless small island had already appeared beneath the flying Immortal Emperor Mu Yan.

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan turned into a ray of light and landed on that small island. There were no servants or attendants in this small island; only Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor were here. Only a couple trusted aides knew about this small island.

"Mu Yan, you've come." Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi slightly smiled at Mu Yan.

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan immediately replied respectfully. "Mu Yan pays his respect to Her Majesty Mystic Emperor. Your Majesty Mystic Emperor, I have news regarding Qin Yu to report this time around."

"Qin Yu?" Xuan Xi raised her beautiful brows.

"Mu Yan, you said you have news regarding Qin Yu?" Emperor Yu who suddenly appeared out from nowhere stared at Mu Yan. Being started by the Emperor Yu like so, Mu Yan naturally was feeling pressure.

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan immediately said. "Your Majesty, last time the Ox Demon Emperor and Qin Yu left. However, they came back to the Jade Cloud Star. At the same time, they brought two people back with them – The Great Ape Emperor and Hou Fei."

"Them?" Said Xuan Xi shocked.

The Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan and the future Great Ape Emperor Hou Fei. They were both people that were being paid close attention to by the intelligence personnels.

"What did Qin Yu end up doing afterwards?" Asked Emperor Yu coldly.

Xuan Xi smiled bitterly as she looked at her husband. Perhaps her current husband only has the idea of killing Qin Yu in his mind. "This Heart's Devil was certainly very serious." Xuan Xi grew even more

determined to help her husband kill Qin Yu.

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan replied respectfully. “Your Majesties, Qin Yu had just left the Jade Cloud Star with Hou Fei today. Only the two of them.”

“They left?” Emperor Yu’s brows creased.

Mystic Emperor was also puzzled.

Suddenly, Emperor Yu’s eyes were narrowed. A cold light shined through. “Hua Yan who had been dispatched to the Mortal Realm had once told me that Qin Yu has two brothers. One was Hou Fei and the other was Hei Yu.”

A cold smile appeared on Emperor Yu’s face. “If my guess was correct, that Qin Yu tried every means possible to rush to the Demon Realm was precisely to find his brothers. When he departed with the Ox Demon Emperor, he did that to search for Hou Fei. And now that he managed to find Hou Fei, he must’ve definitely set off to find Hei Yu now.”

“That make sense.” Xuan Xi nodded in approval.

“Xi’er, our opportunity had arrived.” Emperor Yu looked toward Xuan Xi.

Xuan Xi instead frowned. She waved at Immortal Emperor Mu Yan and said. “Mu Yan, you can go back first.”

Immortal Emperor Mu Yan knew that there are things between the two Majesties that are not suited for him to listen to, he immediately bowed and said. “This subordinate shall take his leave.” After he finished saying that, Immortal Emperor Mu Yan turned into a ray of light and disappeared into the horizon.

Xuan Xi looked toward Emperor Yu and said. “Brother Feng Yu, I am in approval of you wanting to kill Qin Yu. However, that Hou Fei is a bit troublesome.”

“What’s troublesome about it? He’s nothing more than a little monkey.” Emperor Yu sneered.

Xuan Xi shook her head and said. “While it’s possible to ignore his

strength, but... he has a person behind his back – the Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan!"

Hearing the name Sun Yuan, Emperor Yu's brows started to crease. People at the level of Emperor Yu naturally knew about the Demon Realm's successive generations of Three Emperors and how exceedingly frightening they are. The Dragon Emperor and the Peng Demon Emperor both possessed an Inherited Treasure. The Great Ape Emperor instead possessed an Inherited Prohibited Area.

Currently, Emperor Yu had reached level nine Immortal Emperor. However, Sun Yuan was a level eight Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast. If they were to just compare their strength, then there was hardly any difference between them. However, once Sun Yuan started to use his Stick Technique to battle, Emperor Yu would become distinctly inferior to him.

"Sun Yuan, troublesome indeed." Emperor Yu nodded. Soon after he smiled and said. "We'll just directly kill Qin Yu and ignore that Hou Fei."

Xuan Xi said with some hesitation. "If we were to kill Qin Yu, won't that Hou Fei seek us for revenge?"

"Revenge? By the time Hou Fei possesses the power to get revenge, we would've already ascended to the Divine Realm." Said Emperor Yu while smiling indifferently. "Did you perhaps think that Sun Yuan would cause us troubles because we killed Qin Yu? Furthermore, when the two of us join hands; compared to Sun Yuan, who knows who's actually stronger."

Xuan Xi thought about it for a bit and then also nodded.

Killing Hou Fei, Sun Yuan might come and cause troubles. Killing Qin Yu... Sun Yuan likely wouldn't.

"The Dragon Clan has some relation with Qin Yu, the Dragon Clan's territory is not suited for killing Qin Yu." Xuan Xi muttered to herself. "The Bird Clan and the Beast Clan doesn't get along, let's kill Qin Yu in the Bird Clan's territory!"

Emperor Yu's eyes shined with a cold light. "Right, we will kill Qin Yu the moment they pass through the Dragon Clan's territory and arrive at

the Bird Clan's territory!"

Chapter 13: Storing Power

Underneath the Rain Flowers Tree, Xuan Xi was discussing something with Emperor Yu.

"Brother Feng Yu, you ought to still remember about that Qin Yu's Qingyu Immortal Mansion right?" Xuan Xi had an alert expression in her eyes. "Last time, the two of us joined hands but were still unable to harm that Qingyu Immortal Mansion in the slightest."

Hearing Xuan Xi mentioning the 'Qingyu Immortal Mansion,' Emperor Yu's eyelids jumped.

Last time, the twenty eight Immortal Emperors had surrounded outside that 'Qingyu Immortal Mansion' for a whole twenty years. He even joined hands with Xuan Xi and executed their strongest attack. However, they were still unable to break the Qingyu Immortal Mansion's defense. It was also precisely because that they had wasted so much time on it that Qin Yu was able to open the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas's third layer and then send out the Blood Dragon Ao Wuxu.

In a single battle, all the elites underneath Emperor Yu were nearly completely wiped out and his reputation had reached rock bottom.

"Xi'er, that Qingyu Immortal Mansion is extremely strange. At that time, although I was only a level eight Immortal Emperor, but with me joining hands with you and even using the Matchless Great Sword's attack, that even regular Divine Artifacts would not be able to defend against it... This Qingyu Immortal Mansion, I also sometimes suspect that the green speck might be something else?!" Said Emperor Yu slowly.

"Something else?" Said Xuan Xi puzzled. "Could it be that there's Immortal Mansion that could resist our combined attack?"

Emperor Yu thought about for a long time before shaking his head and sighing. "I am also unable to understand. It's just that Qingyu Immortal Mansion's defense was truly too frightening. Even the current me that has reached level nine Immortal Emperor, I'm afraid that even with the two of us joining hands, it would still be very hard for us to break through that

Qingyu Immortal Mansion."

Xuan Xi nodded.

The shock that the green speck had given them was still extremely clear in their minds.

"If Qin Yu were to hide in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, it would indeed be hard for us to kill him." Said Xuan Xi solemnly.

Emperor Yu laughed indifferently. "That's the reason why in our plan to kill Qin Yu this time, I have decided... to kill him in a single strike." As he said till this part, Emperor Yu's gaze turned sharp. "We could only use a single strike. If we were to fail in killing him with a single strike, then we would not have another opportunity to attack him. This single strike must reach the highest power, and it must definitely kill Qin Yu."

Hearing till this part, Xuan Xi smiled.

Their strongest strike, if Qin Yu were to not be hiding in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, then she does not believe that he's capable of surviving their strike.

"We will definitely succeed this time." Emperor Yu raised his head up and looked toward the snow white Rain Flowers.

******

Let's move on from the small nameless island where Emperor Yu and his wife were discussing about how to deal with Qin Yu. Qin Yu and Hou Fei had rapidly passed through the territory of the Beast Clan and entered the Dragon Clan's territory.

"Big brother, we had already journeyed for all this time, let's rest for a day in this planet." Said Hou Fei to Qin Yu right after he got out of the Interstellar Conveying Array.

Qin Yu nodded. "We had already traveled for six days straight since we left the Jade Cloud Star, it's true that we should take a nice rest now."

Ordinarily, Qin Yu and Hou Fei would exit from an Interstellar Conveying Array and then stand in line for the next one. Like that, they

would transfer between the Interstellar Conveying Arrays. To experience such dry and dull days for six days straight was truly very tiring.

On this planet, Qin Yu and Hou Fei were drinking and eating in a restaurant. They then found a place to stay. The place they decided to stay at was a courtyard manor located behind the restaurant. It could be regarded as peaceful and quiet.

Nighttime.

The night of this planet was covered with an endless amount of stars. Qin Yu and Hou Fei were casually sitting on two stone chairs drinking and chatting.

While the two of them were chatting, Hou Fei suddenly grew tense. He opened his eyes wide as he looked at Qin Yu. "Big brother, according to what you said, now that you've reached the Dark Hole's latter stage, won't you have to once again create the later stages?"

Qin Yu raised his head to look at the star-filled sky.

He had created the seventh and eighth stage of the Stellar Transformation. However, what should the later stages of the Black Hole stage be? Qin Yu did not have a clear-cut goal for it at all.

"That's right, I have to continue creating the later stages." Said Qin Yu while sighing.

Hou Fei's expression changed. He looked at Qin Yu with a serious expression and said. "Big brother, what would happen if you failed your creation of the later stages?"

"That's hard to say. If I were to not continue to train and cultivate, then my strength would forever remain at this level. However, if I were to continue to train and cultivate, if my later stages that I created were to be wrong, then perhaps..."

A scene appeared in Qin Yu's mind – the flour paste world at the other side of the Black Hole Channel in his dantian. The two to three meter long space that belonged to him, its energies started to surge violently. His Black Hole collapsed, his soul scattered.

Although this scene was merely an imagination, it was still possible for it to happen.

Even though Qin Yu did not mention what might've happened if he were to fail in the creation of the later stages, Hou Fei was able to deduce what would've happened based on Qin Yu's expression.

"Big brother, if you aren't certain in being able to create the next stage, you must absolutely not break through to the next stage." Hou Fei grabbed Qin Yu's hand. His two quick-witted eyes were staring at Qin Yu. "Big brother, reply to me."

Qin Yu was stumped for words. A burst of emotions came from his heart.

Suddenly, Qin Yu laughed. "Okay. Fei Fei, you can rest assured. I would not be reckless. I would also not randomly create the next stage unless I have certainty. Furthermore... there's a lot of different branches available for the next stage. I have some ideas in my mind but I still haven't completely decided yet."

A new technique, there is more than a single way to create it. There might be multiple different ways. It's just that there's a certain way that's the best amongst all the ways that's possible. The rest of them might be a bit inferior.

The Black Hole Realm, what shall the next stage be?

Qin Yu was able to select a couple different ways. However, each one of them were different from the other. If he were to pick any, then he would end up creating a different stage from the others. Of course, the way that he chose might also be a dead end that leads to disaster!

"Big brother, sigh, can't you just not continue practicing that Stellar Transformation technique? It's too dangerous to create a new technique, it's a lot safer to follow the roads created by the predecessors." Hou Fei grew a bit angry. The wine cup in his hand was also broken with a 'kacha' sound.

Qin Yu shook his head.

“Fei Fei, you know about this technique of mine too. It’s different from the ones that you all train in. You all train and cultivate the Nascent Soul and are able to change to train and cultivate other techniques. However, Stellar Transformation is different. Unless there’s a suitable technique for me, I could only rely on myself to create the next one.”

Qin Yu gave an unperturbed smile. “That’s enough, your big brother is no fool. Come, let’s drink, we still have to continue our journey tomorrow.”

Hou Fei looked at Qin Yu, and in the end he could only nod.

From Hou Fei’s point of view, he believed that Qin Yu regarded life and death as too light of a thing. For him to be that carefree about it, even his brother has become worried yet Qin Yu was still not worried. The later stage Black Hole Realm... it’s already the best time to create the next realm.

******

The core planet of the Dragon Clan’s territory – Green Crystal Star.

The Green Crystal Star could also be considered as an exotic planet in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. The planet was not considered to be big, it was only a tenth the size of other ordinary planets. However, fifty percent of this planet was composed of green crystals. Thirty percent of it was covered with rivers and ocean. The other twenty percent was some rocks, soil and so on.

When looking at the planet from the outer space, the entire planet was jade colored and radiating a magnificent light.

Only the Dragon Clan’s High Level Divine Beasts, Super Divine Beasts, and experts who had reached the Emperor level and their families were allowed to live inside the Green Crystal Star. Thus, the population of the Green Crystal Star was extremely small. They were gathered within a small region of the Green Crystal Star, much like living in a village.

The Dragon Emperor’s residence was very ordinary looking. It was a large courtyard manor.

[TL: this is a hard part. I decided to translate 庭院 as manor when it's not really it. However, I felt that it might be better to describe it as a manor than a courtyard. So I guess I'll change it to courtyard manor now. The Dragon Emperor's residence is a large courtyard manor where there's a courtyard in the middle with buildings surrounding it on all sides, it looks something like this http://www.dixiao.org/zxpd/news1/2014/1207/539.html. also found wiki on it. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Siheyuan Wiki translated it as Chinese quadrangles.... courtyard manor sounds easier Sorry about not mentioning this in the previous translations.]

Currently, there were only two people in the entire courtyard manor – the Dragon Emperor Ao Fang and Prince Ao Wuming. It had already been several days since Ao Wuming returned to the Dragon Clan.

"Wuming, come, have a toast." The Dragon Emperor's face was filled with a benevolent expression.

Ao Wuming nodded and raised his wine cup. It's the first time for him to drink with the Dragon Emperor since he had returned to the Green Crystal Star.

"Wuming, it's already been several days since your return, I have never seeked out for you because I had been thinking the whole time... about how exactly I should tell you." The Dragon Emperor had a vexed and helpless expression.

"Imperial Father, go ahead and speak, I will listen." Said Wuming dully.

The Dragon Emperor and Ao Wuming's relationship was very tense.

The Dragon Emperor looked at Ao Wuming. He sighed and said. "Wuming, I know... that you've been angry with me the whole time. Well, you've already married that Lian Zhu, my opposition would be useless too. Isn't that right?"

Ao Wuming raised his head to look at the Dragon Emperor. "I like Lian Zhu. No one could break apart Lian Zhu and I, including my Imperial Father." Ao Wuming gaze was filled with stubbornness and the absolute unwillingness to compromise.

The Dragon Emperor smiled bitterly. “Well, you don’t have to use that kind of gaze to look at me. The reason I sought you out today was to discuss about the matter of my abdication with you.”

“Abdication?” Ao Wuming had a slightly startled expression.

The Dragon Emperor nodded and said. “Wuming, you ought to know that I had stopped at the level eight Demon Emperor level for a long long time. Now that you’ve also reached level seven Demon Emperor; from the looks of it... I think that the moment that you will break through to the level eight Demon Emperor would be soon.”

“Mn.” Wuming nodded.

Wuming knew that his Imperial Father had stayed at the level eight Demon Emperor level for a long time. His two sons were now a level seven Demon Emperor and a level eight Demon Emperor, yet the father was still a level eight Demon Emperor. One could imagine exactly how long the Dragon Emperor had stayed a level eight Demon Emperor.

“My Soul’s Realm’s level had already reached level nine Demon Emperor a long time ago. However, for the Dragon Clan, I had used the Inherited Treasure to suppress my power the entire time to not allow myself to reach level nine Demon Emperor.” At this moment, Ao Wuming’s face revealed a shocked expression. However, the Dragon Emperor continued his speech. “However, now, you and Wuxu have both reached a high level. Furthermore, our clan also has some elders to assist you. Once you harmonize yourself with the Inherited Treasure, your power would be sufficient to intimidate all the other powers.”

“Imperial Father...” Wuming opened his mouth as if he wanted to say something.

The Dragon Emperor waved his hand to stop his son, smiled and said. “Hear me out first. Once I stop suppressing my power and reach a level nine Demon Emperor... it will be hard to determine when the Divine Tribulation would land. It might be a thousand years or ten thousand years, it’s very hard to tell. According to the customs of our Dragon Clan, once I stop my suppression of my power and reach a level nine Demon

Emperor, the moment when I use the Inherited Treasure and pass the Divine Tribulation, you shall become the new Dragon Emperor. Wuming, you won't reject that right?"

Wuming took a deep breath. He looked at his Imperial Father and then nodded.

As a child of the Dragon Clan, one must definitely take the Dragon Clan into consideration.

"Very good." A slightly pained expression appeared on the Dragon Emperor's face. "Wuming, I know that you and your big brother had held grudges toward me the entire time. Yours wasn't so bad... however your big brother had a extremely heavy hatred toward me. So much that he even hated the entire Dragon Clan."

"Wuming, after I stopped suppressing my power and reached level nine Demon Emperor... It'll be very hard for me to know when I'll pass through the Divine Tribulation and ascend to the Divine Realm. Although you're a bit stubborn, but at the very least you still consider me as your father. I also do not doubt your loyalty toward the Dragon Clan. It's just that your big brother, I really had wronged him greatly. We could even say that the entire Dragon Clan had wronged him."

The Dragon Emperor looked at Wuming. "Wuming, did you know that in the entire Dragon Clan, only you have a good relationship with your big brother? Is it possible for you to give your father an opportunity to see your brother Wuxu?"

Wuming didn't know how to reply.

Wuming still remembered the crimson colored eyes his big brother had when he angrily left the Dragon Clan. The hatred within those eyes were something that's not even washable with an entire river's water.

"Forget about it, forget about it."

The Dragon Emperor smiled. "Wuming, you also don't have to make things difficult for yourself. It's just that you also have to continue your training. It's very hard for me to tell when I'll receive the Divine

Tribulation after reaching level nine Demon Emperor. Thus, you will be the one carrying the burden of the Dragon Clan in the future."

"I know." Wuming nodded.

After this, the relation between the father and son grew a slightly better. It might be because Wuming knew that his father would reach level nine Demon Emperor and ascend someday that he decided to become a slightly more intimate with his father.

The second day.

Wuming was at his own residence. Lian Zhu, as his wife, also lived there.

Wuming was talking with Lian Zhu. Suddenly, Wuming sensed that someone had sent him a transmission to his Transmission Spiritual Pearl. He immediately took out the Transmission Spiritual Pearl and swept over it with his Demon Awareness. "Big brother Wuming, I have already arrived at the Dragon Clan's territory."

Immediately, Wuming smiled. "Haha, so it's Qin Yu. I'm currently on the Green Crystal Star, when would you be coming over?"

"Big brother Wuming, Fei Fei and I have to proceed towards the Bird Clan's territory to search for our third brother. We were both worried about our third brother this whole time. Thus, we would temporary not go toward the Green Crystal Star. Once we find our third brother, we would then come and see you." Qin Yu continued on his transmission. "Big brother Wuming, I believe that with your Dragon Clan's strength, you're definitely able to find out where I currently am. If you wanted to see your big brother Wuxu, you can come and find me."

"Big brother?" Wuming was slightly stunned.

Qin Yu continued. "This is the route that Hou Fei and I would be taking in the Dragon Clan's territory. If you want to see your big brother, feel free to come... I have already talked about this with Wuxu. Wuxu did not oppose it."

"Good, I'll definitely come." Wuming reacted and replied immediately.

It's already been a long time since he had last seen his big brother Ao Wuxu.

Qin Yu suddenly send another transmission. "Oh, that's right. Your big brother Ao Wuxu had said to not bring your father, senior Dragon Emperor with you."

Wuming was slightly shocked. He remembered about what the Dragon Emperor talked with him about yesterday.

"Well then, big brother Wuming, Fei Fei and I will continue on our journey." After this, Qin Yu broke off the transmission.

Wuming was sitting atop of the chair, unable to determine what to do. His brows were deeply furrowed. He was pondering in his mind. – "Should I tell my Imperial Father about this?"

×××

On a desolate mountain area. Qin Yu and Hou Fei were here. On the grounds was a Transmission Secret Array.

"To bring a Transmission Secret Array around with you is truly convenient." Qin Yu waved his hand and retrieved the Transmission Secret Array into the Jiang Lan's Realm. With the Transmission Secret Array, he was able to communicate with others at any time.

"Fei Fei, we shall continue toward the Bird Clan's territory. For the time being, let's not rest on the way. It's not too late for us to rest once we reached the Bird Clan's territory." Qin Yu looked at Hou Fei.

"Okay. After we arrived on the Bird Clan's territory, we certainly need to rest for a bit. Also, when we reached there, we also have to let Shi Zhan determine the location of that Mixed Hair Bird." Said Hou Fei while laughing.

Immediately after, the two brothers continued on their journey, traveling day and night. The route that they determined was to cross through the entire Dragon Clan's territory and arrive on the bordering planet of the Bird Clan's territory – Yellow Bird Star. However, Qin Yu and Hou Fei didn't know that every time they pass through a Interstellar

Conveying Array, there was always someone sending the information out. Their journey was being completely monitored by Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor.

Chapter 14: Divine Artifact Destroyed

Inside the quiet courtyard manor, Ao Wuming was sitting beside the table. As for Lian Zhu, she was walking over with a cup of tea.

“Wuming, what are you vexed about?” Lian Zhu placed the cup of tea in front of Ao Wuming.

Ao Wuming took a deep breath. He then slowly said while looking at Lian Zhu. “My wife, say, do you think I should let my Imperial Father meet my big brother? Big brother does not want to see father, but father wanted to meet him instead. What should I do?”

“You pondered about it for all this time because of this?” Lian Zhu laughed.

“What? You have an idea?” Ao Wuming had already been vexed for three four days now.

Lian Zhu laughed and scolded. “You’re truly foolish. Why must you decide this matter on your own? Just directly tell your Imperial Father about this and then bring your father to your brother.”

“Big brother would be ang...”

“Don’t worry.” Lian Zhu interrupted him. “When you go and meet your big brother, first don’t let your father appear before him. First meet him by yourself and then ask your big brother if he wants to see the Dragon Emperor. Regardless of whether or not your big brother is willing, you just need to tell the result to your father.”

“If big brother isn’t willing, then won’t father be going there for no avail?...” Right when Ao Wuming said to this point, he started to smile. “Ah. Lian Zhu, you’re so clever and quick-witted. So very clever. Even if my big brother isn’t willing, but once I tell father about it, then father would likely appear on his own. At that time, won’t he have met big brother regardless? Also, big brother cannot blame me for it then.”

Lian Zhu chuckled.

After scraping Lian Zhu’s nose, Ao Wuming immediately left the

courtyard manor. “I’ll go and tell my Imperial Father.”

×××

On a certain planet in the Dragon Clan’s territory that’s close to the Bird Clan’s territory. Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor had already arrived here. They had already changed their appearance and are currently analyzing the information they received.

On the wall was a large Interstellar Map that covered the entire wall. This Interstellar Map was the map of the Dragon Clan’s territory. Even though the writings on the map were very small, but it was also barely enough to cover the entire Dragon Clan’s territory and condense it to the size of the wall.

“Brother Feng Yu, Qin Yu and Hou Fei are currently here.” Xuan Xi pointed at a planet on the Dragon Clan’s territory.

Emperor Yu looked at the map on the wall and nodded. “They had already traveled half the route. Currently, we still do not know which bordering planet they would be proceeding toward.”

There were six bordering planets between the Dragon Clan’s territory and the Bird Clan’s territory. The six bordering planets of the Dragon Clan’s territory each led to a different planet on the Bird Clan’s territory. Although Emperor Yu and Xuan Xi had decided to intercept Qin Yu and kill him the moment he entered the Bird Clan’s territory, but... they were still unable to determine which planet Qin Yu would be going toward.

“According to their current routes, there are two bordering planets that they might be going toward. However, as for which bordering plant it is, we could only continue to wait for new information.” Said Xuan Xi while frowning.

.....

Afterwards, Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor’s troops were sending back information one by one. The routes that Qin Yu and Hou Fei were proceeding toward had become much clearer.

“Reporting to the two Majesties, Qin Yu and Hou Fei had reached the

Lotus Fish Star." Said an Immortal Emperor outside of the door very respectfully.

"Lotus Fish Star!"

Both Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor's eyes shined. They both turned around to look at that gigantic Interstellar Map. Mystic Emperor raised her hand and pointed on it. She said. "Brother Feng Yu, they had set foot on the Lotus Fish Star, it's clear that they would soon set foot on a bordering planet. In that case... it's clear that they would be going to the Bird Clan's territories Yellow Bird Star from that bordering planet!"

Mystic Emperor pointed on a planet at the edge of the extremely large Interstellar Map – Yellow Bird Star. The entire map was covered with the Dragon Clan's territory, only in the edges were there some bordering planets from other territories.

For Qin Yu and Hou Fei to step on the Lotus Fish Star, they had already clearly informed Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor of the route they'll be taking.

"Yellow Bird Star!"

Emperor Yu looked at the Yellow Bird Star on the map with shining eyes. "Good. Xi'er, let's depart immediately and proceed toward the Yellow Bird Star so that we can intercept Qin Yu and Hou Fei at the Interstellar Conveying Arrays."

"Yes, let's go."

The Mystic Emperor was also very straightforward. After the two of them finished their conversation, they immediately used Greater Teleportation and arrived on another planet to take its Interstellar Conveying Array. With extreme speed, they proceeded toward the Yellow Bird Star. As they were originally close to the Bird Clan's territory, they had reached the Yellow Bird Star in less than a day's time.

Yellow Bird Star.

As the major transit plant between the Dragon Clan's territory and the Bird Clan's territory, Yellow Bird Star was naturally incomparably

bustling. Furthermore, Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor had already placed a lot of troops on this planet to begin with. And now, many of the experts from other planets have also started to assemble toward the Yellow Bird Star.

In a certain desolate and uninhabited outskirt of the Yellow Bird Star.

However, inside a certain forest of this place was a quiet manor. This manor was a residence that Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor's subordinates had recently built on the Yellow Bird Star. It was built precisely to await for the arrival of Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor.

Ever since Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor had decided to intercept and kill Qin Yu the moment he set foot on the Bird Clan's territory, they had given the orders for their troops to build residences for themselves in all six bordering planets including the Yellow Bird Star.

Inside the manor.

The husband and wife, Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor, were calmly waiting for their subordinates to send news to them.

"Two Majesties, according to Qin Yu and Hou Fei's speed, if they were to not stop to rest for the entire time, then they would arrive on the Yellow Bird Star in two days." Said a level nine Golden Immortal subordinate respectfully.

Xuan Xi nodded indifferently and said. "Good, you may withdraw."

That subordinate immediately bowed and withdrew.

"Brother Feng Yu, it would take at least two days for Qin Yu and Hou Fei to arrive. It's better for us to rest ourselves for a bit in the following two days. It would not be too late for us to attack him after they have arrived." Xuan Xi looked at Emperor Yu. "Brother Feng Yu, in these past couple days, you've been too tense."

Emperor Yu was slightly startled.

"Right, it must be because of how much of an importance I placed Qin Yu as." Emperor Yu smiled lightly. "Xi'er, I am in no mood to rest at this

time. If you want to rest, then go ahead and rest."

"I...." Xuan Xi saw Emperor Yu's current appearance and said helplessly. "Mn, I'll accompany you here."

"I hope that Qin Yu and Hou Fei do not rest enroute so that they can arrive on the Yellow Bird Star faster." Thought Emperor Yu in his heart. His gaze had grown cold.

×××

"Can't Qin Yu and Hou Fei stop for a rest? Sigh."

Said the Dragon Emperor helplessly. Ao Wuming who stood to their side was also at a loss for words.

Ever since Ao Wuming told the Dragon Emperor about the matter, the Dragon Emperor was so excited that he decided to immediately set off to Qin Yu's location. However, Qin Yu had already traveled wide and far. The Dragon Emperor and Ao Wuming could only continue to chase after them slowly.

In actuality, the Dragon Emperor and Ao Wuming were also able to send a transmission to Qin Yu to ask them to wait a bit. It's just that the Dragon Emperor also knew that Qin Yu was anxious to find his brother and didn't want to waste his time. Thus, he could only strain himself and try his best to intercept Qin Yu from another direction.

The Green Crystal Star was originally located at the opposite direction of Qin Yu's route.

Now, the Dragon Emperor and Ao Wuming were proceeding toward the Bird Clan's territory through a different route. Once they reached the Bird Clan's territory, they are able to reach the Yellow Bird Star through the use of two Interstellar Conveying Arrays.

"Imperial Father, according to their speed, it would likely take Qin Yu and Hou Fei two more days to reach the Yellow Bird Star. If we were to speed up a bit, then we are also able to reach the Yellow Bird Star in two days." Said Ao Wuming after calculating their speed.

The Dragon Emperor nodded.

Their speed was faster than Qin Yu's. That's because... they didn't have to wait in line.

Once they took out the title plate of the Dragon Clan's Imperial Family, they were able to immediately step foot into another Interstellar Conveying Array the moment they walked out from one. Like this... their speed was clearly many times faster than Qin Yu's.

×××

Under the close attention of numerous parties, the time passed very slowly.

.....

"Two Majesties, Qin Yu and Hou Fei had reached the Exceeding Forest Star, they're a day away from reaching the Yellow Bird Star."

.....

"Two Majesties, Qin Yu and Hou Fei are half a day away from reading the Yellow Bird Star."

.....

Following the numerous incoming information messages, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor did not dare to have the slightest amount of distraction in their heart.

"Two Majesties, Qin Yu and Hou Fei had reached the bordering planet in the Dragon Clan's territory. After they finish standing in line, they will reach the bordering planet in the Bird Clan's territory – Yellow Bird Star."

Hearing this information message, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor both stood up.

"Qin Yu, he's about to come." Emperor Yu's eyes shined. The Mystic Emperor also held Emperor Yu's hand tightly. "Brother Feng Yu, don't worry, this Qin Yu would definitely not be able to take on our combined strike."

Emperor Yu nodded.

However, Emperor Yu still involuntarily grasped his first tightly. He still remembered that after he refined the entire Reef Yellow Star, what he managed to obtain was a Qin Yu hiding in that green speck. Finally, all his troops were massacred.

“Today, I will definitely kill him.” Emperor Yu raged in his heart.

×××

Hou Fei and Qin Yu were standing in line.

“Big brother, there’s truly a lot of people in this bordering planet. There’s actually over a hundred people standing in line. I suspect that it’ll take a long time for it to reach our turn.” Said Hou Fei helplessly. Qin Yu also smiled bitterly.

How could the circulation of people in ordinary planets be able to compare to a bordering planet like the one they were on?

Over a hundred people, after a short while of standing in line, they had all passed through to the Yellow Bird Star on the other side.

“Next.” Coldly said the man whose job was to precisely take the toll fee of Elemental Spirit Stones. After he received the Elemental Spirit Stones from Qin Yu and Hou Fei, this man then allowed Qin Yu and Hou Fei to enter the Interstellar Conveying Array and started the Interstellar Conveying Array.

The next planet belonged to the Bird Clan’s territory.

A burst of vague brilliant light started to flicker. Following the light, Qin Yu and Hou Fei disappeared and then found themselves having arrived on the Yellow Bird Star.

“Yellow Bird Star. We’ve arrived.” Qin Yu had a cheerful look.

“Big brother, we’re tired after journeying so far nonstop. According to our plan, let’s rest on this planet for a while.” Hou Fei walked out from the Interstellar Conveying Array and took a long stretch.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Don’t be anxious, let’s have Shi Zhan

determine where Xiao Hei is at first so that we can determine which interstellar routes we should be taking from now on."

Hou Fei nodded.

That Shi Zhan's safety was very important. Only through having Shi Zhan would they be able to find Hei Yu easier.

"There are crooks mixed in with honest folks here, let's go find a peaceful place without anyone before letting Shi Zhan out." Qin Yu pulled Hou Fei and then the two turned into rays of light and flew toward the east.

And at this moment, an Immortal took our a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. "My lord, Qin Yu and Hou Fei had arrived. They did not continue to stand in the Interstellar Conveying Array but instead stopped on the Yellow Bird Star. After they left the Interstellar Conveying Array, they flew toward the east."

After Qin Yu and Hou Fei flew several hundred miles, they stopped and descended. There was no one here, all that's here was an overgrown prairie. Qin Yu directly took Shi Zhan out from the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Once Shi Zhan was out, he saw Qin Yu and Hou Fei and immediately said respectfully. "Shi Zhan pays his respect to lord Qin Yu and lord Hou Fei."

"Enough." Hou Fei immediately said loudly. "You are to immediately sense your master Hei Yu's rough location. We've already given you the map of the Bird Clan's territory, give us a general area."

"Yes."

Said Shi Zhan as he bowed. He then started to stand toward the side without moving, he had started to sense where Hei Yu was located at.

Qin Yu suddenly frowned.

"Big brother, what's wrong?" Hou Fei asked in confusion.

Qin Yu said while frowning. "Earlier, there's an Immortal Awareness that swept through our surroundings."

Hou Fei smiled and said carefreely. “Oh, it’s just that? It’s very common for cultivators to use their Immortal Awareness or Devil Awareness to sweep their surroundings. What’s to care about that?”

“No, that Immortal Awareness from earlier appeared to be of a very high level.” Qin Yu brows were deeply furrowed. “It’s just that the Immortal Awareness had disappeared right after. I did not manage to carefully examine it in time. However, at the very least, it’s level six Immortal Emperor or above.”

……

“I’ve determined Qin Yu’s location.”

Xuan Xi nodded to Emperor Yu. Emperor Yu’s eyes started to shine with burning light. “Finally, this moment has come. Xi’er, prepare to join hands with me immediately. My power is a bit stronger than yours, I’ll take charge of our attack. Okay?”

Xuan Xi nodded.

The two then took a glance at each other; with extreme mutual understanding, they flew up to the sky simultaneously. Soon, the two started to execute numerous hand seals at the same time. The seals were exactly the same. Finally, they started to chant numerous strange syllables.

Two Divine Swords were floating beside them. It was the Great Emperor’s Sword and the Flowing Great Sword.

One was golden and the other was green.

Suddenly —

Xuan Xi and Emperor Yu’s forms started to change alternately. Similar to the space shifting, the two were unceasingly shifting. The Great Emperor’s Sword and the Flowing Great Sword started to let out a trembling buzz cry. At the same time, they started to fuse together.

Lights shined brilliantly. Suddenly, sword aura pierced through the sky. The Great Emperor’s Sword and the Flowing Great Sword had combined

into the High Quality Divine Sword – the Matchless Great Sword.

Emperor Yu and Xuan Xi took a glance at each other. The two's figure were once again shifted in the air. At this time, the hand seal that Emperor Yu and Xuan Xi made was completely different. Rays of golden light were radiating from Emperor Yu's fingers.

Holding the Divine Sword Matchless Great Sword one-handed, a cold and fierce light shined through Emperor Yu's eyes.

Puff!

Suddenly, Emperor Yu's Immortal Awareness covered the entire Yellow Bird Star. Qin Yu who was currently waiting for Shi Zhan's answer was immediately discovered. Being covered by that Immortal Awareness, Qin Yu's expression immediately changed.

"Something's amiss." Qin Yu immediately grew alert. He was prepared to immediately launch his own Immortal Awareness.

However, right at the moment when that Immortal Awareness covered Qin Yu, Qin Yu sensed that the entire Yellow Bird Star was shuddering. An astonishing brilliance pierced through the heavens and was coming toward him. Even the traces of space cracks have appeared.

Fast. Too fast. Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness was only just spread out but that Divine Sword had already reached him.

"Boom!"

With a speed surpassing all attacks that Qin Yu have ever encountered, an attack that's at least ten times faster and stronger than that Green Blooded Sword Immortal's attack from back then. Qin Yu did not even have the ability to react and dodge. Qin Yu only sensed that his body was jolted as a frightening momentum was thrust at him causing him to fly backwards.

That momentum was brought forth by the Divine Armor.

The Divine Armor, Black Frozen Snow only merely caused the attack to be a bit sluggish. In less than a moment, that Divine Sword, like piercing

through gauze, pierced through the Divine Armor. Like tofu, Qin Yu's body was pierced through.

That Divine Sword directly pierced through and Qin Yu's dantian area. Blood burst forth.

"Qin Yu, die."

Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor immediately arrived in front of Qin Yu through teleportation.

Seeing this, Hou Fei raged like lightning. Especially when he saw that the Divine Sword had pierced through Qin Yu's Divine Armor and through his dantian, Hou Fei was stupefied.

"Big brother!!!" Hou Fei's two eyes were blood red. He was shouting himself till he's hoarse.

Hou Fei's body shined. A several hundred meter tall enormous ape phantom appeared behind Hou Fei. A layer of silver hair appeared on Hou Fei's body. His eyes turned golden and his lips turned purple.

"Ah~~~" A roar originating from the soul sounded. Hou Fei's golden eyes immediately turned deep red. The corner of his eyes were close to rupturing. "Who is it?!" Following his roar, he stomped the Black Stick in his hand. Countless stick silhouettes, like an endless amount of ocean waves, covered Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor immediately.

Chapter 15: Single Fist

At this moment, Qin Yu was kneeling on all four of his limbs. He was even spouting out blood from his mouth.

“Pfff!” Blood escaped from Qin Yu’s mouth.

From the attack of the Matchless Great Sword earlier, even the space had been cracked. Qin Yu’s Divine Armor, the Black Frozen Snow, was directly punctured and destroyed. When that Matchless Great Sword pierced through Qin Yu’s dantian, it still contained a lot of frightening sword aura that spread through all directions.

Had Qin Yu possessed a Nascent Soul within his dantian, then he would’ve definitely died. After all, the defenses of Nascent Souls were very weak.

The space within the dantian, if one wanted to call it big then it could be considered to be boundlessly big. If one were to say that it’s small, then it can also be considered small, as it’s merely a portion of the body.

The Black Hole within Qin Yu’s dantian was attacked by the two sword auras. His Black Hole directly swallowed those two Sword Auras. The great amount of sword aura that was exploding in Qin Yu’s body was added into the attack by Emperor Yu in order to guarantee that he would be able to kill Qin Yu. With that many sword auras, their attack power were actually not that strong. While those sword auras could be considered as catastrophic to Nascent Souls, but to the Black Hole in Qin Yu’s dantian, it didn’t possess much effect.

It’s just that when the Matchless Great Sword pierced through Qin Yu’s dantian, it had caused Qin Yu’s Black Hole in his dantian to shudder for a bit. Fortunately, the Matchless Great Sword did not directly pierce the location of the Black Hole. Had it pierced the Black Hole directly, then there was an eighty to ninety percent chance that the Black Hole would’ve collapsed.

The Life Elemental Energy was rapidly repairing Qin Yu’s injuries.

“Had my dantian contained a Nascent Soul, then I would’ve really died this time around.” Qin Yu who was kneeling on the floor raised his head and looked in front of him with bloodshot eyes. At this moment, Hou Fei had went berserk and was attacking Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor like a madman.

×××

Like a madman, Hou Fei exploded with his strongest attack power. The Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes had already been executed to the extreme extent. Countless stick silhouettes were frantically attacking both Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor.

“Brother Feng Yu. This Hou Fei is blocking our path like a madman, what should we do?” Said Xuan Xi via voice transmission.

Emperor Yu’s brows creased up. He was blocking Hou Fei’s attack. Even though Hou Fei was displaying an exceeding level of power, but regardless of his power, technique or comprehension of the world, they were all much inferior to Emperor Yu.

“Don’t bother with him, it seems like Qin Yu’s aura is gone.” Emperor Yu displayed a happy expression on his face. “The might of our earlier sword strike, even I myself would not be able to block it. He have most certainly died.”

Emperor Yu didn’t know that the current Qin Yu had merely vanished his aura.

“Mn, it really seemed like his aura is gone. It’s just that the injuries on his body were being recovered rapidly; so strange.” Xuan Xi noticed that Qin Yu’s injuries were recovering.

“Oh?”

Emperor Yu was startled. “Could it be that Qin Yu didn’t die?”

Emperor Yu couldn’t believe it. With the two of them joining hands, their attack power was greater than that of a level nine Immortal Emperor. On top of that, they possessed the High Level Divine Sword, Matchless Great Sword. Their attack was even able to rip through space.

With such an immense power, they were still unable to kill Qin Yu?

However, he had clearly observed with his Immortal Awareness that the Divine Sword had pierced through Qin Yu's dantian located in his abdomen.

Hou Fei appeared to have gone berserk.

"Fei Fei, I'm still alive!" A voice sounded in Hou Fei's mind. This voice suddenly caused Hou Fei to become sober from his frantic state. "Quickly, get away from the two of them. I will take you into the Jiang Lan's Realm. Quickly."

Hou Fei immediately grasped the current situation and started to fly backwards. As Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor didn't want to kill Hou Fei to begin with, they naturally did not bother to chase after him when he started to retreat.

"Brother Feng Yu, he's still alive, I managed to sense Qin Yu's aura." Xuan Xi's expression suddenly changed.

Earlier when Qin Yu sent a voice transmission to Hou Fei, he naturally emitted his soul's aura. Although he immediately withdrew it , he was still unexpectedly discovered by Xuan Xi.

With an intention of his mind, Hou Fei and Shi Zhan, who were hiding far away, were immediately sent into the Jiang Lan's Realm. Having made sure that Hou Fei and Shi Zhan were safe, Qin Yu was totally relieved of the worry in his heart.

Now... Qin Yu was able to directly enter the Jiang Lan's Realm himself.

"Emperor Yu, I really never would've thought that... after the battle in the Reef Yellow Star, you'd dare to act overbearing like this again. You were even unwilling to let go and continued to pursue me relentlessly in order to kill me." Qin Yu looked at Emperor Yu. In his eyes were traces of anger.

The Divine Armor Black Frozen Snow had already been destroyed earlier. Although the Divine Armor's defense was very strong, once it's pierced through, it's destroyed completely. It was only possible to restore

it if one was able to refine Divine Artifacts. However, in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm... there's likely no one who could refine Divine Artifacts.

"How could this be...." Seeing that Qin Yu actually stood back up and was talking to him, Emperor Yu appeared to have been struck by lightning and turned into a fool. He had a face filled with an unbelieving expression.

"Qin Yu, you're actually still alive? Actually still alive? Impossible!" Emperor Yu's eyes shined with a cold light. His entire body's aura was surging. Xuan Xi who stood next to him also had a shocked expression. She was equally astonished by the fact that Qin Yu was still alive.

Qin Yu looked at Emperor Yu. "Emperor Yu, listen carefully. In the Mortal Realm, that Hua Yan used my relatives to threaten me. On the Maple Moon Star, you dispatched troops to kill me. On the Blue Snow Star, you came to kill me. On the Reef Yellow Star, you didn't hesitate to refine an entire planet to kill me. And now, you came to kill me again! Again and again, you came to kill me. Never once did I try to take the initiative. Each and every time, it's always you who came for me!"

Qin Yu's anger had soared through the skies.

Angrily, he pointed at Emperor Yu. "Emperor Yu, who did you think that I, Qin Yu, am? I originally didn't want to create a death enmity with you, however, you continued to pursue me relentlessly in order to kill me and steal my treasures. Even a clay man is still thirty percent clay. Good. Good. It is you who forced me!"

[TL: Even a clay man is still thirty percent clay basically means that even if a clay had turned into the shape of a man, it's still a clay. Aka. no matter what you do, one's character would not change. Chinese idioms...]

"I, Qin Yu, hereby swear to the heavens; I will certainly kill you one day! I, Qin Yu, and you, Emperor Yu, shall not cease unless either one of us dies!"

Qin Yu pointed at Emperor Yu angrily. His angry voice resounded through the heavens – "I, Qin Yu, and you, Emperor Yu, shall not cease

unless either one of us dies!" The sound echoed through the world.

"Shall not cease unless either one of us dies? Humph, then you must certainly die." Emperor Yu's figure had turned into lightning.

"Stop!"

The energy contained in that angry voice had caused Emperor Yu's complexion to change color. Two men wearing golden gowns appeared. One of them was a golden haired youngster. The other one was a white haired old man.

"Dragon Emperor." Emperor Yu's expression changed greatly. Mystic Emperor's expression also changed.

The Dragon Emperor took a glance at the Divine Armor on Qin Yu's body that was pierced through as well as the blood on the corner of his mouth. He turned around to look at Emperor Yu with cold eyes. "Feng Yu, for you to be reluctant to part and pursue relentlessly like this, is it not overly excessive?"

Emperor Yu sneered. "Dragon Emperor, don't tell me that you haven't heard what Qin Yu had just said. He said that he shall not cease unless either one of us dies."

"Qin Yu, are you alright?" Ao Wuming arrived beside Qin Yu.

"I'm fine, it's just that my Divine Armor has been destroyed. Qin Yu took off the broken Divine Armor from his body and then took it into his Blazing Profound Ring. He then directly used his Black Hole energy and condensed it into a long gown.

"Haha..." The Dragon Emperor laughed with extreme anger. "Feng Yu, I never would've expected that you would've been this shameless. I too have heard what Qin Yu had said earlier. Time and time again, you chased after Qin Yu to kill him. It seems to me that it has always been you who initiated the attack. Good. Good. You destroyed Qin Yu's Divine Armor, I shall let you pay the price for it."

The Dragon Emperor's aura started to surge.

The Dragon Emperor was about to attack!

Seeing this scene, Ao Wuming exposed a cheerful expression. He said to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, my father is about to attack. Rest assured, Emperor Yu would definitely not be able to match against my father’s attack.”

Qin Yu slightly nodded. He knew that the Three Emperors of the Dragon Clan were all extremely powerful. This Dragon Emperor possessed the Inherited Treasure. According to what the Ox Demon Emperor had said, this Inherited Treasure was even stronger than a Divine Artifact.

Qin Yu and Ao Wuming were happy in their hearts. However, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor’s expressions changed the moment they heard that the Dragon Emperor was about to attack.

“Dragon Emperor, are you planning to fight against us for this Qin Yu?” Said the Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi coldly. Although Xuan Xi was a woman, but she had stood at the the position of a high and above Emperor for a long time and also possessed her own imposing nature.

Emperor Yu also stared at the Dragon Emperor.

The Dragon Emperor indifferently laughed and said. “Oh how many years has it been since I last fought; it would appear that not many people know of the strength of the Dragon Emperor now. Did you two think that you’d be able to fight against me with that mere Matchless Great Sword? Truly a jest.”

Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor stood rigidly.

“Boom!”

A blinding golden light suddenly radiated from the Dragon Emperor’s body. It soared through the skies vibrating the heaven and earth. Basking in the golden light, the Dragon Emperor appeared to be a God of War, a figure that people look up to in admiration.

“Against you two, I merely need a single fist!”

Said the Dragon Emperor indifferently. However, that voice contained within it an absolute arrogance.

A golden liquid like substance that could be seen with the naked eye was emitted from the Dragon Emperor's body. Soon, it covered the Dragon Emperor and turned into a suit that covered his entire body. It turned into a battle armor that even covered his two fists.

"Careful." Emperor Yu said to his wife via voice transmission.

×××

Qin Yu and Ao Wuming were paying close attention.

"Big brother Wuming, are you certain that the Dragon Emperor would be able to take them on?" Asked Qin Yu via voice transmission

Ao Wuming said with confidence. "Rest assured, although Emperor Yu has reached level nine Immortal Emperor, but when comparing his strength, he's only at the same level as my Imperial Father. However, my Imperial Father possesses our Dragon Clan's Inherited Treasure. For him to take care of them, it's extremely easy."

Seeing how Ao Wuming was so confident, Qin Yu also started to ease up and carefully paid attention to the battle.

The indifferent laughter of the Dragon Emperor who was currently basking in a golden light sounded. "Be careful." Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor's power was also condensed to the extreme. The two Divine Swords in front of them were also trembling. They were ready to attack at any moment.

Suddenly –

A golden lightning flashed, the Dragon Emperor had arrived in front of Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor. Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor simultaneously struck out with their swords. At the same time, the Dragon Emperor's right first was thrust forward.

"Kacha~~~"

A single fist!

That fist covered with a golden colored armor landed on Xuan Xi's Divine Armor. Cracks started to appear on that Divine Armor and Xuan

Xi's completely turned deathly white in a flash.

"Xi'er!"

Emperor Yu's expression had a huge change. Immediately, he distressfully embraced Xuan Xi and flew backwards.

"Xi'er, Xi'er. Are you okay?" Emperor Yu had retreated several hundred meters back and was asking Xuan Xi about her condition distressfully. At this moment, Xuan Xi's complexion was deathly pale. She looked at Emperor Yu and, with great effort, squeezed out a smile. "I'm fine, that Dragon Emperor didn't plan to kill me. It's just that I had never expected that the Dragon Emperor would be able to break apart my Divine Armor that easily."

A Divine Armor that's worn by a level eight Immortal Emperor was able to display an extremely strong defense.

However, it was still cracked and destroyed by a single fist from the Dragon Emperor.

Only at that moment did Emperor Yu react. He immediately moved his intention and retrieved back his Great Emperor's Sword. At the same time, an Immortal Elemental Energy also wrapped around the Flowing Great Sword and retrieved it. While they were doing that, the Dragon Emperor did not obstruct them at all.

"Feng Yu, listen carefully." The Dragon Emperor firmly stared at Emperor Yu who was currently half kneeling and holding his wife. "Today, you've destroyed Qin Yu's Divine Armor and greatly injured him, for reciprocation, I also destroyed one of your Divine Armors and greatly injured the Xuan Xi."

Emperor Yu was biting down on his teeth tightly. However, he did not say anything.

No matter what, the gap between him and the Dragon Emperor was too great.

To be weaker than the other, one could only bite down one's tooth to pieces and swallow it into one's stomach. Emperor Yu coldly humphed

and then proceed to stare at Qin Yu ferociously. Afterwards, he held his wife and turned into a ray of light and disappeared.

……

As a level eight Immortal Emperor, Xuan Xi was very fast in recovering from her injuries.

“Brother Feng Yu, please don’t mind about it too much.” Said Xuan Xi to Emperor Yu.

Seeing the current Emperor Yu’s expression, Xuan Xi was very worried in her heart.

Emperor Yu was a very arrogant person. The shock from this time was truly too great. Everything was prepared so perfectly and their attack was also perfect. However… they still failed and the Dragon Emperor even appeared.

Emperor Yu shook his head. “Xi’er, according to what Qin Yu said, I had only gone after him the whole time. Those several times… the first time, Hua Yan died. The second time, a lot Golden Immortal were killed on the Maple Moon Star. The third time, on the Blue Snow Star, I had persistently monitored for such a long time yet was still unable to find even the slightest trace of him. The fourth time… on the Reef Yellow Star, he sent out Ao Wuxu and killed twenty six of my Immortal Emperors.”

“Xi’er, tell me, can I endure that?” Emperor Yu was panting. His eyes were glittering like frost and snow. “Numerous times, I’ve been disgraced. And this time, what was it? He vowed to not cease unless either one of us dies. Ha… now that we’ve reached this point, can I still shrink back? With the numerous disgraces, if I don’t kill him, then even when I die, I would not be able to close my eyes in death and die contentedly.”

Seeing her husband acting like this, Xuan Xi knew that Emperor Yu’s heart’s devil was very strong.

“Dragon Emperor, that old fart.” Once he thought of the Dragon Emperor, Emperor Yu’s heart started to rage and feel powerless. When he was fighting against the Dragon Emperor, his Great Emperor’s Sword had

actually managed to stab at the body of the Dragon Emperor.

Unfortunately, the Great Emperor's Sword was unable to cause any damage when it was stabbed at the Dragon Emperor's golden battle armor.

The gap!

Even though he had reached level nine Immortal Emperor, the gap between him and the Dragon Emperor was still immensely large.

×××

"So strong." Seeing the Dragon Emperor who was basked in a golden light, these were the only two words that Qin Yu thought of. Although the Dragon Emperor's fist strike appeared to be extremely simple; however, Qin Yu noticed that when the fist attacked, there appeared slight traces of black space cracks in the path of its attack.

The fist was heavy like a mountain.

It goes without saying how strong that fist was.

Even a level eight Immortal Emperor's Divine Armor was destroyed by a single fist.

The golden armor on the Dragon Emperor's body had turned into a golden colored liquid in a flash. Soon, it flowed into the Dragon Emperor's body and disappeared. The golden light that surrounded the Dragon Emperor had also disappeared.

"Qin Yu, how are you right now?" The Dragon Emperor walked over while smiling. He asked about Qin Yu's condition amiably.

"I'm fine, many thanks to uncle for helping me." Qin Yu said his thanks.

"Trivial matter. That guy Emperor Yu always thought that he's outstanding and that he could attack someone again and again. This time, I merely taught him a lesson." The Dragon Emperor suddenly asked Qin Yu. "Oh, that's right. He had destroyed one of your Divine Armor and I only destroyed one of theirs, was I a bit too lenient toward them?"

Chapter 16: Tranquil Night

Hearing the Dragon Emperor saying that, as if he wanted to consult with Qin Yu first, Qin Yu understood very well that the Dragon Emperor wanted him to owe him a favor.

Once he owed him a favor, he must help him.

“Had it not been for uncle today, then even if I managed to survive today, I would still suffer a major loss. For uncle to have helped me ruthlessly punish Emperor Yu, I cannot thank you enough. If uncle needs me for anything, please go ahead and say it without holding back.” Said Qin Yu very tactfully.

The Dragon Emperor smiled with astonishment. Soon, he said. “Qin Yu, you ought to know about the things between me and Wuxu, right?”

“Yes, I know a bit.” Qin Yu nodded.

The Dragon Emperor said. “Soon, when you let Wuming meet Wuxu, I will hide myself. Wuming might let Wuxu meet me… I’m afraid that Wuxu would not agree to it. Thus, I hope that you’ll help persuade him at that moment.”

Seeing the Dragon Emperor’s face filled with anticipation, Qin Yu cannot refrain himself from feeling helpless.

“Qin Yu, just help me for a bit.” Ao Wuming also urged Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded. He smiled and said. “It’s not that I’m not going to help, it’s just that I have no certainty that I’ll be able to help. Rest assured… at that time, I would try my best to persuade him.”

The Dragon Emperor immediately blossomed with smiles. “You have my utmost thanks.”

The Dragon Emperor took a glance at the surrounding and then nodded. “Just like this, I’ll withdraw myself first. Qin Yu, you can let Wuming and his brother meet and chat with each other first…. As for whether or not Wuxu would be willing to meet me, you can send a transmission to me when the time comes.”

After he finished, the Dragon Emperor disappeared after using a teleportation.

On the meadow that had just gone through a battle, only Qin Yu and Ao Wuming were present.

“Big brother Wuming, please wait a moment. I’ll go and inform Wuxu.” After Qin Yu finished saying those words to Ao Wuming, he disappeared into the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Seeing that Qin Yu had disappeared into thin air, Ao Wuming grew a big puzzled. “Could it be that Big Brother is in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion? Otherwise, why did Qin Yu enter inside it?” Even now, Ao Wuming still didn’t know of the existence of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

******

Inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Qin Yu did not immediately proceed to Ao Wuxu’s residence. Instead, he arrived at where Hou Fei and Shi Zhan were. Qin Yu knew that, at this moment, Hou Fei would most likely still be very worried about him.

“Why isn’t big brother here yet?” Hou Fei was looking all over the place. His face was filled with anxiety and worry. However, Shi Zhan who stood next to him gave voice to persuade him. “Lord Hou Fei, lord Qin Yu was definitely delayed by something. For lord Qin Yu to be able to bring us in here, he most definitely is able to come in anytime.”

Hou Fei knew that what Shi Zhan said was correct. However, unless he saw Qin Yu, he was unable to rest assured.

Suddenly, a man appeared out of thin air in front of them. It was precisely Qin Yu.

“Big brother.” The worried and anxious expression on Hou Fei’s face had immediately disappeared. Pleasantly surprised, he walked over. “Big brother, are you alright?”

Qin Yu laughed and said. “Do I look like I’m not alright? It’s just that my Divine Armor had been destroyed.” Qin Yu felt a bit helpless in his

heart. He then smiled and said. “Forget about it; unless the old is gone, the new would not come.”

“A Divine Armor. Big brother, who exactly are those two people?” Hou Fei had only fought Emperor Yu and his wife for merely a moment before being sent into the Jiang Lan’s Realm by Qin Yu. Thus, he did not know that they were Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor.

“It’s Emperor Yu and his wife, the Mystic Emperor.” Naturally, a cold expression appeared on Qin Yu’s face.

Toward Emperor Yu, Qin Yu was already at the end of his patience.

This kind of person who wholeheartedly wanted to kill him and chased after him the whole time, they belonged to the type that must be killed.

“It’s that idiot Emperor Yu?” A fierce expression appeared in Hou Fei’s eyes. Immediately, the Black Stick appeared in his hand and he waved it once. “Their strength is too strong right now. I hope that they would not take on the Divine Tribulation anytime soon so that once my strength becomes stronger and reaches their level, I shall pierce some nice holes through their bodies with my Black Stick.”

Seeing Hou Fei acting like this, Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from smiling. However, as he recalled the matter with the Dragon Emperor, he immediately said. “Fei Fei, I still have something I must do. Wait here for a bit. I shall be back soon.”

“Okay, big brother. Take your time.” Said Hou Fei straightforwardly as he waved his hand.

Qin Yu nodded and then his figure disappeared again.

……

The number of people in the Jiang Lan’s Realm wasn’t many. However, the Jiang Lan’s Realm itself was boundless. The place where Ao Wuxu chose to live in was different from where all the rest of the people were located by. That’s because he didn’t want to live in the palaces that Qin Yu made but instead decided to chop his own wood and build a wooden house.

A wooden house. In front of the house was a cold pond.

Currently, Ao Wuxu was sitting in front of the cold pond with his legs crossed. Qin Yu appeared beside him. From Qin Yu's perception – this Ao Wuxu's coldness was even colder than the cold pond.

"What are you here for?" Said Ao Wuxu coldly.

"Business."

"Speak." Ao Wuxu did not even open his eyes.

"Wuxu, your brother Wuming had come." Right after Qin Yu finished saying those words, Ao Wuxu opened his eyes and turned around to look at him. "Qin Yu, you're telling me that my younger brother Wuming had come? Is this true?" There appeared to be a starlight flickering in Ao Wuxu's ice-cold eyes.

Qin Yu nodded. "He's outside, do you want to meet him?"

Ao Wuxu stood up. He slightly took a breath and then said indifferently. "Send me out."

"And here I thought you'll still have that unconcerned about everything expression. So it turns out that you actually still have someone that you cared for." Said Qin Yu jokingly. Ao Wuxu merely had his eyelids jump but did not say anything.

Soon after, Qin Yu and Ao Wuxu disappeared from the Jiang Lan's Realm.

.....

On the meadows of the Yellow Bird Star.

Ao Wuming had his hands behind his back as he quietly stood and waited. Feeling that Qin Yu and Ao Wuxu had appeared out of thin air, Ao Wuming turned around. Upon seeing his brother Ao Wuxu that looked about seventy percent like him, a pleasantly surprised expression arrived on his face.

"Second brother." Ao Wuxu's eyes were filled with emotion.

“Big brother.” Ao Wuming also walked over. The two brothers hugged each other.

Qin Yu took the initiative to walk far away from the meadows. He then sat on the grass.

He turned around to look at Ao Wuxu and Ao Wuming who were far away from him. The two brothers were chatting with much noise and excitement. The current Ao Wuxu does not have the indifference that he had before at all. His ice-cold expression had also shattered into a smile. That smile was truly mind-blowing.

The meadows were covered with slight moisture. The moisture contained within it some coldness and caused Qin Yu to be a lot more clear-headed.

“Ah!” Qin Yu took in a deep breath. A peaceful smile appeared on his face.

For some unknown reason, Qin Yu recalled his hometown, the Purple Mystic Star in the Mortal Realm. That East Hazy Mountain on the Qianlong Continent. Qin Yu had carried Xiao Hei with him many a times and reached the top of that East Hazy Mountain to see the stars that covered the skies.

He had also watched the starry skies on the roofs of the Misty Mountain Villa.

Time flies. Back then, he was still on the mountaintop of the Mortal Realm. And now, he had arrived on the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm’s Bird Clan Territory’s Yellow Bird Star. He had even encountered and fought Emperor Yu on this same land just moments prior.

“Royal Father, big brother, second brother, how are they doing now?” Qin Yu looked toward the starry sky as if he was looking pass through the space and into the Mortal Realm.

On the other space. Perhaps his Royal Father, his big brother and his second brother were all thinking of him.

“With the cultivation speed of my Royal Father and the others, it’ll

likely take them another couple hundred years or even over a thousand years before they could ascend to here." Qin Yu understood it very well in his heart. The speed of cultivators in the Mortal Realm was over tens of times slower than that of the cultivators in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

A tranquil smile.

Qin Yu laid down. His back lay on the soft meadow.

Compared to the Purple Mystic Star of the Mortal Realm, the amount of inhabited planets in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm were extremely many. And, although there were a lot of people on each and every planet, the amount of land was a lot greater. This caused a lot of places to be desolate and overgrown. Qin Yu lay on the ground but was able to sense quietness.

Other than Ao Wuming and his brother Ao Wuxu conversing not far away from him, there were no other people in the radius of several thousand miles.

"Where would Li'er be now?" Qin Yu laid on the ground. His gaze was directed toward the cosmic space as he watched the skies filled with stars. "Uncle Lan had said before that once I completely opened all three layers of the Jiang Lan's Realm, I would be qualified to see Li'er. However, the current me is unable to even open the second layer."

Qin Yu was unceasingly thinking in his mind.

He was thinking about his father and brothers, his lover and his Uncle Lan that's good toward him.... One by one, they drift up and down through Qin Yu's mind. Tranquilly, Qin Yu half closed his eyes. "Stop thinking about it, stop thinking about it. When we get to the mountain, there'll be a way through. One must always look to the front."

Qin Yu's heart was filled with serenity.

Tranquilly...

His heart was serene to the extreme.

Qin Yu's current state was very strange. The figures of his relatives have appeared in his mind one by one. However, his heart was nevertheless still very serene. It was as if he wasn't thinking about anything at all. That kind of serene and tranquil state was very comfortable to Qin Yu.

At this moment, Qin Yu had suddenly sensed the endless void. That tranquil cosmic space was also that silent. Qin Yu did not notice at all that the Meteoric Tear in his soul was currently radiating a green light that was pervading toward the entire Cosmic Space.

Unconsciously, Qin Yu's soul was undergoing a change.

And the Qin Yu at this moment, his heart was filled with warmth. He was not thinking of anything. It was as if the current Qin Yu was asleep.

Suddenly –

Qin Yu sensed the sound of arguments and was immediately woken up. "What's happening?" Once he woke back up, the Meteoric Tear within Qin Yu's soul returned to its normal state. Qin Yu himself had also faded from that kind of profound state,

"What's wrong with me?" Qin Yu touched the corner of his eye, unexpectedly, there was tears on the corner of his eye.

"My Soul's Realm level!" Qin Yu was filled with astonishment.

Qin Yu's Soul's Realm level was originally at the first layer of the Heavenly Soul. However, after that short 'sleep,' Qin Yu's Soul's Realm level actually reached the second layer of the Heavenly Soul. Qin Yu knew very well that if he was to train and cultivate normally, it'll take him several hundred years to reach the second layer of the Heavenly Soul.

Qin Yu slightly calculated in his heart.

"It's only been a while; not even an hour has passed. How did I manage to improve so much in such a short time?" Qin Yu was astonished.

"Could it be that this is what they called a moment of enlightenment?" Suddenly, Qin Yu came to a realization. He had heard about 'a moment of

enlightenment' before. Some people do not cultivate at a fast pace but might enter a special state at a certain moment. At that moment, their soul's realm level was promoted at an extremely frightening pace. Some were even able to immediately reach the summit at once.

However, once a moment of enlightenment was broken off, it was very hard to enter that state again.

"What kind of state was I in before?" Qin Yu was thinking about it very hard. However, no matter how hard he thought about it, he was still unable to recall the state that he was in earlier. All he knew was that at that moment, he was not thinking about anything. He was in a very comfortable state and even involuntary shed tears.

"Second brother, you need not speak anymore." A voice sounded from afar.

Qin Yu turned around to look.

At this moment, Ao Wuxu was arguing with Ao Wuming. Qin Yu looked at these two with a helpless expression. Had it not been for the sound of their argument to break him from that state of enlightenment, then he might've reached the third layer of the Heavenly Soul at once or even break through the Heavenly Soul Realm. That too was possible.

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled. He then walked toward Ao Wuming and Ao Wuxu.

A moment of enlightenment was something that can be discovered but not sough after. To encounter it once was already a matter to be rejoiced for. Since it had been interrupted, then perhaps the Heavens had destined that he would only reach the second layer of the Heavenly Soul through enlightenment. As for the later stages, he must still rely on himself and slowly cultivate.

"Big brother, all these years, Imperial Father had been regretting about his conduct and deeds that he had done back then. He wanted your forgiveness the whole time. I am not asking you to forgive him, but can't you just see him?" Ao Wuming continued to try to persuade Ao Wuxu.

“Enough!” Ao Wuxu was slightly angry.

At this moment, Qin Yu walked over.

“Ao Wuxu, no matter what, uncle is still your father. Is it impossible for you to even see him? Are you unwilling to give your own father an opportunity to meet you?” Qin Yu looked at Ao Wuxu with a face filled with anticipation.

Ao Wuxu looked at his brother Ao Wuming and then looked at Qin Yu.

“Qin Yu, you don’t understand.” Ao Wuxu looked toward his brother. “Second brother, could it be that even you don’t understand? Back then, I stayed in the Dragon Clan for all those years. In all those years, I had always tried every possible method to train and cultivate. However, even when my cultivation speed manage to keep up with yours, but Imperial Father and all the other clansmen had always thought that I, as a Red Dragon, have too low of a potential and that even if I reached level nine Demon Emperor, I’ll still be inferior to you as a level eight Demon Emperor.”

“To be disdained as beneath contempt.” Ao Wuxu stared at Ao Wuming. “Second brother, could it be that you’ve forgotten about long how I’ve kneeled on the Snow Mountain during that time? I’ve kneeled there for three entire years. I begged for them to allow me to live in the Green Crystal Star, the only home that I have! However, what did they do? They thought that I, as a Red Dragon, was not qualified to live there. Even though I was the Dragon Emperor’s son, I was still exiled. At that time, what did the Dragon Emperor do? He did not bother to speak for me at all. Instead, he agreed with them and wanted me to leave the Green Crystal Star to other planets.”

To live on the Green Crystal Star, the requirement was that one have to be a High Level Divine Beast, Super Divine Beast, experts that’s already at the Emperor level and their families.

The families of them are only the women and their children. However, when the children grew older, they were still required to leave and walk their own path. Back then, Ao Wuxu had reached level one Heavenly

Demon, was not allowed to continue to live in the Dragon Emperor's palace and was forced to leave.

"Three entire years." Ao Wuxu's body was trembling. "Back when I was younger, I held anticipation for the Dragon Emperor. All the way till the time when I kneeled for three years on the Snow Mountain. In those three years, I had always harbor hope for him until finally, all my hope turned into despair!"

"Ever since I left the Snow Mountain, I had told myself... I, Ao Wuxu, was no longer a descendent of the Dragon Clan. He, Ao Fang, can forget about me coming back and recognizing him as my father!" The tears in Ao Wuxu's eyes were flickering. He said those words one by one.

Chapter 17: Journey Toward the North

Qin Yu was momentarily speechless.

A scene appeared in his mind. A youth was kneeling atop the Snow Mountain; he was begging his father and his clansmen. Three entire years, this youth went from hope to despair and then finally departed determinedly.

“What kind of assistance did the Dragon Clan and Ao Fang give me? All those descendents of the Dragon Clan would only look down upon me. Other than you, brother, who would accompany and chat with me, who else would do that?” Hatred was shown in Ao Wuxu’s eyes.

Ao Wuming also grew silent. In the end, he sighed and said. “Big brother, you know about our Imperial Father’s character. His temperament was exactly so. As the Dragon Emperor, he would definitely handle his affairs according to the rules of the clan without softening at all. The moment when you reached the Heavenly Demon level, our Imperial Father would definitely expel you from the Green Crystal Star.”

Ao Wuxu started to laugh.

He laughed a bit frantically. He then looked at Qin Yu and Ao Wuming. “Back when I was younger, Ao Fang had always been cold and grim toward me. I had always had a grudge against him in my heart. Second brother, did you know…”

“During the time when I passed the Four-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulations, I had already become aware that I possessed Inherited Memories.” When Ao Wuxu said that, Ao Wuming was shocked.

Qin Yu was also startled.

That’s right. After Ao Wuxu passed the Four-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulations, he attained Inherited Memories. Inherited Memories was the characteristic that was possessed by only High Level Divine Beasts and Super Divine Beasts. Just by that, it was enough to prove that Ao Wuxu is not a Low Level Divine Beast Red Dragon.

“Second brother, do you still remember what our Imperial Father’s response was when I told him that I possessed Inherited Memories?” Ao Wuxu looked at Ao Wuming.

Ao Wuming was speechless.

Qin Yu instead become puzzled. What kind of response did the Dragon Emperor have?

“A slap to my face!” Ao Wuxu’s expression had become malevolent. “When I happily run to Ao Fang to tell him that I possessed Inherited Memories and that I am not a Red Dragon, he, Ao Fang, gave me a slap to my face ruthlessly. He hit me so hard that I vomited blood.”

“I will always remember the expression that Ao Fang had back then and the words that he said!” Ao Wuxu’s body was shivering. “He, Ao Fang, pointed at me with his finger and angrily rebuked telling me that ‘You, As the son of the Dragon Emperor, no matter what sort of condition you end up in, you still must not degenerate to a state where you don’t even know of honor and shame! Inherited Memories? They’re stored deeply in one’s soul. You said that you possessed Inherited Memories? Who could inspect that to confirm it? You think you’d possess it just because you said you do? Wuxu, if you really do possess Inherited Memories, then you’d be a Variation Divine Beast. Did you think that it’s that easy for a Variation Divine Beast to appear? Wuxu, even if you want to break away from your current status, unless you’re able to cultivate and train to the Emperor level, otherwise… it’s best for you to not use some petty tricks like these. No one would believe you!’”

Ao Wuxu was filled with an agonized expression. “Second brother, I believe you were present during the time. You ought to have heard it very clearly.”

Ao Wuming opened his mouth but didn’t know what to say.

“That’s right, other than I who could be certain that I possessed Inherited Memories, who else would be able to tell? When I used some of the strong techniques from my Inherited Memories, the other people from the Dragon Clan yet said it’s you who passed them to me. Haha… “

Ao Wuxu started laughing out loud. His laugh was very desolate.

Ever since that slap, I no longer told Ao Fang that I am a Variation Divine Beast. Instead, I strived my hardest in training. I was planning to use my own practical results to prove myself... However, even after I reached the Heavenly Demon stage, Ao Fang still continued to treat me like that. I had kneeled in the Snow Mountain for three entire years. Yet, he, Ao Fang, did not even bother to glance at me once."

Ao Wuxu laughed coldly. "He wants to see me now? Humph, isn't it just because he found out that I'm a Blood Dragon and not a Red Dragon? Had I really been a Red Dragon, would he still want to see me like so?"

Silence.

Ao Wuming was silent. Qin Yu was also silent.

"Ao Wuxu." After a long while, Qin Yu uttered. "Hearing what you had said, I believe that I, compared to you, was a bit better off. Although ever since I was six, my Imperial Father would rarely see me once in a year or two. I didn't even have the opportunity to receive lectures from him. All of that was because the current me from back then was not suited to cultivate nor was I suited to administer the nation."

Ao Wuxu looked toward Qin Yu.

"Frequently, I would be lonely by myself. I am like you. I strived my hardest to show my Imperial Father with my results. I was unable to cultivate and train in internal techniques. Back then, I would frantically train in external techniques every day... In our Mortal Realm, there had never been anyone who managed to enter the Xiantian stage with merely external techniques. I managed to succeed. The unprecedented one."

[TL: Xiantian → Pre-Heaven/Innate]

Qin Yu looked toward Ao Wuxu. "Ao Wuxu, did you know? I had once thought that my Imperial Father does not love me. Otherwise, why would he not see me once even in a year or two? Only afterwards did I understood everything."

"Ao Wuxu, you cannot completely reject your Imperial Father because

of what happened back then. No matter what, he was still your biological father. Flowing within your body was your Imperial Father's blood. I am not asking that you forgive him, but at the very least, give him an opportunity to explain himself. Let him explain what happened back then... Ao Wuxu, do not reject him. I know very well of what you're going through as I have also gone through the same. I know that in the bottom of your heart, there's also a trace of hope. Do not reject it completely. Give your Imperial Father an opportunity. Likewise, give yourself an opportunity." Qin Yu looked at Ao Wuxu. In his eyes were signs of encouragement and hope.

Ao Wuxu grew silent for a long time.

Finally, he slowly nodded. "Qin Yu, perhaps what you said was right. However, this man Ao Fang... would disappoint you."

"No, I do not think that'll be the case." Qin Yu shook his head.

Ao Wuxu did not refute him. He looked toward Ao Wuming. "Second brother, you can let Ao Fang here. I'll see how he'll explain himself."

"Okay, big brother." Ao Wuming nodded and then took a grateful glance at Qin Yu. Afterwards, his Demon Awareness was spread out. In merely a short moment, another man had joined these meadows. It was a white haired old man – the Dragon Emperor.

Dragon Emperor Ao Fang took a grateful glance at Qin Yu and then walked toward Ao Wuxu.

"You can stop, tell me from there." Said Ao Wuxu suddenly. At this moment, Ao Fang was a dozen or so meters away from Ao Wuming.

Ao Fang stopped.

"Wuxu." Ao Fang looked at Ao Wuxu. "Ever since you left the Dragon Clan, this is the second time that we've seen each other."

Ao Wuxu merely nodded his head indifferently. He did not say anything in response.

Ao Fang nodded and said. "Wuxu, the grudges that you have, I

understood about all of them. Toward everything you have experienced in the Dragon Clan back then, I have nothing to say. Back then, I am indeed a bit excessive and harsh toward you."

"Merely harsh?" Ao Wuxu sneered.

Ao Fang sighed. "Perhaps you'd think that I'm too heartless. However, those are the only methods that I knew of in lecturing my children. Even your brother Wuming ended up going against my wishes and married a woman from a foreign clan. I truly failed as a father."

"Indeed, you failed." Said Ao Wuxu coldly.

"Wuxu, did you know? When I found out that you were taken into the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas by Immortal Emperor Ni Yang, at that moment, I was so very furious and remorseful." Ao Fang's eyes grew slightly red from anger. "I had wanted to directly kill that Ni Yang because he had imprisoned my son!"

Qin Yu who was at the side noticed that the facial muscles on Ao Wuxu slightly twitched the moment when he heard Ao Fang said 'my son.'

"Ever since we talked that time, after you declared that you do not care about me at all, I came to realize a bit. Since that time, my bearing towards your brother Wuming marrying a woman from a foreign clan has also gradually changed." Sighed Ao Fang.

Ao Wuming was startled.

He did not know at all that his Imperial Father had changed because of that matter. Now that he thought about it, that was indeed the case. When he first got together with Lian Zhu, Ao Fang was so angry that he nearly went insane. He even went so far as to refuse to let Ao Wuming return home.

Ever since that time with Ao Wuxu, although Ao Fang still doesn't approve of him being with a woman from a foreign clan, he stopped opposing it that unyieldingly. He even allowed Ao Wuming to return back to the Green Crystal Star.

"Wuxu, I had already reached level nine Demon Emperor. I am

uncertain when the Divine Tribulation might arrive. I am not trying to make extravagant demand for you to forgive me. I am already satisfied for you to be willing to see me this time."

Ao Wuxu was momentarily silent.

After a short period of time—

"Ao Fang. Let me ask you." Ao Wuxu stared at Ao Fang. "Had I still been a Red Dragon, would you still want to see me and recognize me as your son like so?"

Qin Yu and Ao Wuming also grew tensed.

From Qin Yu's point of view, the reason why the Dragon Emperor was so good to him on the Crescent Moon Bay was precisely because of Ao Wuxu. Afterwards, when he fought back Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor, it was also for the same reason. To the Dragon Emperor who was about to ascend, the strength of his son was not something that would hold a lot of significance. Even if this was the case, he had still helped Qin Yu a couple times. That was enough to show his concern for Ao Wuxu.

"If it was me from before you were imprisoned into the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, then that me would likely not recognize you. However, the me that woke up to reality afterwards, that me would definitely recognize you. Wuxu, can you give your father a chance?" Ao Fang fixed his eyes on Ao Wuxu.

Ao Wuxu's eyes were also fixed on Ao Fang for a long time.

"Qin Yu, let me return." Suddenly, Ao Wuxu said to Qin Yu. Qin Yu was unable to refrain from being stunned.

Ao Fang also had a slight disappointed expression on his face.

"Big brother." Ao Wuming also spoke.

Ao Wuxu did not respond at all. He merely looked at Qin Yu. Ultimately, Qin Yu nodded and then took Ao Wuxu back into the Jiang Lan's Realm. At the moment Ao Wuxu that returned to the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu

received a mind voice transmission.

The Dragon Emperor looked at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, thank you very much for this. Wuming, let’s return.”

Rushing over all the way from the Green Crystal Star yet ending up with such results.

Ao Wuming nodded. He then turned to Qin Yu and nodded to bid farewell. However, just as the two were about to depart, Qin Yu spoke. “Uncle, earlier Wuxu sent me a mind voice transmission. He wanted me to relay a message to you.”

The Dragon Emperor and Ao Wuming looked toward Qin Yu simultaneously. Their gazes were shining.

Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face. “Wuxu said that if he was able to meet you again in the Divine Realm, then it means that he still has the predestined relationship of father and son with you.”

The Dragon Emperor had an ecstatic expression.

“Thank you, thank you.” The Dragon Emperor was such a steady person, yet, he still said two thank you’s to Qin Yu in a row.

Qin Yu also smiled.

Qin Yu understood that… for Ao Wuxu to be able to act like this, with Ao Wuxu’s temperament, it was certainly something that’s awfully hard to come by. As for whether the father and son would be able to pass through the Divine Tribulation and meet each other again in the boundless Divine Realm, that is something that’s hard to say.

Following the departure of the Dragon Emperor and Ao Wuming, Qin Yu’s mind also grew a lot more relaxed.

******

In a restaurant on the Yellow Bird Star. This restaurant was also a lodging place. Qin Yu and Hou Fei decided to stay in this restaurant to rest a day on the Yellow Bird Star. Qin Yu and Hou Fei were about to set off again. It’s just that before they set off, they had to first determine

where Hei Yu is.

Last time around, Shi Zhan did not even finish confirming the location of Hei Yu before he was interrupted by the emergence of Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor. And now, Shi Zhan was once again carefully confirming the location of Hei Yu.

“Shi Zhan, we have already given you the map, tell us the approximate location of your master.” Both Hou Fei and Qin Yu were looking at Shi Zhan.

Shi Zhan closed his eyes to sense the approximate location of his master Hei Yu.

After a long time, Shi Zhan opened his eyes. He said to Qin Yu and Hou Fei. “Lord Qin Yu, Lord Hou Fei, according to my confirmation earlier, the current location of my master is on a star field to the extreme north, the ‘South Mountain Star Field.’ He is in a big galaxy in the northern part of the South Mountain Star Field.”

“South Mountain Star Field.” The entire Interstellar Map appeared in Qin Yu’s mind.

From the Yellow Bird Star to the South Mountain Star Field, it was certainly almost straight north.

“Lords, I believe that I would be able to be more definite about my master’s location the moment we reached the South Mountain Star Field.” Said Shi Zhan respectfully. The further away one was, the harder it’ll be to be certain. Back when they were on the Beast Clan’s territory, Shi Zhan was only able to determine that Hei Yu was in the Bird Clan’s territory.

“Good.” Qin Yu nodded. “Toward the north, let’s go.” Qin Yu directly took Shi Zhan back into the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“Let’s go. I wonder how the Mixed Hair Bird is doing right now?” Hou Fei grew excited.

Qin Yu and Hou Fei immediately set off northward from the Yellow Bird Star to the South Mountain Star Field. In the entire journey northward, Hou Fei and Qin Yu did not stop to rest at all. Especially when they

thought of their third brother Xiao Hei, their passion surged even greater.

In merely two days.

Qin Yu and Hou Fei had unceasingly passed through Interstellar Conveying Arrays after Interstellar Conveying Arrays. From the bordering planet, the Yellow Bird Star, they had reached the most northwestern star field of the Bird Clan's territory – South Mountain Star Field.

South Mountain Star Field was the northernmost star field in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. If one were to continue to travel north from the South Mountain Star Field, then one would enter the place where a lot of frightening Cosmic Energies like the Cosmic Fragmentary Golden Stream gathered. If one were to pass through that frightening area, then one would enter the northernmost section of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Right after arriving on the South Mountain Star Field, Qin Yu and Hou Fei immediately proceeded to a desolate mountainous region.

"Big brother, quickly take out Shi Zhan." Urged Hou Fei.

"I know, I'm also anxious to meet Xiao Hei." Said Qin Yu while smiling. Immediately after, Shi Zhan appeared in front of the two. Qin Yu immediately said. "Shi Zhan, we've arrived on the South Mountain Star Field. Carefully examine which galaxy your master is currently on and approximately where on that galaxy your master is."

Chapter 18: Meeting of the Three Brothers

"Yes, please wait a moment."

At this moment, Shi Zhan was also very straightforward. He immediately closed his eyes to sense where Hei Yu was. As for Hou Fei and Qin Yu, they were watching him attentively and waiting for his response.

Opening his eyes.

Shi Zhan looked toward Qin Yu and Hou Fei, he said respectfully. "Lords, my master is currently on the northern part of the Ice Thread Galaxy of the South Mountain Star Field. As for which planet he was on, the two lords merely need to bring me to a northern planet of the Ice Thread Galaxy and let me out to determine again and I should definitely be able to become certain."

Both Qin Yu and Hou Fei had happy expressions on their faces.

"Good, the matter should not be delayed, let's set off immediately." Said Qin Yu. He then once again took Shi Zhan back into the Jiang Lan's Realm and then proceeded onward towards the Ice Thread Galaxy of the South Mountain Star Field. With their speed, after they continuously passed through a dozen or so Interstellar Conveying Arrays, they had arrived on a northern planet of the Ice Thread Galaxy.

On this planet, Qin Yu once again took out Shi Zhan and had him sense his brother's location.

"Big brother." Hou Fei looked at Qin Yu. "This South Mountain Star Field was already the northernmost star field in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Emperor. This Ice Thread Galaxy was also toward the north of the South Mountain Star Field. However, that Mixed Hair Bird was actually located at the northern part of the Ice Thread Galaxy. This Mixed Hair Bird, why did he run all the way here?"

Qin Yu smiled.

Who knows why Xiao Hei would run all the way here?

“I’ve found him.” Shi Zhan opened his eyes and looked toward Qin Yu and Hou Fei. “According to my sense, I am certain that master was definitely on a planet that’s not far from here, the Jade Shepherd Star.“

Qin Yu and Hou Fei took a glance at each other and then smiled.

“Let’s go!” Said Qin Yu excitedly.

******

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, of the northernmost inhabited planets, the Jade Shepherd Star was definitely one of the top hundred on the list. In the entire South Mountain Star Field, there are only two planets that’s further north than it. Toward the east of the Bird Clan’s territory, in the Dark Star Realm, there was another star field that’s a bit more north than the South Mountain Star Field.

The Jade Shepherd Star was a very ordinary planet. It was ordinary to the extreme.

On this planet, there were two great families that took control of the planet. The strongest experts of these two great families were merely level five Demon Kings. Level five Demon Kings were only able to show their might in small planets like the Jade Shepherd Star. Likewise, the Jade Shepherd Star also possessed two cities.

One of the city was called the Wood Moon City. On the Wood Moon City was a mansion house called the Star Spiritual Palace.

Although this Star Spiritual Palace appeared to be an ordinary mansion house, but the two great families of the Jade Shepherd Star didn’t dare to provoke this Star Spiritual Palace. That’s because the masters of the Star Spiritual Palace, a married couple, were truly too powerful.

The male master – Mister Liu Xing.

[TL: Remember, Liu Xing → Meteor…]

The female master – Lady Ling Jian.

[TL: the Star Spiritual Palace was named after the two’s name. The Xing (Star) in Liu Xing and the Ling (Spirit) in Ling Jian.]

There were no maids in the entire mansion house, only the married couple.

Within the back garden of the mansion house.

Mister Liu Xing and Lady Ling Jian are both here. Both Mister Liu Xing and Lady Ling Jian liked the color white. Thus, they are both donned in white.

A black colored long spear. Mister Liu Xing was holding this black colored long spear with a single hand. He was slowly sweeping the tip of the spear along the sandy ground. The tip of the spread was drawing pictures on the sandy ground. Soon, the pictures were replaced by other pictures.

This Mister Liu Xing, his eyes were bright like the stars. However, his slightly closed lips gave off a feeling of toughness and severe coldness. As for the scar on the left side of his face, with Mister Liu Xing's strength, he was naturally able to remove that scar. However, he didn't and continued to have it.

One at a time.

Mister Liu Xing was waving his long spear very slowly. However, the flowers, plants and dead leaves around him were moving up and down. They were moving up and down with a special frequency following Mister Liu Xing's long spear's movement.

Lady Ling Jian who was also covered in white was standing to the side and looking at Mister Liu Xing.

She watched him calmly and without moving!

Mister Liu Xing, from his appearance to his height and figure, appeared to be only sixteen or seventeen. As for Lady Ling Jian, after carefully inspecting her appearance, she too only appeared sixteen or seventeen. It's just that the faint grandeur that she's giving off was enough to illustrate that she's an expert.

The flowers and plants stopped moving up and down and returned to their upright state.

As it turned out, Mister Liu Xing had just taken back his black long spear. Mister Liu Xing was straight, straight like a long spear.

“Ling’er, how long have we stayed on the Jade Shepherd Star?” Mister Liu Xing raised his head to ask. His long hair covered the sides of Mister Liu Xing’s face. Only half of his two eyes were exposed.

Lady Ling Jian nodded and said. “Almost three years.”

“Three years, three years... this place ought to be the place that we have stayed at the longest ever since we started getting chased.” Said Mister Liu Xing as he lightly smiled. However, even though he was laughing, he was still giving off a chilling sensation.

Lady Ling Jian walked over. She held Mister Liu Xing’s left arm. “That’s right, big brother Yu. Are we to change our location again?”

“That’s right, we have to change our location again.” Mister Liu Xing nodded.

Lady Ling Jian looked at Mister Liu Xing with a hopeful expression. She said. “Big brother Yu, can we stay here a bit longer? They have not yet discovered us, it shows that we have hidden ourselves very well this time around. Being on the run... those days were truly tiring.”

Mister Liu Xing held Lady Ling Jian in his chest firmly with a single hand. “Ling’er, it’s all my fault. Because of me, I’ve involved your family. Your entire clan had died because of me; even your big sister had been captured.”

“Big brother Yu, it’s not your fault. Those people are barbarous and cannot be reasoned with. Ever since you’ve ascended and all the way till now, you’ve never departed from my hometown, so how could you possibly offend them? The only reason why they wanted to kill you was because they are barbaric and cannot be reasoned with.” Lady Ling Jian closely hugged Mister Liu Xing.

Mister Liu Xing raised his head up. A single tear rolled down from the corner of his eye.

Mister Liu Xing and Lady Ling Jian continued to hug each other like

that. Suddenly, Mister Liu Xing's expression changed. He turned his hand around and then the long spear appeared in his hand. "Ling'er, experts have arrived." Lady Ling Jian also turned her hand around and took out a long sword.

"Haha... Xiao Hei, you certainly can flee. You've actually flee all the way to this nook. However, that's good too for I would be able to display a great service to His Majesty now." After a loud laughter, several tens of people rapidly shot over from the air. Immediately, they arrived on the airspace above the Star Spiritual Palace.

[TL: The Xiao Hei they addressed Hei Yu as is different from the Xiao(lil) Hei that Qin Yu address Hei Yu as. 萧黑 vs. 小黑]

This Mister Liu Xing, Lady Ling Jian addressed him as 'Big brother Yu,' however, this man chasing after him addressed him as 'Xiao Hei.' It appeared to be pretty contradictory.

"Three Emperor level experts." Mister Liu Xing's eyes trembled.

Amongst these several tens of figures, only three people possessed a golden battle gown. The several tens of people behind them were all donned in a black gown.

"Xiao Hei, not bad. In a mere three years, you've actually reached the level one Demon Emperor level from level nine Demon King. Also, didn't you only ascend to the Immortal, Devil, and Demon Realm a mere three hundred years ago? Truly a genius Demon Emperor of our Demon Realm." The golden colored youth who the leader of the group started to laugh and said. "Unfortunately, with I, a level four Demon Emperor, leading this time around and my two brothers here also being level two Demon Emperors, you'd certainly die here."

Mister Liu Xing protected his wife behind him. He said to her via voice transmission. "Ling'er, in a moment, escape first. I would catch up to you afterwards."

"Big brother Yu, can we still escape this time around?" Lady Ling Jian was a bit desperate. "Big brother Yu, I won't run away. If we are to die, then we'll die together."

Mister Liu Xing firmly bite down on his gums. Blood rolled down from the corner of his mouth.

"You all, why are you chasing after me to kill me?" Said Mister Liu Xing as he strongly pressed down his anger.

The golden clothed youth leader lightly laughed and said. "Why we're chasing after you to kill you? Who knows why. This was the command that His Majesty gave personally. He said that you must be dead not matter what. The order of His Majesty... in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there aren't many that would dare resist against it."

Mister Liu Xing's eyes that were covered by his hair started to expose a radiance of anger. "Peng Demon Emperor, right? Ever since I've ascended, I've never ever killed a single person. I had only stayed in the Bai family. However, you all had wiped out the entire Bai family and even wanted to chase after and kill me. How exactly have I wronged you? Even if I were to die, you all must still tell me the reason that I'm being killed for."

The golden clothed youth laughed and said. "I do want to tell you, unfortunately... even I don't know of the reason, so how can I tell you?"

"Who knows the reason?" Said Mister Liu Xing.

"His Majesty knows. Also, those couple higher ups beside His Majesty most likely also know. Unfortunately, you do not have the chance to search for it." The golden clothed youth waved his hand and said. "Enough, I'm not wasting time with you anymore. Hey, brothers, attack."

"Wait a moment." Suddenly, Lady Ling Jian spoke.

"Hmm?" The golden clothed youth waved his hand to stop his troops. He then looked at Lady Ling Jian with a teasing smile. "Little Bai Ling, what do you have to say?"

"Is my sister still okay? Did you guys did anything to her?" Bai Ling asked.

This Lady Ling Jian's actual name is called Bai Ling. The so called 'Lady Ling Jian' was merely an alias on the Jade Shepherd Star.

The golden clothed youth started to laugh. “You’re talking about your sister? To be honest, your sister would have certainly been killed. However, I do not know how she managed to get so lucky but our Young Master Zong Jue actually took a fancy upon your sister. So, your sister’s little life could be considered saved.”

“Zong Jue!” Mister Liu Xing’s eyes narrowed. Cold light radiated out from his eyes. “Is it Zong Jue who told the Peng Demon Emperor that I’m located in the Bai family? That scoundrel!”

“Shut your mouth. Young Master Zong Jue is not someone that you could comment on.” The golden clothed youth’s expression turned cold. “This great Demon Emperor does not have the time to waste on you anymore, brothers, attack.”

With a wave of his hand!

The three men who’s wearing golden gowns simultaneously shot toward Mister Liu Xing to attack him.

“Yao~~” A reverberating bird noise sounded from Mister Liu Xing’s throat. Sharp black feathers appeared on Mister Liu Xing’s body. Those feathers were like steel as they flickered a metal gloss. Their hardness was evident.

“Brothers be careful, that Xiao Hei has entered battle form.” Said the golden clothed youth via voice transmission.

Mister Liu Xing held a black long spear in his hand. Between his brows was a black feather scale. Although his long hair covered his eyes, they were unable to cover the blood-thirst and frantic battle intention in his eyes. Like a lightning bolt, his body was shot out.

His long spear was like a long dragon. He rolled up innumerable amount of spear silhouettes. All of a sudden, he had stopped the three great Demon Emperors.

“Kill!”

The three Demon Emperors were also not holding back and started to frantically attack this Mister Liu Xing. As for the other several tens of

black clothed men, they started to attack Bai Ling.

A level four Demon Emperor, two level two Demon Emperors. All of them merely to surround and kill a level one Demon Emperor.

“Kachang.” A long sword was thrust at a black plate armor and gave off the sound of metal clashing. The person who thrusted the sword was a level two Demon Emperor.

That golden clothed youth immediately shouted via voice transmission. “You idiot, did you not know that this Xiao Hei’s battle armor was extremely rigid and is close to the level of a Top Quality Immortal Armor. You two, attack with all your strength. If you don’t, then killing him is but a dream.”

“Yes.” The two Demon Emperors immediately replied.

Criss-crossed sword aura. Soaring spear silhouettes.

Mister Liu Xing’s long hair fluttered in the wind. The scar on his left face was even more malevolent. His two blood red eyes were giving off a feeling of hysterical madness

“Big brother Yu.”

At this moment, Bai Ling was firmly hit with a fist to her back by a black clothed man. She was thrown away flying and sprayed blood in the sky. Bai Ling had actually already reached level nine Demon King level. It’s just that amongst those several tens of black clothed men, there were five at level nine Demon King. The rest of them were all level eight Demon Kings.

“Scram.” Mister Liu Xing grew frantic.

He shook his long spear and swept back the two level two Demon Emperors. However, that golden clothed youth’s attack was charging toward Bai Ling rapidly.

“Die.” The golden youth thrust his spear forward.

However, right when the spear was about to hit Mister Liu Xing, Mister Liu Xing had strangely shifted some twenty centimeters toward the lower

right as if he had teleported. The spear that was originally able to pierce through the abdomen had only pierced through the chest.

"Teleportation Martial Technique." The golden clothed youth's expression had changed. "Wasn't that the martial technique that's specific to only the Super Divine Beast of the Peng Clan?"

Having received a spear hit, Mister Liu Xing brandished his long spear even more frantically. Several tens of spear silhouettes appeared and pierced through six people, killing the six Demon Kings immediately.

"Ling'er." Mister Liu Xing hugged Bai Ling.

"I'm fine, he didn't hit my crucial body part." Bai Ling tried her best to squeeze out a smile.

At this moment, the golden clothed youth and the other two Demon Emperors had already surrounded Mister Liu Xing. "Xiao Hei, from your strength, I suspect you are a Variant Divine Beast from the Eagle Clan. Variant Divine Beasts... are rarely seen. You actually even know the Teleportation Martial Technique; unfortunately, you still have to die."

Mister Liu Xing looked at his surroundings. He had used up all his tricks earlier. However, that golden clothed youth was actually a High Level Divine Beast. Adding on the fact that he's a level four Demon Emperor; the gap between them was truly large.

"Big brother, Monkey, it would appear that we cannot meet again." A tear rolled down from Mister Liu Xing's eye.

"Ling'er, what you said was right. If we are to die, then we shall die together." Mister Liu Xing firmly hugged Bai Ling. He then ferociously looked at the three Demon Emperors surrounding him. "However, even if we were to die, we must still drag a couple down with us to share our fate."

"Xiao Hei!"

"Mixed Hair Bird!"

Two familiar voices suddenly sounded. Like being struck by lightning,

Mister Liu Xing suddenly shivered and raised his head to look toward the sky. The two familiar figures were flying toward him rapidly.

"Big brother, Monkey." Mister Liu Xing's body shivered like electric current had just flowed through it. His tears flowed down.

Chapter 19: Variation Super Divine Beast

In all these years, Hei Yu, having been on the run the entire time, had used aliases to hide his identity. Those aliases that he used were mostly related to the experience that he had back when he was with Qin Yu. He used those aliases to look forward to the brotherly bonds. And this time around, Hei Yu used the alias Mister Liu Xing.

What he wished the most was to meet his brothers again. And earlier, just when he had reached the point of despair, his big brother and second brother had appeared. At this moment, Hei Yu felt that a hot sensation had started to flow through his entire body; his strength had reached the pinnacle all of a sudden!

“Big brother, Monkey, wait for me!”

The long spear in Hei Yu’s hand started to tremble. His body flashed into a faint blur. He was charging toward the level two Demon Emperor to his left. As for the two silhouettes in the sky, they charged respectively toward the level four Demon Emperor and the level other two Demon Emperor.

The three Demon Emperors wearing golden gowns were respectively met with their own opponent.

Hou Fei mouth was wide open, exposing his teeth. He appeared to have entered a berserk state. His two blood red eyes were very terrifying. His Black Long Stick ferociously struck that level two Demon Emperor’s long sword. Afterward, as if his Black Stick was borrowing strength from the defending sword, it came crushing down again. A stick strike after another!

The strongest technique of the Heaven Startling Thirty Six Stick Strikes – Thirty Six Overlapping Waves.

The special technique that even Qin Yu was unable to block. Hou Fei continued his attack frantically. That Top Quality Immortal Sword merely managed to block three stick strikes before shattering. The remaining thirty three stick strikes did not manage to finish their course. In merely

another three stick strikes, all of them landing on the body of the level two Demon Emperor-actually, a single stick strike was enough to kill him, it's just that Hou Fei's speed was too fast. After the three strikes –

"Bang!" Blood splattered. Flesh scattered from bones and flew all over the ground. That Nascent Soul had also already been shattered by the stick strike.

The Black Long Spear was called the Cloud Piercing Spear!

A single spear strike turned into nine spear silhouettes.

The other level two Demon Emperor tried his hardest to open his eyes wide. It was as if he was trying to see which spear silhouette was real. However, by the time he managed to tell, that Cloud Piercing Spear had already thrust a hole through his abdomen. His Nascent Soul was directly pierced through.

A single finger strike. The strongest technique of the Meteor Finger Technique, the technique that's specific to the Black Hole Realm level of the 'Stellar Transformation' technique – Sky Piercing Finger!

"Bang!" A clear sound echoed. A golden blur was shot toward the level four Demon Emperor.

Afterwards, Qin Yu's body flew down from the sky. That level four Demon Emperor was standing there foolishly. On his forehead was a hole. Under the attack from the Sky Piercing Finger, the strongest attack technique that Qin Yu possessed, the level four Demon Emperor was killed on the spot. He was killed without even the ability to fight back.

The three brothers had attacked almost simultaneously. Those three Demon Emperors were all killed with a single move.

The three brothers all stood beside each other and looked at each other. In their eyes were emotional excitement.

Those several tens of black clothed people alarmly discovered that their three Demon Emperor leaders were all killed all of a sudden. Startled, they, without prior consultation, all started to frantically flee while shouting wildly. "Run, Run!!!" As they shouted, they started to flee toward

all directions. They all understood that if they were to run to a single direction, then they might all be wiped out.

Qin Yu looked at these fleeing people. His gaze turned cold. Indifferently, he said. “Not one shall live!”

Several hundred people appeared out of nowhere. At once, they surrounded those several tens of people. In merely a blink of an eye, all of those black clothed people were killed. Blood had colored the ground red. As for those several hundred people, they all kneeled down on one knee and said respectfully. “Master.”

The leader amongst them were the level five Demon Emperor Yun Ming.

Four Demon Emperors leading level seven, eight, and nine Demon Kings, with all of them attacking together, how could those several tens of Demon Kings not die?

With an intention of his mind, this group of people were all taken into the Jiang Lan’s Realm by Qin Yu. Since a while back, Qin Yu had already placed all of the Demonic Beasts from the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. It’s just that the Heavenly Demon level and the Demon King level Spiritual Beasts were respectively located in two places. These two places were distantly separated by Qin Yu.

******

Seeing a bunch of people appear and kill the several tens of Demon Kings, both Hei Yu and Bai Ling were slightly startled. When they suddenly disappeared, it shocked them even more. The space had started to fluctuate from the battle earlier, it was very dangerous to teleport in such a situation.

Although those subordinates are not very strong, but against those people, they’re very effective. If I were to go kill several tens of people myself, I reckon that I won’t be able to kill them so fast like this.” Qin Yu was very satisfied.

“Big brother!” Hei Yu looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu turned around to look at Xiao Hei. Within his eyes were

emotions. “Xiao Hei, I’ve finally found you.”

Hei Yu repeatedly nodded. His eyes were flickering with tears.

“Mixed Hair Bird.” Hou Fei walked over and heavily patted Hei Yu’s shoulder. “Who would’ve known that you actually look pretty high up wearing all white. Unfortunately, your strength was only at the level one Demon Emperor level. Although it’s a bit higher than my expectation, but compared to me, you’re still a lot weaker.” Hou Fei had a complacent expression.

“Monkey.” Hei Yu instead didn’t care about it. He merely had an emotional and excited expression as he looked at Hou Fei.

Qin Yu looked at Bai Ling who stood to the side and then smiled to Hei Yu. “Hey, shouldn’t you be introducing this young lady to us?”

Hei Yu’s face grew red, he then walked over to Bai Ling.

Seeing this scene, Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from sighing in his heart. “Compared to on the Mortal Realm, Xiao Hei had also changed a lot. At the very least, he’s no longer that ice-cold like before. Also, his clothes are no longer eternal black like before.”

“Ling’er, let me introduce them to you.” Hei Yu pulled Bai Ling’s hand.

Bai Ling’s face was still a bit pale. She snuggled up to Hei Yu. Only her quick-witted pair of eyes were still looking at Qin Yu and Hou Fei with curiosity. Hei Yu said softly. “Ling’er, these two are my big brother and second brother that I frequently tell you about.”

“This is Monkey, my second brother.” Hei Yu pointed at Hou Fei. Bai Ling immediately said cleverly. “Second brother.”

Hou Fei was unable to contain his joy and started nodding repeatedly.

Hei Yu then looked toward Qin Yu. “Ling’er, this is the big brother that I frequently tell you about. I have grown up with big brother together since when we were kids. Of course, although big brother is a human, but he’s what I admired the most in every aspect.”

“Big brother.” Said Bai Ling as she opened her eyes wide and looked at

Qin Yu.

Hearing Bai Ling addressing him like so, Qin Yu guessed the relationship of the two.

“Big brother, Monkey.” Hei Yu’s delicate and pretty face had turned slightly red. “This is the girl that I fell in love with after I ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Her name is Bai Ling. She is already my wife.”

“Wow, wife—” Said Hou Fei with a weird voice. He even used a ‘weird’ gaze to examine Hei Yu up and down. “Mixed Hair Bird, never would I have expected this. How many years has it only been? You’ve already have a wife? And it’s this clever young lady Bai Ling? I really don’t know why young lady Bai Ling managed to fall for an ice cube that doesn’t have any emotions like you. Young lady Bai Ling, tell me, did this Mixed Hair Bird force you? If you were to tell me, then although I am his brother, I will still place righteousness before family.” As he said that, Hou Fei even waved his Black Stick a couple times.

“No, no. He didn’t, I decided on my own.” After finishing those words hurriedly, Bai Ling’s face turned red.

Immediately, Qin Yu, Hou Fei and even Hei Yu started laughing.

“Enough, Fei Fei.” Qin Yu started to speak. “Xiao Hei, it’s been such a long time since we three brothers last met, we ought to have a nice chat with each other. However, this place is not particularly safe and enemies might once again come after us. It’s not too late for us to chat after we arrive at a safe place first.”

Hei Yu and Bai Ling’s expression immediately changed. Hei Yu said solemnly. “Big brother is right, let’s leave here quickly.”

“However, where do we go?” Asked Bai Ling confused.

“You all must not resist, I’ll bring you all to a place.” Said Qin Yu while smiling. Hei Yu guessed and said. “Big brother, is it the Qingyu Immortal Mansion?” Back on the Mortal Realm, Qin Yu had used the Qingyu Immortal Mansion multiple times. Hearing Hei Yu question, Qin Yu

merely smiled mysteriously and shook his head.

Without caring about Hei Yu who's filled with confusion, Qin Yu directly took the couple people into the Jiang Lan's Realm.

The Jiang Lan's Realm turned into a speck of sand and blended into the ground in the garden of the 'Star Spiritual Palace.' Qin Yu believed that... even if enemies were to come again, they would still be unable to find them. The safety of the Jiang Lan's Realm was without doubt.

******

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Hei Yu and Bai Ling were astonished as they looked to their surroundings. They were puzzled in their hearts as to where exactly this boundless place was.

"Mixed Hair Bird. I bet you're dumbstruck. This is the final treasure that big brother obtained in the Ni Yan's Realm, It was a gift from Uncle Lan, its name is called the Jiang Lan's Realm!" Said Hou Fei complacently. "Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm, big brother is like the god. He is able to create whatever he wants."

Qin Yu nodded his head in coordination with Hou Fei's explanation. "Xiao Hei, do you still remember the Misty Mountain Villa?"

After he finished saying those words, the ground in front of Qin Yu started to change. The huge Misty Mountain Villa emerged from the ground. In the astonishment of Hei Yu and Bai Ling, the entire Misty Mountain Villa had appeared.

"Big brother, this is..." Hei Yu was thoroughly shocked.

"This is the Jiang Lan's Realm." A voice sounded from nearby. A man whose figure was similar to Hei Yu but possessed a much more profound gaze walked over. It was Wu Lan. Wu Lan smiled and said. "Jiang Lan's Realm, although it cannot be considered as a true realm, but the difference between them is not large either."

Wu Lan's residence was located next to Qin Yu's. Soon, he had already

arrived at his own residence and began drinking his tea quietly.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “There are a total of three layers of worlds in the Jiang Lan’s Realm. However, with my current strength, I am only able to open the first level world. However, with merely the first layer world, the concentration of the Elemental Spirit Energy was already ten times as much as the outside world. The proportion of the two worlds are also different. Ten years here is only a single year in the outside.”

“Ten years here is a single year outside?” Blurted Bai Ling in astonishment.

“That’s right. Not only that, this Jiang Lan’s Realm’s defense is also extremely strong. In all the attacks that I know of, there are none that could break through its defense.” Said Qin Yu confidently. For even the combined attack of Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor to not be able to cause any damage to the Jiang Lan’s Realm, the strength of the Jiang Lan’s Realm’s defense was evident.

“Talking about this, I must talk about the matter when Emperor Yu chased after to kill me…” Right when Qin Yu started to speak about the matter with Emperor Yu, Hou Fei had immediately grew excited and interrupted his speech. “Mixed Hair Bird, it’s better for me to tell you. Back then, big brother had only ascended into the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. He arrived on the Maple Moon Star…”

Hou Fei talked about the battle on the Maple Moon Star and then the battle on the Blue Flame Star. Then he talked about the battle on the Hidden Emperor Star, the battle that occurred on the Blue Snow Star; then the Reef Yellow Star being refined and the death of the twenty six Immortal Emperors. Finally, he ended with the the sneak attack on the Yellow Bird Star.

The entire speech lasted for close to half a day.

Hei Yu and Bai Ling continued to listen in astonishment. Only after a long time,did Hei Yu look toward Qin Yu and said. “Big brother, never had I expected that you’ve also lived such a hard life all these years. Your situation was not much better than mine.”

“Xiao Hei, tell us about yourself. What happened to you? Why are you being chased by others? Who is it that’s chasing after to kill you?” Asked Qin Yu. Toward this matter, Qin Yu was always puzzled. According to his speculation, there shouldn’t be many people that chased after Xiao Hei to kill him. However, three Demon Emperors had appeared earlier. To be able to dispatch three great Demon Emperors to kill someone, there aren’t many people capable in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Hei Yu and Bai Ling took a glance at each other. Hei Yu sighed and said. “Mentioning this, I myself felt very wronged about it too. After I ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I had only traveled through the galaxy that I’ve ascended to and have never provoked anyone. Alas, although I haven’t provoked anyone, someone still wanted me dead. Disaster fell from the sky. The Bai family that I stayed with were all murdered. Only Ling’er and I managed to escape. Ling’er’s sister was also captured.”

“Disaster fell from the sky?” QIn Yu and Hou Fei both started to frown. How could such a thing happen?

A cold light flashed through Hei Yu’s eyes. “However, if my guess was correct. This disaster was brought to me by Zong Jue.”

“Zong Jue?” Qin Yu looked at Hei Yu. “Xiao Hei, this Zong Jue was someone who has a pretty good relationship with us. On the Mortal Realm, he had helped us before. Furthermore, he had also received help from Uncle Lan before. He shouldn’t be someone who would treat you like so.” Qin Yu was a bit unbelieving that Zong Jue would cause Xiao Hei harm.

Hei Yu sneered.

“Big brother, after I ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I have stayed in the Bai family for over a hundred years without anyone coming to stir up troubles with me. Afterwards, I coincidentally ran into Zong Jue. At that moment, I was even very happy and chatted with Zong Jue for quite some time. However, three months after our meeting, a

massacre descended upon the Bai family."

Hei Yu's body was slightly trembling. "I do not know many people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. All I know were the good brothers and good friends of the Bai family and Ling'er and her sister. However, that massacre killed practically all of my friends. Big brother, tell me, if it wasn't Zong Jue, then what else could it be?"

Hearing Xiao Hei saying it like so, Qin Yu too seemed to be convinced.

That this matter seemed to really be related to Zong Jue.

Hei Yu continued. "Furthermore, I managed to find out afterwards that the person who wanted me dead was the Emperor of the entire Bird Clan – the Peng Demon Emperor. Why would the magnificent Peng Demon Emperor want me dead? I, a nobody that had just ascended from the Mortal Realm had never offended him. Other than Zong Jue who held a respected position as the Super Divine Beast Golden Winged Great Peng, who else would make the Peng Demon Emperor to send people to kill me?"

"Why would Zong Jue want to kill you?" Puzzled, Qin Yu asked.

At this moment, Qin Yu was certain that even if it wasn't Zong Jue himself who wanted Xiao Hei dead, it was likely also related to him.

"How would I know?" Hei Yu shook his head.

Bai Ling who stood to the side suddenly stretch out her hand and said. "If we must give a reason, then I have thought of one. I reckon that it's because of Big Brother Yu's identity – Variation Divine Beast. Furthermore, he ought to be a Variation Super Divine Beast. That Zong Jue likely feared that Big Brother Yu would threaten him in the future."

Qin Yu was puzzled in his heart.

According to his acquaintance with Zong Jue; Zong Jue should belong to the type of people who's more open. Even if he knew that Xiao Hei would threaten him, Zong Jue would likely still compete with Xiao Hei fairly. He would disdain from using such despicable methods.

Chapter 20: Dinosaur Martial Technique

Qin Yu also looked over. Qin Yu too does not know exactly what rank of Divine Beast Xiao Hei was. It's just that the attack power displayed by Xiao Hei was truly very strong, to say that he's a Variation Super Divine Beast was also very possible.

Bai Ling nodded and said confidently. "Back when Big Brother Yu was being chased, there was a time when he was against over a dozen level eight Demon Kings. At that time, Big Brother Yu was only a level seven Demon King. However, he killed all of them by himself."

"That doesn't count." Hou Fei waved his hand to refute. "With Mixed Hair Bird's martial technique, even if over a dozen people were chasing after him, he can still confront them."

"What about the battle earlier, does that count?" Bai Ling asked instead.

"That should count." Qin Yu nodded and said while smiling. "The three Great Demon Emperors from earlier; one was a level four Demon Emperor, the other two were level two Demon Emperors. That level four Demon Emperor was even a High Level Divine Beast. Xiao Hei was able to persist for such a long time after being surrounded and attacked by those three; especially that final spear strike where he managed to kill that level two Demon Emperor Mid Level Divine Beast. He truly has the strength of a Super Divine Beast."

Qin Yu's explanation was very reasonable.

If Hei Yu was a High Level Divine Beast, then as a level one Demon Emperor High Level Divine Beast, his strength would be at the same level as a level two Demon Emperor Mid Level Divine Beast. Even if a level one Demon Emperor High Level Divine Beast was able to kill the level two Demon Emperor Mid Level Divine Beast, it would still not be done that effortlessly like how Xiao Hei did it.

Hei Yu tranquilly laughed and said. "As a Variation Divine Beast, I can't even tell my own rank. Forget about it, there's no meaning to continue talking about this."

……

The three brothers and Bai Ling were sitting beside the lake in a cross-legged position. They chatted for a long time and enjoyed themselves to their heart's content.

"Big brother. What should we do now?" Suddenly asked Hou Fei.

Qin Yu thought for it for a moment. He nodded and said. "According to what Uncle Lan told me, in order to see Li'er, I have to open the entire Jiang Lan's Realm. However, I've only managed to open the first layer and am still very far away from the requirement that Uncle Lan set for me. And now that I've also met you all, I am also relieved. I've decided… to start calmly train in the Jiang Lan's Realm. All the way so that I can open the third layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm."

"Training here the entire time?" Hei Yu frowned.

"I don't mind. I've already remembered all six stick techniques from the Inherited Prohibited Area. Although the comprehension in the Jiang Lan's Realm is not as fast as that of the Inherited Prohibited Area, but ten years here was only a single year outside, so it's about the same. Furthermore, I can also find people to be my sparring partner." Said Hou Fei, not in the least concerned.

"Xiao Hei, what's wrong?" Qin Yu saw that Hei Yu appeared to have something in his mind.

Hei Yu and Bai Ling took a glance at each other. Finally, Bai Ling spoke out. "Big brother, both Big Brother Yu and I are constantly worried about my older sister. My older sister was captured by the Peng Demon Emperor; although we've heard that she's by Zong Jue's side, but we are still unable to be at ease."

"Sigh." Hou Fei opened his eyes wide. "You couple better not have a fever. Zong Jue, as a Super Divine Beast Golden Winged Great Peng, lived in the Imperial City of the Bird Clan and close to the Imperial Palace of the Peng Demon Emperor. Don't tell me you two wanted to go there? The Peng Demon Emperor's strength is at the same level as the Dragon Emperor. Even a level nine Immortal Emperor is no match for him."

Qin Yu recalled the scene where the Dragon Emperor defeated Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor with a single fist.

The Peng Demon Emperor was someone of the same rank as the Dragon Emperor. Even if the Blood Dragon Ao Wuxu was to be dispatched, he was still much inferior and unable to match up against him.

"Furthermore, as far as I know, the Peng Demon Emperor still has three Great Demon Emperors underneath him." Hou Fei turned out to know a lot about these things. "Mixed Hair Bird, you ought to know that the Bird Clan was comparable to the entire Immortal Realm. Their strength was not as simple as you think. You want to rescue her sister? Not a chance."

Hou Fei said without any hint of hope.

"I also understand that." Hei Yu's brows were deeply creased. "However, how can I let Big Sister be in the hands of the enemy the entire time?"

Hou Fei merely shook his head helplessly.

Qin Yu who remained silent for a long time patted Hei Yu's shoulder. He said. "Xiao Hei, I know of Bai Ling and your current state of mind. It's just that you ought to also know that if it was even a bit dangerous for Hou Fei and I when we encountered Emperor Yu. If we were to encounter the Peng Demon Emperor, we would be completely hopeless."

Hei Yu nodded.

Qin Yu continued. "Of course, I am not telling you to give up. From the time when Bai Ling's home was massacred till now, it ought to have been a long time right?"

"Over a hundred years." Hei Yu replied.

"Already a hundred years." Qin Yu smiled. "If Bai Ling's sister were to be killed, then she'll already be dead. If she wasn't killed, then for her to be alive after a hundred years, two hundred more years shouldn't be of worry. However, a hundred to two hundred years were very important to me. Xiao Hei, this is the Jiang Lan's Realm. A hundred to two hundred years in the outside world is a thousand to two thousand years here. Say... a thousand to two thousand years, it's sufficient to allow us to increase

our level to what extent?"

Both Hei Yu and Fei Fei's eyes shined.

They had only ascended about three hundred years ago. However, in merely this short amount of time, they had already reached the Demon Emperor level. If they were to still train for another thousand or two thousand years, then what extent would their strength reach? Just thinking about it was enough to cause excitement.

"Thus, I think that it's best for us to hide ourselves and train here for a thousand to two thousand years. After that, when us three brothers all become powerful, even if we can't match that Peng Demon Emperor, we can still take care of his subordinates. Then using this Jiang Lan's Realm, we would have the qualifications to go to the Imperial City of the Bird Clan and charge through that. However, with our current strength, I reckon that if a random level seven or eight Demon Emperor were to be sent out from the Imperial City, then we'll all be in danger." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Even with the current strength that Qin Yu possessed, he was still only able to handle level five or six Demon Emperors.

If another thousand or two thousand years were to pass, what level would Qin Yu reach? Even Qin Yu himself was not as daring as to be certain about it.

Hei Yu and Bai Ling took a glance at each other. Communication through eye contact. Finally, Hei Yu turned around to look at Qin Yu. Smiling, he said loudly. "Good, it'll just be like what big brother said. We'll hide ourselves and bitterly train. After our strength increased greatly, then we'll charge through the Bird Clan's Imperial City."

"I obviously also approve of that." Said Hou Fei as he laughed.

Seeing Hei Yu and Hou Fei's appearance, Qin Yu smiled. He then said with a loud voice. "From tomorrow on, we shall begin training."

******

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm, two more courtyard mansions appeared

beside Qin Yu's residence. They were respectively the residences of Hou Fei and Hei Yu and his wife Bai Ling. Hou Fei increased his power via comprehension from battles. Xiao Hei, unexpectedly, also increased his power via comprehension from battles.

In the days when he was being chased, Hei Yu's battle comprehension were increasing unceasingly. Now, when Hou Fei is free, he would usually go and fight with Xiao Hei after suppressing his power to that of a level one Demon Emperor. As for Qin Yu... he was doing seclusion training.

In the private room that Qin Yu is doing his seclusion training in.

Qin Yu was sitting cross-legged without moving. No one knew how long Qin Yu would continue to sit for.

Inside Qin Yu's dantian's space.

A Black Hole was in the boundless dantian's space. That Black Hole led to another astonishing place, the flour paste space. At this moment, Qin Yu's consciousness was on the port of the other side of the Black Hole.

"I've already reached the peak of the Late Stage Black Hole after merely absorbing for half a day. What should I do now?" Qin Yu looked at the two to three meters of space that belonged to him in the flour paste space; his heart was filled with helplessness.

The amount of golden Black Hole energy within that two three meters space was numerous. It greatly surpassed the energy of the three Golden Rings of Light.

However, currently, Qin Yu was merely absorbing Elemental Spirit Energy and converting them into Black Hole Energy. Yet, his Black Hole Energy was unable to become any more purer. One could say that... Qin Yu had reached a bottleneck. No matter how much he absorbed, his attack power would not increase.

"The seventh stage, Dark Star Realm. The eighth stage, Black Hole Realm. What should the ninth stage be?" Qin Yu's consciousness was carefully pondering about it in the Black Hole Channel.

There's actually two major ideas in Qin Yu's mind.

The first was to make it so that he can use all of the energy in that two to three meter space. Afterall, the current Black Hole Energy that he's using was only the energy of the Rings of Lights. However, no matter how much energy was within the two to three meter long space, Qin Yu was unable to use them and was only able to save them up as reserve. If he were to be able to refine them and make them even more pure, than he believed his attack power would increase greatly. However, the difficult question was how he should go about refining them.

The second option, compress all the energy within the two three meter space! Compress them unceasingly!

Qin Yu believed that compressing the energy into a small volume would cause the energy to have a fundamental change. However... the Black Hole Energy that's refined from the endless amount of Elemental Spirit Energy is already extremely pure. Qin Yu doesn't know what to use in order to compress it further.

"What exactly should I do?" Qin Yu continued to ponder in his heart.

Many impractical ideas passed his mind. For example, evolve the Black Hole into a Galaxy and so on. He even thought of forming a universe and creating another Black Hole. He thought of what might've happened if there were two Black Holes in his dantian.

Would they fuse together? Or would they collapse due to their influence on one another?

However, Qin Yu didn't dare to casually attempt any of these wild imaginations.,

Those imaginations that are too fantastic, there's an eighty to ninety percent chance that they'll collapse the Black Hole or even cause it to explode. The result would be that his life would be finished.

In the creation of a new martial technique, one cannot just indulge in one's wildest imaginations. Only through having sufficient amount of certainty would one made the decision.

It's just like the time when Qin Yu was on the Mortal Realm. He had

suddenly came to an realization the moment he saw the evolution of a star. At that moment, Qin Yu was certain from the bottom of his heart that for the Star Stage to evolve into the Black Hole Stage was absolutely feasible.

However now, Qin Yu was simply unable to find that kind of feeling.

"The Black Hole Stage, what would the next stage be?"

.....

The days of cultivation through seclusion training were very dry and dull. Qin Yu had once recalled the changes of the stars of the universe. He had even left the Jiang Lan's Realm by himself and went to the Cosmic Space to look at the outer space. However, ultimately, Qin Yu was still unable to find anything and helplessly returned back to the Jiang Lan's Realm.

After pondering deeply about it for an entire ten years in the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu was certain about one thing – he was for the time being unable to achieve a breakthrough.

"Sigh. Although I have the will, but I cannot succeed. All I can do is to not think about it for the time being. Maybe someday a divine light would flash through my mind." Qin Yu consoled himself. In these past ten years, he had thought of many methods. However, there are only several kinds of methods that could be successful. It's just that those several methods were truly inflexible. Qin Yu was certain that if he were to take any of those methods, he'll be unable to receive much of a power-up in the future.

According to Qin Yu's understanding, the breakthrough of every stage of the 'Stellar Transformation' would bring about an astonishing change.

"Since I am still unable to break through the 'Stellar Transformation' martial technique, if I want to increase my strength, then I should train my body." Qin Yu decided in his mind that, no matter what, he cannot waste his time to train. His brothers were both rapidly increasing their powers, thus he must also try hard.

As Qin Yu was pondering about it in his heart, he had walked to Wu Lan's residence.

"Qin Yu, what have brought you here?" Said Wu Lan to Qin Yu while smiling.

Qin Yu saw Wu Lan and his eyes shined. "Mister Wu Lan, it seemed to me that you've... made a breakthrough?"

Today Wu Lan was filled with smiles. He said while smiling. "That's right. So many years have passed, I've finally reached level eight Demon Emperor from level seven Demon Emperor. Hehe... fortunately I am cultivating in the Jiang Lan's Realm; if I were to still be in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, with the concentration of the Elemental Spirit Energy there, I don't know how long it would have taken me to reach a breakthrough."

"Compared with the Divine Realm, I suspect that even the condition in the Jiang Lan's Realm is a lot inferior." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Wu Lan nodded honestly. "True, it's a lot inferior. However, in the Divine Realm, my cultivation speed was even slower than in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm."

"Oh?" Qin Yu was surprised. The condition of the Divine Realm was better than here, so why would the cultivation speed be slower in the Divine Realm?

"Let's not talk about the Divine Realm anymore." Wu Lan smiled as he shook his head. Qin Yu also stopped asking. Suddenly, Qin Yu recalled of the problem he had in his mind. He asked. "Mister Wu Lan, do you by any chance have a good martial technique for the training of the body? I want to train my body."

"Martial technique for the training of the body? Mn..." Wu Lan thought about it for a moment. "According to what I know, those who are strongest in training their body in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm ought to be the people from the Dark Star Realm."

"Dark Star Realm?" Qin Yu smiled helplessly. "Could it be that Mister

Wu Lan know of the technique that the people of Dark Star Realm use to train their body?"

"I don't." Said Wu Lan as he smiled. Qin Yu also smiled. This Wu Lan was playing with him.

"Haha, what I mentioned earlier was merely the strongest body training technique of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Ye Qu was not someone from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. His body training techniques were definitely not inferior to those of the Dark Star Realm." Said Wu Lan as he smiled happily. Qin Yu immediately realized that Ye Qu was a Tyrannosaurus rex that came from a different Cosmic Space.

The body training techniques of the Tyrannosaurus rex. He also knew that when Ao Wuxu was a level seven Demon Emperor, the level seven Demon Emperor Ye Qu's strength was not inferior to his. From this, it was evident that Ye Qu's body training technique was extremely powerful.

"Would Ye Qu be willing to teach me?" Qin Yu wasn't certain about it.

Wu Lan said unconcernedly. "That I do not know. As to whether Ye Qu would be willing to teach you the body training martial technique of the Dinosaur Clan, that would be dependent upon your own ability."

Qin Yu, with an intention, immediately discovered where Ye Qu was currently located at.

"Sigh, so boring!" Ye Qu was currently lifting a ten thousand foot tall mountain. He was continuously throwing it toward the sky and then catching it. After he caught it, he'll throw it again. He was even sighing as he threw the mountain. "So boring!" A large mountain continued to be thrown around like this.

How to make Ye Qu teach him the Dinosaur Clan's Martial Technique?

Qin Yu pondered about it in his mind for a long period of time. However, not a single one of his idea was absolutely certain to work. "Mn, if all else fails, then I could only sacrifice myself."

"Mister Wu Lan, I'll take my leave first." Qin Yu bid his farewell.

“I hope that you succeed.” Said Wu Lan while smiling. Qin Yu bitterly smiled. Succeed? That will be very hard. Immediately after, Qin Yu’s body disappeared into thin air and appeared at where Ye Qu was.

Chapter 21: The Passing of Time

A ten thousand foot tall mountain was being thrown around unceasingly. The person who was throwing around the enormous mountain like a tiny pebble was precisely the extremely bored Ye Qu.

"Sigh, that guy Ao Wuxu had reached level eight Demon Emperor already. And now, even Boss Wu Lan reached level eight Demon Emperor. Amongst the three of us, only I am still a level seven Demon Emperor. When will I be able to reach the 'White Silver' stage?" Ye Qu was muttering to himself. His two hands, like machines, were continuously doing the throwing motion.

"Ye Qu." A voice sounded.

Ye Qu heard someone calling him. He turned around to look at who it was and saw that Qin Yu was walking over with a smile on his face. Ye Qu said. "Oh, it's you, Qin Yu. What brings you over to my place today? Is there something that you need?"

"Yeah, I do have something that's a bit important." Qin Yu walked to Ye Qu's side and then stopped moving.

"Something important?" Ye Qu raised his brows up. He stared at Qin Yu with his wide open tiger eyes. "Qin Yu, you have something important that you need me for? I, Ye Qu, still know of my own standings. If we were to compare the intellects, then this brain of mine is unable to compare to your's. As for strength, Ao Wuxu and Boss Wu Lan are both stronger than me. What did you come to me for?"

Qin Yu pondered about it for a while in his mind. He then smiled and said. "Ye Qu, I'll get straight to the point."

"Good, I like frank and straightforward people. If I can help you out, I'll definitely help." Said Ye Ju heartily.

Qin Yu nodded. "In that case, I'll tell it as it is. Ye Qu, I have reached a bottleneck in the martial technique that I train in and was unable to continue. However, as my Soul's Realm level was already very high, I do

not wish to not be able to progress for a long time. Thus, I wanted to train external techniques and my body. Therefore... I came to find you."

"If you wanted to train your body, why did you come find me?" Said Ye Qu loudly. Right after he said those words, Ye Qu immediately opened his eyes wide. "Could it be that you want the training martial technique of my Dinosaur Clan?"

"That's right." Qin Yu nodded. "Ye Qu, are you willing to teach me the martial technique of your Dinos..."

"No can do!" Before Qin Yu could finish, Ye Qu had already interrupted. Resolute and decisive, without the slightest hesitation, Ye Qu opened his eyes wide and stared at Qin Yu and said. "Qin Yu, the martial technique of my Dinosaur Clan is something that cannot be taught to foreign clansmen no matter what!"

Qin Yu felt helpless.

Headache!

What he worried about the most was encountering a situation like this. However, he still ended up encountering such a situation. He also know that some clans regard their clan's martial technique to be of the utmost importance. From the way it seems, it would appear that the Dinosaur Clan was one such clan.

'Calm down, calm down." Qin Yu tried his hardest to calm himself. Squeezing out a smile, Qin Yu looked at Ye Qu and said. "Ye Qu..."

"You don't have to say anymore, no matter what you say, I would still not teach you the martial technique of my Dinosaur Clan." Said Ye Qu solemnly. He then run to that tall mountain and started throwing it again without looking back to Qin Yu at all.

The ten thousand meters tall mountain was being tossed up and down unceasingly.

Qin Yu smiled and said. "Fine, Ye Qu, I won't force you to teach me the martial technique of your Dinosaur Clan. It should be fine for me to chat with you, no?"

“Yeah, that’s fine. I’m rather moody right now.” Ye Qu immediately smiled all over. He then lamented to Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, you don’t know about this. Back then, I, Ao Wuxu and Boss Wu Lan were all level seven Demon Emperors. Afterwards, Ao Wuxu reached level eight Demon Emperor and recently Boss Wu Lan also reached level eight Demon Emperor. Only I still remain a level seven Demon Emperor. This really caused me to be angry and anxious. However, cultivation is something that cannot be hurried. Sigh.”

Right after hearing those words, Qin Yu understood Ye Qu’s current frame of mind.

“It ought to be because the training of your Dinosaur Clan’s martial technique would take a longer period of time and that’s why you’re slower than the other two.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

“Nonsense.”

Ye Qu directly rejected what Qin Yu said. “The martial technique of my Dinosaur Clan was something that was created through the countless experts, the countless seniors of all the different clans through countless years. For my cultivation speed to be slow, it was definitely because of myself.”

“Oh that’s right, Ye Qu, why are you unwilling to teach me the martial technique of your Dinosaur Clan?” Qin Yu asked.

Ye Qu replied solemnly. “There are a lot of different sub-clans in our Dinosaur Clan. My Tyrannosaurus rex Clan was the strongest clan of the Dinosaur Clan. The seniors from my clan had told us juniors when we were younger that no matter what, we cannot teach the human cultivators of our Dinosaur Clan martial technique.”

Qin Yu nodded.

He knew of Ye Qu’s hometown. In that Cosmic Space, the human cultivators fought against the Dinosaur Clan.

“Ye Qu, can you think of the reason why your clan’s seniors refused to teach the human cultivators of the martial technique of your Dinosaur

Clan? Also, what kind of human cultivators were the human cultivators that your seniors told you about?" Qin Yu tried to entice Ye Qu.

Ye Qu proudly smiled. "Of course I know about it. In the Cosmic Space that I was from, the Dinosaur Clan fought against the human cultivators. If we were to teach the human cultivators of our martial technique, then the human cultivators would've grown a lot stronger. As for the human cultivators, they are obviously the human cultivators from the Cosmic Space that I was from. In all of history, I reckon that there wasn't another person that came to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm from my Cosmic Space.

The probability of one arriving to a new Cosmic Space from another Cosmic Space, especially to a Cosmic Space of the same rank, was extremely low.

For example, Qin Yu's master, Lei Wi, accidentally passed through a Black Hole and went from the Cosmic Space where Earth was located to the Cosmic Space where Qin Yu's hometown was located in.

"Isn't that right?" Qin Yu smiled as he spoke. "Ye Qu, you also understand that seniors didn't want the human cultivators to become stronger. However I, Qin Yu, am a human from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Even if I ended up learning your Dinosaur Clan's martial technique, it would still not affect your Dinosaur Clan. Furthermore... this is the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, other than you being from the Dinosaur Clan, there is no other Dinosaur clansman. If you were to teach me your martial technique, who would say anything about it?"

Ye Qu was slightly startled.

Immediately after, he suddenly realized it and started laughing out loud. "Haha, you're right. I am currently the only Dinosaur clansman in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there is no need for me to be restricted by the rules of my clan. However Qin Yu..." Ye Qu looked at Qin Yu with a deceitful expression. "Since I am the sole Dinosaur clansman in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, this signifies that, other than I, there is no other person in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon

Realm that could teach you it. The rarer something is, the greater its value. This Dinosaur Martial Technique is even more precious because of that. How could I possibly give you it so casually?" After saying those words, Ye Qu even gave Qin Yu a wink and proudly smiled.

Qin Yu felt helpless.

This Ye Qu was truly crafty. Once he realized that he was the sole Dinosaur clansman in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm and could stop caring about the rules of his clan, he actually came out with this.

"Go ahead, speak, what do you want? As long as it's something that I can do, I will do it." Qin Yu smiled helplessly.

Ye Qu shook his head and then pondered for a short period of time. "In the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, I am the only person that know of the Dinosaur martial technique. For me to teach you the Dinosaur Martial Technique was not something that's impossible; it's just that you ought to have enough sincerity. Only through having an exceptional amount of sincerity would it be possible!"

"Top Quality Immortal Artifact?" Said Qin Yu carefully.

Ye Qu shook his head.

"Divine Artifact?" Qin Yu's brows started to crease.

Ye Qu shook his head once more. He had a face filled with unconcern.

"Then what do you want?" Qin Yu grew anxious.

Ye Qu replied while smiling. "My demand isn't high either. It's truly too boring to be inside the Jiang Lan's Realm. My Dinosaur Clan loved slaughter the most..."

Qin Yu started to smile. "That's good, don't you love to fight and kill? Once I encounter an enemy, I would immediately sent you out to let you slaughter them, how's that?!"

Ye Qu shook his head and said. "Boss Wu Lan had only told me to help you once. The words of Boss Wu Lan must certainly be listened. Thus,

there is no chance for me to kill for you. However, I am also fond of fighting. How about this, you are to accompany me for a hundred years and then I'll teach you the Dinosaur martial technique?"

"Accompany you for a hundred years?" Qin Yu's heart trembled. If he were to fight against Ye Qu, he'll likely be trampled upon.

Suddenly, a divine light shined through Qin Yu's mind. Immediately, he said to Ye Qu. "Ye Qu, weren't you bored and want someone to accompany you and fight? That's simple, there's all those Spiritual Beasts within the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, I'll send out several hundred of them to play with you, what do you think about that?"

"Mn..." Ye Qu muttered to himself for a while. Finally, he said loudly. "In that case, you send out a hundred Spiritual Beasts and those four Demon Emperors must be among them. Let those hundred Spiritual Beasts have some fun with me. Other than that, you still have to fight with me for a hundred years. Well, that's the request. If you agree to it then good, if not, then we'll just go about own own ways!"

Qin Yu opened his eyes wide.

Who would've expect that Ye Qu actually got even more excessive.

"If you don't want to, then we can forget about it." After saying that, Ye Qu turned around to leave.

Qin Yu bit down on his teeth. Even if his teeth were to be broken, he could only swallow them down. "Fine, Ye Qu, I accept your demand!"

Ye Qu immediately turned around while smiling all over. "That's more like it! Heh heh..." Ye Qu seemed to have imagined the appearance of him trampling over Qin Yu. Seeing Ye Qu's appearance, Qin Yu raged in his heart. However, in a blink of an eye, a smile appeared on Qin Yu's face.

"Qin Yu, I believe in your trustworthiness." Ye Qu turned his hand around and took over a moon-white colored Jade Plate. "This is the Jade Plate that my Dinosaur Clan used to record our martial technique. From the way I see it, your body seems to be pretty tough and durable, it appears that you're already comparable to that of a level two or three

Demon Emperor. Thus, you should directly start on the final section of the three section martial technique, the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body.' The previous two sections are respectively for the Heavenly Demons and Demon Kings to train in, it's fine for you to disregard them."

Without the slightest hesitation, Qin Yu immediately took the moon-white colored Jade Plate.

"So cold." The right hand that Qin Yu received the Jade Plate with was involuntarily trembling. This moon-white colored Jade Plate was like an extremely cold ice cube, it's temperature was frightening cold. Immediately after, Qin Yu took in this Jade Plate into his Blazing Profound Ring. He had decided to check it out carefully after going back to his own residence.

Ye Qu said while smiling. "Qin Yu, then you better accompany me well. To trample upon those Spiritual Beasts is boring, it's only joyous to trample upon you, my nominal master."

"Sure." Qin Yu also had a face filled with smiles.

.....

After an hour.

"Qin Yu, not bad. There's no need for a hundred years, this single hour was sufficient. You can go, you can go." Ye Qu's voice sounded. As if he was seriously injured, the current Ye Qu's voice was weak and without strength.

"How could I possibly do that? Am I, Qin Yu, someone who doesn't keep my words?" Qin Yu voice sounded.

A rumbling sound echoed.

"It's not that you're not keeping your words, Big Brother Qin Yu, Boss Qin Yu, please spare me." Afterwards, Ye Qu's miserable shierk sounded. "Boss Qin Yu, it's my bad, I beg of you."

After a while.

"Mn, since you begged me, then I will leave." Qin Yu left smiling. His

body was untainted by even a speck of dust. A pitiful Ye Qu with a bloody nose and a swollen face remained laying on the ground. Ye Qu had a pitiful and helpless expression on his face. “Oh, Heavens, how did I forgot that Qin Yu is omnipotent in the Jiang Lan’s Realm?”

Inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm, for Qin Yu to attack, Ye Qu would only be trampled upon.

******

Inside a private room in Qin Yu’s residence.

Qin Yu sat cross-legged. Unable to refrain himself, he started to recall the scene from earlier when he trampled upon Ye Qu and started to smile. “The sensation of everything being just as planned was truly enjoyable.”

Afterwards, Qin Yu stretched out his arm and the moon-white colored Jade Plate appeared in his hand. Immediately, Qin Yu sent his Immortal Awareness into it. A large amount of information was directly transmitted into his brain. In merely a snap of the finger’s time, Qin Yu came to completely understand the Dinosaur martial technique from the other Cosmic Space.

“‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body,’ it sounds pretty exaggerated.” The information regarding the utmost martial technique of the Dinosaur Clan appeared in Qin Yu’s mind – the information regarding the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body.’

The Dinosaur Clan’s martial technique focuses mainly upon the training of all the bones in the body and secondly upon the training of the muscles. Regardless of whether it’s man or dinosaur, their bones are naturally harder than their muscles. The training of the bones would cause the bones to become even harder. For Emperor level experts, when they reached the latter stage of the Dinosaur Martial Technique, the hardness of their bones would become comparable to those of Divine Artifacts!

“Tsk tsk, according to what’s written, once one reached the level of level seven Demon Emperor or level eight Demon Emperor, one ought to be frighteningly strong. Furthermore, the bones in the body were naturally

easier to use than Divine Artifacts." Qin Yu started to gasp in admiration. "Training in the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body, there's a nine in ten chance that one would be able to pass the Divine Tribulation successfully. Those who failed would be because of receiving a trial regarding their heart. It's truly exaggerated."

In short, this Jade Plate listed the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body' to be extremely amazing. However, Qin Yu also knew that the level seven Demon Emperor Ye Qu possessed strength to match Emperor Yu when he was a level eight Immortal Emperor. Thus, the might of the Dinosaur Martial Technique can be seen clearly.

"No wonder I've never seen Ye Qu doing any seclusion training, so it turned out that the Dinosaur Clan's Martial Technique was something that can be trained just by moving about." Qin Yu then stood up and started to walk toward the door of the private room.

From where Qin Yu sat to the door of the private room was a distance of seven steps.

Qin Yu merely walked three steps before his body started to glow red.

The fourth step, the red glow disappeared.

Fifth step, an orange light started to glow on Qin Yu's body.

Sixth step, the orange glow disappeared.

Seventh step, Qin Yu walked out of the private room.

He walked to the lake in front of his residence. There was already no more glowing light on Qin Yu's body. Qin Yu turned over his hand and took out a fishhook. He then sat down beside the lake and started fishing.

"With my body's original level of toughness, I can directly enter the third step of the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body.' I wonder, how long would it take for me to reach the ninth step?" Qin Yu muttered to himself. Suddenly, a cheerful expression appeared on his face. "Oh, a fish took the bait."

Years passed. In the endless amount of years, Qin Yu started a long

period of the most peaceful time since his birth.

Chapter 22: A Thousand Years of Bitter Training

'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body' was divided into nine different stages. They are respectively red, orange, yellow, green, cyan, blue, purple, white silver, and dark gold. Once one executes this martial technique, one's entire body's bones would undergo an astonishing change. Following the changes every time, the light that the bones in the body radiates would also change accordingly.

Once the entire body's bone radiating a dark golden glow, it signified that one have successfully mastered the technique,

This 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body' mainly cultivate the bones of the body and the muscles as a complement. Qin Yu originally possessed a very tough body so when he started using this martial technique, he immediately reached the third stage. The bones in his body started radiating a golden yellow color. The only reason why Qin Yu's entire body was glowing was because he immediately reached the third stage all of a sudden.

Under normal circumstances, the glow that the bones give off would only be faintly visible on the surface of the bones. It was impossible to be seen from one's body unless the user decided to show it intentionally.

.....

Qin Yu sat by the lake and continued to fish tranquilly.

Inside his body, on each and every one of his bones appeared some talisman seal marks and patterns. It was not only the bones, as when Qin Yu was training in this technique, the dense seals marks and patterns even appeared on his skin.

"So that's the case. Twenty seven thousand talisman seal marks and patterns. One cannot imagine how many experiments the seniors of the Dinosaur Clan had gone through in order to find the optimal combination." Qin Yu was smiling.

If one were to use Immortal Awareness to examine, one could notice that on Qin Yu's bones and skin where the marks and patterns appeared on, were electric snakes. These electric snakes were unceasingly permeating through every part of Qin Yu's body. His entire body's bones and muscles were undergoing a transformation.

Other than these electric snakes, the green glow was also unceasingly permeating into every part of Qin Yu's body.

Bones and muscles were incapable of directly absorbing the energies of heaven and earth to progress and transform. However, the 'electric snakes' that are brought by the transformation brought by the marks and seals were able to assimilate into the bones and muscles. It allowed the insides of the bones and muscles to unceasingly disintegrate and reborn. With three thousand talisman seal marks and patterns as a single group, they are able to cover the entire body. On Qin Yu's body were nine groups of talisman seal marks and patterns. These groups stack atop of each other. It's just that when one trains in the different stages of the martial technique, the usage of these talisman seal marks and patterns were different.

After carefully inspecting his body for a long time, Qin Yu finally understood.

"Even if I don't train, my Life Elemental Energy would still allow my body to become even more valiant." Qin Yu was very clear in his differentiation.

At this moment, countless amount of tiny electric snakes were transforming his body. However, like the transformation, numerous green rays of light were also assimilating into his body. Those green rays of light were precisely the Life Elemental Energy. Without Qin Yu even sensing it, his body was being slowly thoughen unceasingly.

"Haha..." Qin Yu suddenly laughed. "When the Dinosaur Clansmen trains, they feared that they might suck in too many 'electric snakes' causing their bones to be unable to bear them and end up fracturing. Thus, they have to follow the prescribed order and train slowly. However,

I possess the Elemental Life Energy and do not have to take that into consideration."

With an intention of his mind, the twenty seven thousand talisman seal marks and patterns started to give off a faint radiance. The amount of electric snakes suddenly increased. A crackle sound can be heard from Qin Yu's body. The muscles on his body had also started to tremble.

******

Time flows. In a blink of an eye, three hundred years had already passed by.

At this moment, Qin Yu was playing Weiqi with Wu Lan. The rules of Weiqi was even something that Qin Yu taught Wu Lan. Afterall, Wu Lan had never played this game before. Although Qin Yu wasn't skillful in the game, it was still simple for him to bully the beginner Wu Lan. In the past three hundred years, Wu Lan had rarely won against Qin Yu in the game.

[TL: Weiqi, or more famous in the western world by the japanese name, Go.]

"Big brother, big brother." An impatient voice sounded from afar.

"Your third brother is calling you, you should go. As for this match, we'll just end it here." Wu Lan was about to meddle with the game pieces.

"Hey, stop." With an intention of his mind, Qin Yu created an invisible energy and protected the game board. Immediately after, Qin Yu smiled and said. "Big brother Wu Lan, you're about to lose this round and you actually wanted to ruin the game at this moment, that can't do."

"You little rascal." Wu Lan had a helpless smile on his face.

"Big brother." Hei Yu arrived beside Qin Yu. He had a completely emotional expression. "Big brother, Ling'er, Ling'er..." The emotional Hei Yu was unable to finish his sentence.

"What about Ling'er?" Qin Yu looked at Hei Yu with a puzzled expression.

Hei Yu gulped and then said “Ling’er is pregnant!”

“Pregnant!” Both Qin Yu and Wu Lan opened their eyes wide in shock.

“Mixed Hair Bird, what did you say?” A figure came by flying like lightning. Hou Fei had arrived, he was also looking at Hei Yu with eyes wide open in shock.

Hei Yu said loud and emotionally. “That’s right, Ling’er is pregnant. I’m about to become a father. Haha, I’m about to become a father!” At this moment, Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Wu Lan were all unable to refrain themselves from displaying a cheerful smile on their faces.

……

Ever since Bai Ling became pregnant, all the people in the Jiang Lan’s Realm became excited.

Afterall, cultivation is a very long journey without much things happening. Now that they found out that Bai Ling was pregnant, naturally everyone became excited. Not only Qin Yu and his two brothers, Ye Qu, Wu Lan, Shi Zhan, the four great Demon Emperors and even the ice-cold Ao Wuxu had came over.

“You all are to stay outside, do not come in.”

The only female amongst the four great Demon Emperors – Demon Emperor Dong Xue had shut the group of people outside of the main gate. As for herself, she entered the courtyard mansion.

Outside of the main gate.

“Xiao Hei, don’t worry, Bai Ling is a level nine Demon King, it wouldn’t be a major issue for her to give birth to a child. At the very most, her vitality might get injured, that’s all.” Consoled Qin Yu. Qin Yu had heard about the birthing of children from the people in the Demon Realm. The stronger the Divine Beast, the harder it is to give birth to a child.

However, death from birthing was something that had never happened before.

“I know.” Hei Yu nodded. “Sigh, I wonder what our child’s true form

would be?"

"Who cares about what rank the child would be, at the very least it's still a Divine Beast." Muttered Hou Fei from aside. "Mixed Hair Bird, you're a High Level or a Super Divine Beast. Bai Ling is also a Low Level Divine Beast. Eight or nine out of ten chances your child would also be a Divine Beast. We just don't know what rank your child would be."

Ao Wuxu who had been cold and silent the entire time also interrupted in. "It'll either be an Eagle or a Skylark."

"That's not necessarily true." Wu Lan smiled and said. "It could also be a Variation Divine Beast. Of course, the probability of that is very low. However, this child's father is a Variation Divine Beast, so I believe it would also not be ordinary." Variation Divine Beasts are rare to begin with; what would the child of a Variation Divine Beast be? Nobody was certain about that. After all, the amount of cases of such incidents were negligible.

These bunch of bored men started guessing outside of the courtyard mansion. Only Hei Yu was worried and would peek into the courtyard every now and then.

"It's born!"

A pleasantly surprised voice sounded from inside the courtyard mansion. Soon after, the slightly pale faced Bai Ling and Dong Xue walked out. At this moment, Bai Ling was holding a little chick in her arms. Immediately, all of the people surrounded her to see what exactly its true form was.

"It appears to be a Skylark, but why is it black?" Said Hou Fei in astonishment.

There are a lot of different categories in the Skylark Clan. There're those with yellow feathers, white feathers and even multicolored feathers. However, there are none with black feathers. Yet, this little chick was black feathered.

"It's good to be black; same as me." Hei Yu was filled with joy. He

walked over to Bai Ling. “”Ling’er, thanks for your trouble.”

Bai Ling smiled and shook her head. She then lowered her head to look at that cute black chick.

“From the way it looks, it’s exactly like when Xiao Hei was younger.” Qin Yu said while smiling. He recalled the time in his childhood when he first met Xiao Hei. Xiao Hei truly resembled this black chick. It’s just that one was an eagle chick whereas the other was a skylark.

“Big brother.” Hearing Qin Yu saying it like this, Hei Yu grew a bit embarrassed.

Qin Yu smiled. “Fine, I won’t say anymore. Xiao Hei, have you finished thinking of the name for this child?”

“Yes, if it was to be a boy then the name would be Hei Tong. If it was a girl, then Hei Tong. Said Hei Yu straightforwardly. All the people were startled. Bai Ling looked at Hei Yu with a puzzled expression. “Big Brother Yu, why are the names the same?”

“Oh, the sound is the same but the characters are different.” As he said that, Hei Yu wrote the characters out to show everyone. Only then did everyone realize that it was different.

[TL: Hei Tong (boy) → Tong → Child; Hei Tong (girl) → Tong → Red.]

“Hey, little Bai Ling, is it a boy or a girl?” Asked Hou Fei hurriedly. Bai Ling smiled brilliantly “It’s a girl.”

……

After little Hei Tong was born, she became the happy child, the beloved daughter, of everyone in the Jiang Lan’s Realm. After little Hei Tong passed her Four-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation, Qin Yu and them found out that Hei Tong did not possess Inherited Memories. Evidently, little Hei Tong was not a High Level Divine Beast or Super Divine Beast.

Actually, ever since they saw that little Hei Tong’s true form was that of a Skylark, everyone had already somewhat realized that. That’s because the Skylark clan was a weak clan of the Bird Clan. Their strongest Divine

Beast was only that of a Mid Level Divine Beast. Although little Hei Tong was a bit special, but as her true form was that of a Skylark, it was destined that she would not be very powerful.

The Elemental Spirit Energy in the Jiang Lan's Realm was abundant. After approximately a hundred years, little Hei Tong passed the Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation.

With her eldest uncle Qin Yu gifting her a Top Quality Defensive Immortal Artifact and a Top Quality Offensive Immortal Artifact, passing the Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation was effortless for her. Afterward, little Hei Tong obtained her human form and turned into an adorable young girl.

.....

"What. You've reached the fifth stage of the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body?' Merely five hundred years have passed." Ye Qu looked at Qin Yu with an astonished expression. "Training the body requires one to be very careful. Otherwise, if the bones were to break, then it'll require a large amount of energy to repair them."

The harder the bones were, the harder it is to repair them after breaking them. Thus, the Dinosaur Clansmen were all very careful when they trained; they would rather train slowly than let their bones break.

After all, when they reach around a level seven Demon Emperor or so, their bones were comparable to Divine Artifacts. Just by thinking about how hard it was to repair a broken Divine Artifact and one would know how hard it was to repair the broken bones.

"Is that fast?" Qin Yu instead asked. However, he secretly though in his heart. "And here I thought it was slow to only reach the fifth stage after over five hundred years."

"Not fast? I've never seen anyone who trained in the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body' faster than you. I've stayed in the seventh stage for all these years and never managed to achieve a breakthrough the entire time. You must know, my Soul Realm's level had already reached level eight Demon Emperor. It's precisely because one must be careful when training the

body."

"Eldest uncle, play with me." A cute girl wearing black clothes ran over. "Dad and second uncle are always together fighting each other to train and refuse to play with me."

"Okay, I'll play with you." Qin Yu helplessly smiled.

******

In the blink of an eye, Qin Yu and his brothers had already trained for a thousand years in the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Bai Ling were current sitting around a table.

"It's truly fast, a thousand years had passed." Gasped Hou Fei. He then looked to Hei Yu. "Mixed Hair Bird, your cultivation speed was truly fast. You've reached level five Demon Emperor from level one Demon Emperor in a thousand year. I am certain now that you're definitely a Variation Super Divine Beast!"

"Fei Fei, why are you so certain about that?" Qin Yu asked in doubt.

Hou Fei replied helplessly. "Big brother, I'm already a level six Demon Emperor. However, even though I'm a level six Demon Emperor, I am still only able to reach a draw with this guy if I used the 'Heaven Startling Eighteen Stick Strikes.' I am only able to win against him through using the Heaven Startling Nine Stick Strikes that I have yet to completely master."

"Really?" Qin Yu was astonished.

Hou Fei was a Super Divine Beast, even if he was only using the Heaven Startling Eighteen Stick Strikes, it was still very valiant and enough to defeat a level seven Demon Emperor.

"Why would I lie about that?" Sighed Hou Fei. Hei Yu and Bai Ling took a glance at each other and were secretly laughing. Hou Fei said to Qin Yu. "Big brother, you don't know about this but the Super Divine Beast of the Peng Clan are extremely fast. However, their defense were not that great."

Qin Yu nodded. He too knew about that.

Hou Fei then pointed at Hei Yu angrily. “However this abnormal Hei Yu, his speed and martial technique are much faster than me. While that’s that, the Black Feather Armor created from his feathers, their defense is now so strong that they’re already approaching Divine Armor level. My ordinary attacks are simply unable to break through his defense. Furthermore, his Black Feather Armor is composed of layer upon layer of feathers. Through the layers, they dampen the attack power. His defense is truly abnormal.”

Astonished, Qin Yu looked at Hei Yu.

He knew that Hei Yu’s martial techniques are extremely fast. Back when they were on the Mortal Realm, Hei Yu knew about all of the martial techniques that Zong Jue knew. Furthermore, Hei Yu’s feathers were terrifyingly hard since youth. Who would’ve expected that they’re actually almost as hard as Divine Armors now.

“Abnormal defense, frightening speed. On top of that, he has the Cloud Piercing Spear given to him by Uncle Lan. With all these years of fighting with me, achieving comprehension through battles, his attack power was something that I needn’t mention. Simply, he’s perfect! He’s definitely a Variation Super Divine Beast. He’s even more terrifying than normal Super Divine Beasts. He has simply no weakness at all!” Contained in Hou Fei’s words that were filled with grief and indignation was also jealousy.

Qin Yu was filled with happiness.

The stronger Xiao Hei was, the happier Qin Yu was.

“Big brother, how did your training go? Your Soul Realm’s level had increased to a level where I can’t even see through anymore.” Both Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu. Bai Ling also looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “My Soul Realm’s level had already reached the third layer of Heavenly Soul. It is very natural for you all to be unable to see through me. As for the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body,’ I’ve reached the sixth stage over two hundred years ago. And now, I’m not far from the seventh stage.” Qin Yu was very confident. Even though he’s

only at the sixth stage, he was already comparable to the level seven Demon Emperor Ye Qu.

That's because he possessed Life Elemental Energy. Even if his bones were to break, he was still able to rapidly restore them. Furthermore, as the bones in his body were approaching the hardness of Divine Artifacts, it was also not that easy for them to break.

"Big brother, Monkey, does that mean that we can go out now?" Hei Yu said suddenly.

Chapter 23: Black Raven Star

"Go out?"

Both Qin Yu and Hou Fei were slightly startled. They had already grew used to the peaceful livelihood of a thousand years. For such a request to be asked suddenly, it momentarily startled both of them.

"Big brother, second brother." Bai Ling also have a completely guilt-ridden expression. "All these years, Big Brother Yu and I have always been worried about my older sister. I believe that with our current strength, as long as we do not encounter the Peng Demon Emperor, we would not be in much danger. Furthermore, even if we ended up encountering the Peng Demon Emperor, we can still save our lives through using the Jiang Lan's Realm."

Hei Yu also looked at Qin Yu and Hou Fei.

"Big brother, you decide." Hou Fei looked toward Qin Yu and gave Qin Yu the decision making power.

Qin Yu pondered about it for a moment.

"Fei Fei is now a level six Demon Emperor. However, as he's a Super Divine Beast, he was able to match up against a level seven Demon Emperor. And if we were to add on his strongest stick technique, then he would still not be inferior when being pitted up against an ordinary level eight Demon Emperor." Qin Yu was making his judgement in his mind. "Xiao Hei is a level five Demon Emperor. As a Variation Super Divine Beast, his defense, attack and his martial techniques were all perfect. He ought to be able to match up against a level seven Demon Emperor. As for I... I've reached the sixth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body. Adding on my Life Elemental Energy, I'm more than sufficient to match up against a level eight Demon Emperor."

Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Bai Ling were all looking at Qin Yu awaiting for his decision. Qin Yu was, afterall, the eldest brother amongst the three brothers.

“Good, let’s go out.” Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face.

“Haha, that’s great. It’s been a long time since I’ve last gone out, it’s certainly delightful to take a stroll outside.” Hou Fei became the first one to celebrate.

Hei Yu and Bai Ling looked at Qin Yu with grateful appearances. They knew that... Qin Yu did not have much hope and expectation of the outside world. According to Qin Yu’s own intentions, he ought to want to continue training in the Jiang Lan’s Realm wholeheartedly all the way until he can open the third layer of the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“Big brother, thank you.” Said Hei Yu solemnly.

“Heh heh, actually, I also want to take a stroll outside.” Said Qin Yu while lightly laughing.

Hei Yu did not say any more. It’s more than enough for him to remember it in his heart. However, at this moment, Bai Ling though of a matter. “Big brother, I remember that you’ve said that you have to open all three layers of the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Your current strength is much stronger than what it was a thousand years ago, are you capable of opening the second layer now?”

“The Nine Steps Dark Gold Body martial technique is mainly focused on refining the body. Although I possessed the sixth stage Nine Steps Force, but the Nine Steps Force was actually not powerful. It was merely about the same level as that of a level five Demon Emperor. To use it to open the Jiang Lan’s Realm...” Qin Yu lightly smiled as he shook his head. At the same time, he lifted up his right hand. Blue colored finger rays were constantly being emitted from his five fingertips.

Comparing to his own body, this Nine Steps Force’s power was truly not strong. However, when compared to the Black Hole Energy that did not undergo any improvement, it was still much stronger.

“Black Hole Realm...” Qin Yu sighed in his heart. The Stellar Transformation Martial Technique was a bind in Qin Yu’s heart. When would he be able to create the next stage? Even Qin Yu himself didn’t know it. With his Soul Realm’s level, Qin Yu did not even bother to

specially train that in the past thousand years. However, the Meteoric Tear still caused it to reach the third layer of the Heavenly Soul Realm.

Of course, Qin Yu merely just stepped into the third layer of the Heavenly Soul Realm. It would still require him a long period of time to completely consolidate it.

"Current, with the Nine Steps Force, I am unable to open the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm." Said Qin Yu helplessly. "A strength of level five or six Golden Immortal was required to open the first layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm. As for the second layer, I really do not know what level I must reach in order to open that."

Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Bai Ling were overwhelmed with shock.

Qin Yu was already that powerful yet he was still incapable of opening the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm, then, how powerful must one be in order to open the third layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm? At the very least, it would appear that one must ascend to the Divine Realm.

"Big brother, could it be that Uncle Lan is from the Divine Realm?" Suddenly said Hou Fei with a low voice.

Hei Yu and Bai Ling also looked at Qin Yu with the same expression. Hei Yu also spoke. "Big brother, back then, Uncle Lan had brought Monkey and I to a mysterious place to train. A year in the outside world was a hundred years there. That type of time proportion was exactly the same as the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm. That kind of remarkable power, no one in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm was capable of doing that. Even the Dragon Emperor, Great Ape Emperor and those other people were incapable."

"There more than only what the Mixed Hair Bird said. There's also my Black Stick and Mixed Hair Bird's Cloud Piercing Spear. Those weapons are very strange. We were able to use them since the time when we were on the Mortal Realm. At that time, we did not discover anything extraordinary about them. However... even at our current level, we were still able to use them. This Black Stick and Cloud Piercing Spear were still incomparably hard as before. Even till now, I've never found anything

that's more solid than them." Said Hou Fei with his brows creased,

Hei Yu nodded. "Also, when I'm holding the Cloud Piercing Spear, it was as if it became easier for me to sense the heaven and earth. For me to be able to progress so fast, it was not only because of my aptitude and my Inherited Memories. The Cloud Piercing Spear that was given to me by Uncle Lan was also one of the major helping factors in my progress. A treasure like this... is something that I've never heard about before."

Back on the Mortal Realm, Hou Fei, Hei Yu and the rest of the people had originally only thought that Uncle Lan was a powerful Loose Immortal.

When Hou Fei and Hei Yu reached Dacheng stage, they had thought that Uncle Lan was a strong expert from the Immortal Realm.

And now, they were already Emperor level experts of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, when they began to think about it now, Uncle Lan appeared to be even more frightening.

The stronger they became, the more aware they were of the unfathomable depths that is Uncle Lan.

"That's right, I've also thought of all that you two said before. For example, Uncle Lan's clone was left behind in the Ni Yang's Realm without even Wu Lan noticing it at all. There's also the Jiang Lan's Realm... I've also even came to suspect that Jiang Lan's Realm surpasses the category of Divine Artifacts." Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

In the Jiang Lan's Realm, every time when Qin Yu sensed that everything was within his control and that he was omnipotent, Qin Yu would feel that Uncle Lan who refined the Jiang Lan's Realm was all the more unfathomable.

"About the third layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm, according to reasoning, I'm afraid I would've already reached the Divine Realm before opening the it. What you all said was correct, Uncle Lan and Li'er are likely to be people from the Divine Realm." Qin Yu had a calm expression. That's because he had already expected all of this.

Although the journey was endless, he had prepared to have his feet firmly planted on the ground and walk the entire journey till the end.

Hei Yu, Hou Fei and Bai Ling merely took a breath in and did not say anymore.

“Well then, everyone should prepare for a bit. Tomorrow we shall set off for the core planet of the Bird Clan – Black Crow Star.” Qin Yu stood up and said.

******

Black Crow Star, the core planet of the Demon Realm’s Bird Clan.

There are two cities on the Black Crow Star. They are respectively the Black Crow City and the Imperial City. Comparing the area, the Black Crow City was ten times as large as the Imperial City. Inside it was a large amount of Bird Clan’s experts and troops from other Realms stationed there. It was... a place that anyone can come and go.

The Imperial City was different. Other than the guards and maids of the Imperial City, only the Super Divine Beasts, High Level Divine Beasts, Emperor level experts and their families were allowed to live there.

Of course, those who received invitation from the Imperial City were also allowed to enter.

Inside the Imperial City.

In the deepest part of the Imperial City was the Imperial Palace, the residence of the successive generations of Peng Demon Emperor. According to the commands of this generation’s Peng Demon Emperor, the entire Imperial Palace had been rebuilte. The entire palace that was originally covered in a golden color had been changed to deep purple color; a purple so deep that it was almost black.

Underneath the Peng Demon Emperor were the strongest Three Great Demon Emperors. All these of them were level eight Demon Emperors and High Level Divine Beasts. One of them was even an extremely powerful Variation High Level Divine Beast. Although Variation Super Divine Beasts were incomparably rare, there were still some Variation

High Level Divine Beasts in the Demon Realm. Although there were not many, there were still at least six or seven of of them. A white clothed incomparably beautiful woman was quietly lying on the bed.

This was the sole female amongst the Three Great Demon Emperors underneath the Peng Demon Emperor, a level eight Demon Emperor, Bai Feng! She was also the wisdom sack for the Peng Demon Emperor. Almost everything was first determined by Bai Feng before sending the commands. Only the extremely major events were sent to the Peng Demon Emperor to undertake.

A nearly transparent muslin veil was drifting. Inside the veil was a beautiful and alluring white clothed woman. Outside the muslin veil was a youth wearing black clothes standing there respectfully.

“Milady.” The black clothed youth didn’t dare to lift his head up to glance at all.

Bai Feng lifted her brows. She said indifferently. “Did you manage to find Xiao Hei?”

The black clothed youth responded respectfully. “Milady, ever since a hundred years ago when we found the whereabouts of Xiao Hei to be on the Jade Shepherd Star, he had since then disappeared into thin air. No matter how hard we investigate, we were unable to find the slightest amount of information leading to his trail.”

“Have you checked all of those who are Emperor level?” Bai Feng asked.

“Yes milady, … we have searched all of the Emperor level experts that we managed to discover.” Said the black clothed youth respectfully.

Bai Feng’s voice contained within it a trace of anger. “All these years passed yet not even a trace of Xiao Hei’s trail was discovered, I believe you all know that killing Xiao Hei was an order personally given by His Majesty. His Majesty held this matter in great importance. For you all to be unable to find any clue in a hundred years, His Majesty’s patience is already at his limit. You all ought to know what the outcome would’ve been if His Majesty was to get angry!”

The black clothed youth started to shiver all over, fear had flashed through his eyes.

The Peng Demon Emperor, he kills people like drinking water.

His ruthlessness was something that even his Three Great Demon Emperors feared. Needless to mention people of the black clothed youth's caliber.

"Enough, scram." Bai Feng tried her best to contain her anger. The extremely cultivated her actually unexpectedly cursed.

"Yes." The black clothed youth hurriedly withdrew himself.

After the black clothed youth left, Bai Feng got up from her bed. She lifted open the muslin veil and exposed her astonishing appearance. At this moment, her beautiful brows were slightly knit. She muttered. "Where exactly did this Hei Yu hide to? Sigh, did His Majesty hold this matter in too much of an importance? No matter how talented this Hei Yu is, no matter how perfect he is, how could he be of match against His Majesty who possesses the Inherited Treasure?"

Only the few trusted aides of the Peng Demon Emperor knew about Hei Yu's identity. The rest of the people who were chasing after him had always thought that he was Xiao Hei instead.

******

Black Crow Star, Black Crow City.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu had slightly changed their appearance. They had even changed the color of their clothes. They had Bai Ling and Hei Tong stay safely inside the Jiang Lan's Realm before leaving the Jiang Lan's Realm and rushing directly to the Black Crow Star's Black Crow City.

"This Black Crow City is truly huge, it's much bigger than the little planet that I hid myself on." Said Hei Yu as he looked around.

"This Black Crow City is the Bird Clan's core planet's city, how could it be small?" Said Qin Yu while smiling lightly.

A voice suddenly sounded in Qin Yu's mind. "Big brother, we've already arrived on the Black Crow City. However, how do we get into the Imperial City?" It was Hou Fei sending a voice transmission using his Demon Awareness. Qin Yu looked to Hou Fei beside him. He pondered for a moment before sending a voice transmission back. "I'll have someone probe around first to see whether or not they can enter the Imperial City."

Qin Yu didn't want to try it out himself. Instead, with an intention, he took out from the Jiang Lan's Realm the weakest one amongst the Demon Emperors from the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, Ming Zheng.

Upon seeing Qin Yu, Ming Zhen immediately slightly bowed his body and sent a voice transmission saying. "Master."

Qin Yu nodded satisfiedly. This Ming Zheng also knew that they were currently on the street and did not directly call Qin Yu out as his master. Qin Yu commanded. "Ming Zheng, this is the core planet of the Bird Clan, the Black Crow Star. You are to go to the Imperial City for me and check if you can find a way to enter the Imperial City. If there is no way to enter it, then you can just come back. By no means should you set off an alert."

"Yes." Ming Zheng bowed. Immediately after he turned into a ray of light and soared to the sky.

Qin Yu lightly smiled as he took a glance at Hou Fei and Hei Yu. "Let's go, we'll find a place to sit down first." Rescuing Bai Ling's sister Bai Xin was no simple task. They cannot directly rush into the Imperial City. If they were to do that, they would likely be surrounded and attacked.

"Don't worry, let's find a restaurant to eat and drink first. We've yet to eat anything good in the past thousand years." Hou Fei's eyes were shining.

Although there were some fishes in the Jiang Lan's Realm, but if one were to compare the ability to cook, how could Qin Yu and them be comparable to the chefs of the restaurants? The three brothers then charged into a luxurious restaurant not far from where they stood. In a single stretch, they ordered several tens of different dishes. Soon after,

they started to eat and drink.

After they ate and drunk their their hearts' content, the three found a place and stayed there.

"Big brother, why isn't your subordinate back yet?" Hou Fei was slightly anxious.

Qin Yu instead was able to sense Ming Zheng's location. "Rest assured, Ming Zheng is enroute back." Merely a while later, a ray of light shot directly into the courtyard manor that Qin Yu and his brothers stayed in.

Qin Yu and his two brothers came out from the main hall and looked at the Ming Zheng who's kneeling on one knee on the courtyard.

"Ming Zheng, what's the outcome?" Asked Qin Yu.

Ming Zheng answered respectfully. "The rules set up by the Peng Demon Emperor are very strict, it was absolutely impossible for foreigners to enter the Imperial City. Even if they were an Emperor level expert from the Bird Clan, they would still have to go through an investigation by the Imperial Palace before being allowed to obtain a Imperial City's title plate and enter the Imperial City. This subordinate was unable to find any means of entering the Imperial City."

Qin Yu frowned.

It turned out that the situation was pretty bad.

"You can return and rest." Qin Yu directly took Ming Zheng back into his Jiang Lan's Realm. Soon after, Qin Yu lowered his head and started to ponder. If nothing were unexpected, Bai Ling's sister ought to be in the residence of Zong Jue in the Imperial City. However, none of the three were able to send transmission to Zong Jue.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu also started to ponder.

"We cannot teleport there. Trying to sneak into it was even harder. What can we do?" Hou Fei started to mutter.

However, Qin Yu who was pondering had a slight smile on his face. He looked to his two brothers. "Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, I thought of a way."

Chapter 24: Seeing Zong Jue

"What's the method?" Both Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled as he said. "We've all dug into a dead end, but does that mean that we must enter the Imperial City? Don't forget, all we got to do is rescuing Bai Xin."

"Dug into a dead end?" Hou Fei and Hei Yu took a glance at each other, they were both confused.

Qin Yu continued. "Our goal was saving Bai Xin, it was not to enter the Imperial City. Although Bai Xin is in the Imperial City, but saving her is not hard. Although we cannot enter the Imperial City, but we can let Bai Xin come out from the Imperial City. Won't this solve the problem?"

"Let Bai Xing come out from the Imperial City? How'd we do that?" Hou Fei looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu looked toward the east. "Isn't Bai Xin in Zong Jue's place? Let's get in contact with Zong Jue first and let Zong Jue come to the Black Crow City. We'll have a good chat with him and then make him hand over Bai Xin to us."

"Big brother, it's highly likely that Zong Jue is the one who wanted to kill me." Hei Yu frowned.

Qin Yu shook his head and muttered. "I believe that the one that wanted to kill you should not be Zong Jue. For one, Zong Jue does not have any hatred or desire for revenge against you. Secondly, if he wanted to kill you, why didn't he do that the first time he saw you in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?"

Hei Yu was startled. He was unable to refrain himself from muttering. "True, if he wanted to kill me, why didn't he do that the first time he met me on the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?"

"Also, according to my understanding toward Zong Jue, he was not a person like that. Furthermore, he had also saved Bai Xin! We can forget about the nonsense that he took a fancy upon Bai Xing, I do not think

that's the case at all." Qin Yu said indifferently. "Furthermore, the strongest assurance that I have is... this Zong Jue knows of how powerful Uncle Lan is."

Both Hei Yu and Hou Fei's expression turned.

"That's right, his battle blade was given to him by Uncle Lan. It's made of the same material as the Black Stick and the Cloud Piercing Spear; he definitely know about how powerful Uncle Lan is." Hou Fei agreed. "As long as this Zong Jue is not having a fever, he would not come trying to kill us."

Hei Yu also nodded. "Furthermore, with our current strength, we truly don't have many people that we would fear."

With the three brothers joining hands, other than the Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor, Great Ape Emperor, Cyan Emperor, Emperor Ni and a couple others at their tier, the other people, including the Blood Devil Emperor,were all people that the three brothers could care less about.

"But we do not have a way to get in touch with Zong Jue." Suddenly said Hou Fei.

"That's simple." At this moment, Hei Yu also smiled. Having had a method to rescue Bai Xin, his mood was currently very good. "Doesn't big brother have a very good relationship with the Prince of the Dragon Clan? As long as you send a transmission to him and ask for his help then, with the countless troops of the Dragon Clan, sending a transmission to Zong Jue is definitely not a hard task."

"Right."

Qin Yu smiled as he nodded. Soon after, with a wave of his hand, the Transmission Secret Array appeared directly on the middle of the courtyard. Qin Yu simply entered the Transmission Secret Array and, with a flip of his hand, took out his Transmission Spiritual Pearl. At once, he started to send a transmission to Ao Wuming.

"Big brother Wuming, it's me, Qin Yu. I have a matter that I hope that

big brother would lend me a hand on." Qin Yu send a transmission. At this moment, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were standing aside and watching him.

After a moment –

"Ah, it's Qin Yu. It's been a hundred years since I last had any news of you. Whatever you need my help on, just go ahead and tell me. As long as I am capable of helping, I would definitely help you out." Said Ao Wuming very frank and straightforwardly. Qin Yu immediately replied. "Big brother Wuming, I am wondering if any of your Dragon Clan's troops on the Black Crow City is able to get in contact with Zong Jue?"

"Zong Jue. Are you talking about that Super Divine Beast, Golden Winged Great Peng Bird Zong Jue?" Asked Ao Wuxu in confirmation.

While there's many people named Zong Jue, there's only a single Super Divine Beast with the name Zong Jue.

"That's right." Qin Yu nodded.

"Without even the need of checking, I am certain that there's definitely someone. All the important people of the major powers, our Dragon Clan are definitely able to get in contact with them." Said Ao Wuming with absolute certainty.

Having received this information, a smile immediately appeared on Qin Yu's face. Hou Fei and Hei Yu who stood to the side and watched had also roughly guessed the result.

"Qin Yu, where in the Black Crow City are you all at right now? I'll immediately someone from my Dragon Clan over. As for contacting Zong Jue and whatnot, you can just go ahead and ask him. I'll inform him beforehand about everything." Said Ao Wuming enthusiastically.

Soon after, Qin Yu told Ao Wuming their location and the alias they used to check in. The two then chatted with each other for a moment before disconnecting. Qin Yu waved his hand and took the Transmission Secret Array back into his Blazing Profound Ring.

"Big brother, how was it?" Although Hou Fei and Hei Yu managed to guess the result, they still wanted to receive the confirmation from Qin

Yu.

Qin Yu smiled and nodded. “Everything went smoothly. What we need to do now is... stay here and await for the expert from the Dragon Clan.” Hou Fei and Hei Yu immediately blossomed into a smile.

Afterwards, the three began drinking as they waited for the expert from the Dragon Clan.

After a cup of tea’s time.

“May I know if this place is the residence of Young Master Xi Shuang?” A voice sounded from outside the courtyard mansion. Qin Yu and his brothers started to smile at the same time. When the three of them checked in, Qin Yu gave the alias Xi Shuang. Furthermore, with the strength of the three of them, they were able to immediately determine that the person outside was a level four Demon Emperor and also from the Dragon Clan.

Qin Yu stood up and personally opened the door.

This Dragon Clansman had the appearance of an youth. When he saw the three people inside the courtyard, he was shocked to find that he was unable to see through any of them. Immediately, he cup his hand respectfully and said. “This humble self is Yu Pan of the Dragon Clan. Paying his respect to the three seniors.”

Qin Yu closed the door and then smiled amiably. “I believe you’re sent over by big brother Wuming?”

“Precisely.” Hearing Qin Yu speaking like this, Yu Pan no longer doubted anything in his mind. He immediately said. “Through His Highness’s transmission, I am aware that the three seniors wanted to contact Zong Jue. My Transmission Spiritual Pearl is capable of contacting Zong Jue, what might the three seniors want to transmit?”

At this moment, Hei Yu and Hou Fei had also walked over.

Hei Yu spoke. “Tell Zong Jue that if he still remembers Uncle Lan, then come to the Black Crow City and meet us. Brother Yu Pan, at that time, it would do well if you can just bring Zong Jue to us.” Qin Yu and Hou Fei

also nodded. Hei Yu's message was more than enough to rouse Zong Jue.

"Okay." Although this Demon Emperor Yu Pan does not know who Uncle Lan was, he also did not bother to ask. Holding his Transmission Spiritual Pearl with his hand, Demon Emperor Yu Pan started to send the message to Zong Jue.

In merely a moment later, Demon Emperor Yu Pan raised his head to look at Qin Yu and them. He smiled and said. "Three seniors, that Zong Jue had already responded. He'll be on his way to Black Crow City right away."

******

Although it is said to be after a short moment, it was actually close to an hour. After Demon Emperor Yu Fan sent the message to Zong Jue, Zong Jue had came to the residence of Qin Yu and his brothers.

"Knock. Knock." The courtyard door was knocked on.

Demon Emperor Yu Pan looked to Qin Yu. Qin Yu lightly nodded. Demon Emperor Yu Pan walked to the door and opened it. Outside the door was only a single person, Zong Jue. Zong Jue had came without any servants or subordinates. When Zong Jue walked in, he saw Qin Yu and his brothers; a puzzled expression appeared on his face.

"Demon Emperor Yu Pan, thank you for your help, we would not need to bother you anymore now." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

"Three seniors, this humble self shall take his leave." Immediately after Demon Emperor Yu Pan turned and started to leave. While he was leaving, he also nodded and smiled to Zong Jue.

Zong Jue saw Qin Yu and his brothers; puzzled, he said. "You all are?" When Qin Yu and his brothers arrived on the Black Crow Star, they had changed their appearance. Furthermore, their strength now surpassed Zong Jue's so Zong Jue was also unable to sense their aura. Naturally, he was unable to determine who they are.

Qin Yu and his brothers changed their appearance and returned back to their original appearance.

“Haha, sure enough, it’s you three.” Upon seeing them changing their appearance back, Zong Jue immediately started to smile. “Oh Qin Yu, upon seeing the words Uncle Lan, I had already guessed that there’s a high chance of it being one of you three brothers sending me the message. Originally I had thought that it’ll be one or two of you, never had I expected that it’s all three of you.” At this moment, Zong Jue appeared to be very happy and excited.

“Never had I expected that,” Zong Jue gasped in admiration. “you three brothers, in merely several hundred years, had actually reached such a level. I had already sensed that you three brothers were extraordinary back in the Mortal Realm; however, your accomplishments still astonished me greatly.”

Hei Yu did not have the slightest smile on his face. He stared at Zong Jue and said. “Zong Jue, let me ask you, why is the Peng Demon Emperor chasing after to kill me?!”

Qin Yu and Hou Fei was also looking at Zong Jue.

Zong Jue took a glance at Hei Yu, he then said helplessly. “Hei Yu, to be honest, the fact that His Majesty was chasing after to kill you was a bit... related to me. “

Qin Yu started to frown. He did not believe Zong Jue to be such a person.

“Zong Jue, the Peng Demon Emperor originally did not chase to kill me. Only after I met you did I start to become chased by the Peng Demon Emperor. Furthermore, he had also exterminated the entire Bai Family. I hope that you’ll tell me everything from the beginning till the end.” Hei Yu had a very solemn expression.

Zong Jue took a deep breath. He said. “Hei Yu, when we first met each other again in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, your strength was already very good. At that time, we had even sparred with each other. Afterwards, when I returned to the Imperial City, unintentionally, I mentioned you to His Majesty. During that time, I even praised you highly and told His Majesty about all your strong points. I’ve told him that you’re

a future elite of our Bird Clan."

"It seemed like you were telling the Peng Demon Emperor the goods of my third brother?" At this moment, Hou Fei instead called Hei Yu his third brother.

"That was indeed my thought. Senior Uncle Lan had graced upon me, even if I were to see that Hei Yu's potential was great, I would still not do those despicable things. It's just that, never had I expected that... after hearing what I said, His Majesty ended up sending a death warrant command for you." Zong Jue had a face filled with confusion.

Qin Yu had carefully paid attention to Zong Jue's eyesight and expression the entire time. He was certain that Zong Jue was not telling lies. If Zong Jue was to be lying and able to fake his eyesight, expression, aura and whatnot like so, then Qin Yu also would have nothing to say.

"You're saying that you also don't know why the Peng Demon Emperor wanted to kill me?" Hei Yu looked at Zong Jue while frowning.

Zong Jue nodded and said. "That's right, I truly do not know why. However, what I do know is that it was precisely because of my introduction of you to His Majesty that His Majesty grew the intention to kill you. Even though I still do not know why His Majesty wanted to kill you."

"Tell me about the reaction, expression and all the words the Peng Demon Emperor had and said back then." Said Qin Yu suddenly.

Zong Jue was slightly startled.

"Regarding that, I am unable to remember everything clearly. I will tell you all that I remember." Said Zong Jue with a light smile. Qin Yu nodded. Zong Jue then continued. "I had told His Majesty before that, according to Hei Yu's strength, I had concluded that he was a Variation Divine Beast. When I told His Majesty about my conclusion, his Majesty's expression had changed at once. He started to question me instead whether I'm truly certain that Hei Yu is a Variation Divine Beast."

Qin Yu carefully listened without saying a word.

“Furthermore, I told him that Hei Yu possessed Inherited Memories and that many of the martial techniques in the Inherited Memories were techniques specific to the Super Divine Beasts of the Peng Clan. When I was confused about this aspect, His Majesty said a single sentence.” Zong Jue carefully recalled what happened.

“What did he say?” Hei Yu spoke out.

“That Hei Yu is not related to you, you do not need to know why.” Zong Jue imitated the Peng Demon Emperor’s voice from back then. “As for what the other expression His Majesty had, to be honest, when talking with His Majesty and being under the aura of His Majesty, very rarely do I dare to look straight up His Majesty. Only occasionally would I glance at him. Thus, I was unable to recall clearly the majority of His Majesty’s expression.”

Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu then lightly smiled and said. “That Peng Demon Emperor said that Hei Yu is not related to you, you do not need to know why; his unspoken implication was that Hei Yu is related to him, the Peng Demon Emperor. Furthermore, for him to say those words, it signified one thing. Toward Hei Yu, the Peng Demon Emperor… knew more than you, Senior Zong Jue!” Qin Yu said those words with a lot of certainty.

“Qin Yu, don’t call me senior, it’s making me ashamed of myself.” Promptly said Zong Jue.

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the ranks of senior and junior was determined by each other’s strength. Currently, Qin Yu and his brothers are all stronger than Zong Jue.

“In that case… I’ll call you brother Zong Jue.” Qin Yu could only take a step back. Hearing Qin Yu saying it like this, Zong Jue could only agree to it.

“Big brother, when that Peng Demon Emperor heard brother Zong Jue mentioning that Hei Yu is a Variation Super Divine Beast, his expression changed; why is that? Could it be that the Demon Emperor was jealous of a Variation Super Divine Beast that’s much inferior in strength compared

to him?" Hou Fei was filled with confusion. "He is someone who possessed Inherited Treasure, why would he be afraid of others?"

"Oh, that's right!" Zong Jue suddenly remembered. "I remembered that His Majesty had once asked about what Hei Yu's true form was. After I told him about it, His Majesty did not have any reaction."

Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu had already had his own determination in his mind.

"We'll put this matter aside for now." Qin Yu smiled and said. "Brother Zong Jue, we've come this time around in order to rescue Bai Xin. We know that Bai Xin is currently at your place, we're wondering whether or not you can send Bai Xin over to us?" Hou Fei and Hei Yu also looked to Zong Jue.

"Oh."

Zong Jue suddenly nodded. "So that's the reason why you all came. Back then, when the Bai Family was exterminated, although it was not I who set out to do it, but its cause was also related to me. At that time, I was only able to save Bai Xin. Since you've all came, I'll immediately bring Bai Xin over."

Hei Yu immediately had a smile on his face.

Qin Yu said gratefully. "In that case, we shall request this of brother Zong Jue."

"What's there the need of requesting, this is all that I can do." Said Zong Jue with a light smile. "Since I do not have anything else now, I'll return back and bring back Bai Xin directly over here. By all means, after you all receive Bai Xin, immediately leave here." Zong Jue had a very solemn expression.

"We know." Qin Yu nodded. "We three brothers shall wait for brother Zong Jue here."

Zong Jue nodded. He then turned into a ray of light and shot toward the east.

Chapter 25: Tracking

Observing from above, the enormous Black Crow Star only had two cities. One was the extremely big Black Crow City, and the other was the extremely small Imperial City.

After flying out of Black Crow City, a figure immediately teleported to the outskirts of the Imperial City. Once the guards of the Imperial City saw that the person who arrived was Zong Jue, they promptly opened the gates of the city and respectfully welcomed Zong Jue into the city; after which they closed the city gates.

Black Crow City, Qin Yu and his brothers' residence.

Currently, there were more than only Qin Yu and his two brothers in the courtyard. There were also Bai Ling and Hei Tong.

"Big brother, second brother, would my sister really be coming in a moment?" Bai Ling had a face filled with astonishment. The current her still found this a bit unbelievable. Hei Yu who stood to the side lightly held Bai Ling's hand. "Ling'er, rest assured, you'll be able to see Sis Bai Xin in a bit."

Qin Yu and Hou Fei stood to the side, they were also very happy.

"Xiao Hei and Bai Ling, I reckon that they were always worried in the thousand years they spent in the Jiang Lan's Realm." Qin Yu sighed in his heart. After knowing Bai Ling for such a long time, Qin Yu had also came to understand Xiao Hei's wife's temperament. He was thus also able to guess that Bai Ling had been worried the entire time.

"Eldest uncle, second uncle, I'll be able to see my big aunt soon?" The extremely clear and mischievous Hei Tong secretly pulled Qin Yu and Hou Fei's arms. She asked in a low voice.

Hou Fei loved to fool around with Hei Tong. He laughed. "That's right. Wait here patiently. Ever since you've been born and all the way till now, you've still haven't met your big aunt before. In a short moment, you'll be able to meet her. And that was all because of me, your second uncle!" Hou

Fei extended his face to the front of Hei Tong. “Come, little Tong Tong, give second uncle a kiss.”

“No.”

Hei Tong twisted her face. She then immediately placed her little mouth toward Qin Yu’s face and kissed.

Qin Yu was stunned.

“You want me to kiss you; I instead won’t kiss you, I’ll kiss eldest uncle instead.” Hei Yu raised her head up complacently. Hei Tong’s current appearance was still that of a girl. After being spoiled by her elders, her temperament was more of that of a child. If Hei Yu and Bai Ling wanted to teach Hei Tong a lesson, they even needed to first get the approval of Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Wu Lan, Ye Qu and others.

After all, little Hei Tong grew up being watched by Wu Lan, Ye Qu, Qin Yu and the others.

“Little Tong, come to mom.” Bai Ling reached out her hand and said with a smile. Hei Tong hopped onto Bai Ling’s leg. She then looked at Hei Yu with a pitiful expression. “Dad, I wanna go out to play.”

“No.” Hei Yu resolutely refused.

Hei Tong’s round big eyes were opened wide. “Dad, all these years, I have always been in the Jiang Lan’s Realm. I’m about to die from boredom. I wanna go to the city and have a stroll. Dad, I’ve already reached the Heavenly Demon stage, yet I have never even been out once.”

What kind of temperament did Hei Yu have? He still had the same ice-cold appearance.

“Eldest uncle?” Hei Tong looked to Qin Yu pitifully. Hei Tong was very certain that whether it’s her own father or her second uncle, they all listened to the words of her eldest uncle. As long as her eldest uncle agreed to it, everything would be settled.

Qin Yu looked at little Hei Tong.

When he was undergoing the Nine-in-Nine Heavenly Tribulation, not

only had he wandered through the Qianlong Continent, he had even fought through the seafloor cultivation realm, charged into the Nine Swords Immortal Mansion and even set the Tenglong Continent aflame with Heavenly Flames. Compared to himself, little Hei Tong did indeed experience a lot less.

"Xiao Hei, when our strength was at the level of little Tong's, we had experienced a lot. Little Tong did indeed experience too little. After we receive Bai Xin, we shall accompany little Tong and stroll around the Black Crow City." Qin Yu spoke out.

Hei Tong immediately looked to her father Hei Yu.

"Mn, what big brother said is correct. It was true that we cannot let little Tong live under our wings all the time." Hei Yu nodded his head as if he had reached a realization. "Little Tong, after we receive your big aunt, we'll bring you to the Black Crow City and have some fun."

"Yay!"

Hei Tong immediately started beaming with joy. Immediately after, she started to mutter. "Big aunt, big aunt, come quickly. Once you've come, I'll be able to take a stroll around the Black Crow City."

******

We'll change topic from Qin Yu and them playing with little Hei Tong noisily in the courtyard; currently, Zong Jue had returned to his mansion house. As a Super Divine Beast Golden Winged Great Peng Bird, Zong Jue's status was extremely high. He status was second only to the Peng Demon Emperor and the three level eight Demon Emperors.

Inside the garden in Zong Jue's mansion house.

A woman bearing a strikingly resemblance to Bai Ling was sitting beside the pond. She was staring blankly at the tranquil and mirror-like pond. After a long time, she took a deep sigh. Soon after, she continued to stare at the pond.

"Little Yu, youngster sister, you all must survive." A low voice sounded from Bai Xin's mouth. A single thread of tear rolled down from the corner

of her eye. In these past couple hundred years, Bai Xin had always lived in Zong Jue's mansion house. Zong Jue could be considered to be extremely good to her; he had never made things difficult for her.

However, once she thought of her sisters, brothers, parents and elders that have died, Bai Xin felt very pained in her heart. Now, there was only Bai Ling and her left from the Bai family.

"Bai Xin." Zong Jue walked in front the entrance of the garden. He walked on the white stone path and directly toward where Bai Xin was at.

Upon hearing the voice, Bai Xin knew that someone had come. She promptly wiped away her tears and stood up respectfully. Her respectful appearance was not merely because Zong Jue's status was high and could control her life and death; the most important reason was because... she believed that Zong Jue was a good man, at the very least he was very good to her.

"Young master Zong Jue." Bai Xin addressed Zong Jue the same way as the servants did.

Zong Jue slightly nodded to Bai Xin. He then said to her via voice transmission. "Bai Xin, didn't you want to see your younger sister and Hei Yu?"

Bai Xin raised her head to look at Zong Jue with astonishment. Seeing the expression of certainty that Zong Jue had in his eyes, Bai Xin's heart burst into an overwhelming feeling of happiness. However, she also knew that this matter was not something that can be spoken. Immediately, she said via voice transmission. "Young master Zong Jue, you're willing to let me see my younger sister and little Yu?"

Zong Jue lightly nodded.

"Where are they?" Bai Xin immediately asked via voice transmission.

Zong Jue smiled. "They are currently in the Black Crow City. I'll bring you over. We'll reach there in a short while."

"Black Crow City?" Bai Xin was startled. At this moment, Bai Xin had more than just a pleasant surprise in her heart, she was also worried. Bai

Xin looked at Zong Jue and sent a worried voice transmission. “Young master Zong Jue, this is the core planet of the Bird Clan, how were little Yu and my younger sister able to get here?”

Zong Jue lightly smiled. “Bai Xin, you ought to know that Hei Yu has two brothers right?”

Bai Xin nodded. Immediately after, she sent a transmission. “Could it be....?”

“No need to talk any further, you’ll know about everything once you meet them.” Said Zong Jue via voice transmission. “As for now, you should make some preparation to leave the Imperial City with me.”

“Yes.” Bai Xin was so emotional that she ended up saying ‘yes’ from her mouth.

At the west gate of the Imperial City.

“Open the city gates.” Zong Jue commanded indifferently.

“Yes, young master Zong Jue.” The guards that watched over the city gate saw that it was Zong Jue and immediately replied respectfully. They then started the valve that controlled the city gate. Immediately, a rumbling noise sounded unceasingly. The extremely large city gate with the thickness of a mile was being opened.

Effortlessly, Zong Jue brought a maid with him out of the city gate. This maid was naturally Bai Xin in disguise.

“What’s with young master Zong Jue? It’s the second time young master had left the city today. It seemed that young master had only came back a while ago.”

“Who knows; this time around he brought with him a maid. I reckon that he’s going to buy some stuff.”

Those city guards started to gossip idly. Their daily lives were actually awfully dry and dull. They were unable to manage major events and was only able to manage trifle matters like opening the city gates. And at this moment, a black gowned male was standing by the city gates watching

Zong Jue and Bai Xing departing the city.

“Reporting to the lord, young master Zong Jue and Bai Xin had exited the city gate.” This black gowned man held a Transmission Spiritual Pearl in his hand; he had sent the information out.

×××

It is that same drifting muslin veil. Within the muslin veil lay a beautiful young woman, the sole female amongst the three great experts under the Peng Demon Emperor, level eight Demon Emperor Bai Feng.

Standing outside the muslin veil was the same black clothed youth.

“Very good, you can go.” Bai Feng’s simple and elegant voice sounded from within the muslin veil. The black clothed youth respectfully bowed and then quietly left Bai Feng’s residence. As for Bai Feng, she had instantly disappeared from her bed.

In the airspace of the Imperial Palace.

Bai Feng was dressed in a set of white clothes and standing up high in the sky. Her soft red lips opened and, in a low voice, she said. “Ao Ku, how long must I wait for you to come out?”

“Bai Feng, you do not have to worry about me.” A deep and hoarse voice sounded. At the same time, a figure appeared beside Bai Feng. This man was very tall, an entire two heads taller than Bai Feng. His two eyes were filled with viciousness. Although this man was very tall, he was not skinny either. Instead, he gave off a very oppressive sensation.

The three great experts underneath the Peng Demon Emperor; the first one was a High Level Divine Beast from the Crane Clan, Phoenix Tail Crane, Bai Feng. The second was a High Level Divine Beast from the Eagle Clan,Cyan Flame Eagle, Liu Tu. The third was the strongest amongst the three, Variation High Level Divine Beast, Double Headed Dragon Vulture, Ao Ku.

Ao Ku’s mother is from the Vulture Clan. His father is however from the Dragon Clan. It was rumored that... Ao Ku was related with the current Dragon Emperor Ao Fang. Of course, this was merely a legend

that no one can confirm.

However, the prowess of Ao Ku was without doubt. He was the strongest amongst the three great experts!

“Ao Ku, now that His Majesty and Liu Tu are not in the Imperial City, you ought to know about everything...”

“You’re in charge of the general situation, that I know.” Said Ao Ku coldly. “Well then, my Demon Awareness had already sensed that Zong Jue and that woman have started to teleport. If we do not leave now, then it’ll become troublesome.”

Bai Feng humphed coldly.

Afterwards, Ao Ku and Bai Feng turned into two rays of light and shot toward the city gate.

The Black Crow City was extremely wide, merely the length of a single city wall was no less than a billion miles. Only cultivators were able to construct such a frightening city. If mortals were to come, then they would not be able to walk the entire billion miles in their entire life. And at this moment, Ao Ku and Bai Feng were flying into the Black Crow City from the sky.

“Your Demon Awareness is a bit stronger than me, you’d best not slip-up and lose them.” Bai Feng laughed.

“Rest assured.” Said Ao Ku coldly.

Bai Feng lightly smiled and said. “His Majesty was truly amazing, originally we were going to kill Bai Xin; however His Majesty still bestowed her to Zong Jue and instead ordered our people to secretly monitor Bai Xin. Who would’ve expected that... the Hei Yu that we were unable to catch and kill after all our painful efforts, we would be able to catch him soon using this method.”

Bai Feng was very certain that Zong Jue had brought Bai Xin out so that she can be together with Hei Yu and Bai Ling. Afterall, if he wanted to do something, he had countless amount of maids he could take with him, why must be take Bai Xin instead?

“Bai Feng, had you informed His Majesty about this matter?” Ao Ku suddenly spoke out.

“You need not worry about the way I handle matters.” Bai Feng lifted her brows and said.

The two were chatting as they flew above the Black Crow City. Suddenly, Ao Ku spoke and said. “Zong Jue had landed outside of a courtyard mansion. There’s quite a few people inside that courtyard mansion. I only managed to examine a single person, that man is a level six Demon Emperor. I didn’t dare to examine again as I’m afraid that I might be discovered.”

Ao Ku was very shrewd; his Demon Awareness had only discovered Hou Fei before he stopped observing anymore.

“Level six Demon Emperor?” Bai Feng’s eyes shone.

“That man is a Fiery Eyed Water Ape, he ought to be one of the two brothers that His Majesty said Hei Yu had.” Ao Ku’s voice suddenly changed. “We can attack now.”

×××

Inside the courtyard mansion, Qin Yu, his two brothers, Bai Ling and Hei Tong were chatting.

“Big brother, could it be that Zong Jue was deceiving to us?” Said Hou Fei with a frown. “If he were to deceive us and send people to encircle and annihilate us, then we’ll be in a real bad situation.”

Qin Yu shook his head. “He most likely won’t. If he really wanted to eliminate us at a single stroke, then his skill to lie was trying too amazing. Hmm, my Immortal Awareness has already sensed him.” Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness clearly sensed Zong Jue flying over with Bai Xin.

“He currently brought with him a female, her strength is that of a level seven Demon King.” Qin Yu said clearly.

“Right, that’s my older sister. When my older sister was caught, she was

at the level of level seven Demon King." Bai Ling was filled with emotion.

After a while, Zong Jue and Bai Xin landed outside of the courtyard mansion. Qin Yu turned to little Hei Tong and said. "Hei Tong, you go and open the door. Make sure to properly greet your big aunt." Hei Tong immediately had a face filled with happiness. Cheerfully, she was about to run over there. However, right at this moment —

"Zong Jue, you truly have a large nerve!" A clear and cold voice sounded from the sky.

A figure appeared in the sky above the courtyard mansion. It was Bai Feng. She and Ao Ku had been using their Demon Awareness and secretly following Zong Jue and Bai Xin the entire time. Right when Zong Jue landed in front of the door and was about to knock, the two of them directly teleported over here.

Immediately, the situation turned quiet. Both Zong Jue and Bai Xin who stood outside the door and Qin Yu and them who are inside the courtyard mansion were shocked.

And just at this moment.

"Little Tong, Ling'er, get in the Jiang Lan's Realm."

Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness voice transmission sounded in the minds of little Tong and Bai Ling almost simultaneously. Hei Tong and Bai Ling both looked to Qin Yu. With an intention of his mind, Qin Yu took the two into his Jiang Lan's Realm. At the same time, his voice transmission sounded in Hou Fei and Hei Yu's minds. "That woman up there is a level eight Demon Emperor, be careful."

While he was sending the voice transmission, Qin Yu's figure had turned into a ray of light. He planned to save Bai Xin.

Bai Xin?

"You ought to be the eldest brother amongst the three, Qin Yu, right?" The door of the courtyard mansion exploded open into bits. At the same time, a hoarse voice sounded from outside the door.

An extremely cold and detached Ao Ku had appeared. He held Bai Xin's neck with a single hand. His eyes were fixed directly on Qin Yu. Bai Feng had teleported into the air yet Ao Ku teleported to Bai Xin's side. That's because Ao Ku knew how important his opponent considered Bai Xin to be.

Chapter 26: A Battle

Qin Yu's body suddenly stopped. He stared at Ao Ku who was outside the door.

He saw Ao Ku and then took a glance over at Bai Feng up in the air; immediately, an idea came into Qin Yu's mind. Could it be that Zong Jue deliberately brought people over to deal with him?

"Young master Zong Jue, you are the future pillar support of our Bird Clan; as the second Golden Winged Great Peng Bird, how could you do, how could you dare... disobey His Majesty's order. You actually futilely attempted to deliver Bai Xin to Hei Yu and them." Coldly said Bai Feng in the air.

Zong Jue's current complexion turned somewhat ugly.

"Lords Bai Feng and Ao Ku." Zong Jue straightened his waist and looked to the two. "When His Majesty wanted to kill Hei Yu, you two were at that time also supporting his decision. And at that time, I have already told you all that... behind Hei Yu and his two brothers was a mysterious expert. Hei Yu must not be killed. However you all didn't believe me. Fine... in the future, when you all regret your decision, you'd best not blame me."

After Zong Jue said those words, he turned around.

"Young master Zong Jue, you're trying to leave already?" Said Bai Feng coldly.

Zong Jue immediately turned around; he stared at Bai Feng with an extremely cold expression. "Bai Feng, could it be that you want to kill me?" Zong Jue's voice was very loud. His grandeur overshadowed Bai Feng's with a single voice. Zong Jue then took a glance at Ao Ku. "If you two dare to kill me, then come and kill me!"

After Zong Jue finished saying those words, without caring for the other two, he turned into a ray of light and flew toward the horizon.

Bai Feng and Ao Ku looked at Zong Jue leave like that but did not bother

to obstruct him from leaving.

Super Divine Beast Golden Winged Great Peng Birds were extremely precious to the Bird Clan. Their status was extremely precious. Furthermore, Zong Jue was neither a Phoenix Super Divine Beast or a Seven Colored Peacock Super Divine Beast. He was a Golden Winged Great Peng Bird, a Super Divine Beast from the strongest clan of the Bird Clan, the Peng Clan.

Even if the Peng Demon Emperor wanted to kill Zong Jue, he would still have to give out a good enough justification.

As for Bai Feng, Ao Ku and them, the most they could do is criticize Zong Jue. Kill? The two of them did not have the courage to do such a thing nor do they have the power.

"Humph." Bai Feng humphed coldly. Zong Jue's disrespectfulness toward her caused her to be awfully unhappy.

Immediately after, Bai Feng and Ao Ku's attention turned to Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu. Although they do not dared to kill Zong Jue, they still dared to kill Qin Yu and Hei Yu. As for Hou Fei... as they knew of Hou Fei's standings, they also didn't dare to casually kill him. They both knew that behind Hou Fei stood the Great Ape Emperor who even the Peng Demon Emperor had to take into consideration.

.....

Qin Yu felt that the power in his entire body was boiling. It's been a thousand years now. In this entire thousand years, Qin Yu had not truly fought to the death before. Qin Yu had fought through battles after battles since youth, even his blood contained within it an addiction to battles.

"Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, they're two level eight Demon Emperors. They're about enough for us to test out our strength." Qin Yu's voice contained within it some excitement.

Hou Fei licked his lips. His eyes started to shine. He shot a glance at Ao Ku and then glanced at Bai Feng. As for Hei Yu, he was looking at Ao Ku

with an enormous amount of killing intent. That's because Ao Ku was still holding Bai Xin in his hand.

"Big brother, I'm already tired of waiting." Hou Fei held his Black Stick in his left hand. As for his right hand, it was unceasingly opening and closing. His two fiery eyes were firmly staring at his opponents.

"Oh, pretty courageous." Bai Feng sneered.

Ao Ku figure moved and arrived beside Bai Feng. He was still holding Bai Xin in his hand. Everyone understood that with Ao Ku's strength, he would be able to kill Bai Xin easily with merely an intention. Bai Xin's gaze was on Hei Yu the entire time. "Little Yu."

"Elder sister Bai Xin, I will definitely save you." Hei Yu's entire body's muscles were trembling. He said resolutely.

"Brat, you're dreaming." Ao Ku's hoarse voice sounded.

And right at this moment, Qin Yu and his brothers all sensed that the space was oscillating. In merely a moment later, more than a dozen people have arrived on the airspace above the courtyard. Those people all respectfully said simultaneously. "Paying our respect to the two lords."

"You all are to bring Bai Xin back into the Imperial City."

Ao Ku threw Bai Xin to the leader amongst the group that came. The leader amongst the group immediately received Bai Xin. The current Bai Xin appeared to be under a restriction. She was surprisingly motionless. Ao Ku's hoarse voice sounded once again. "We do not need you all here anymore, you can go."

"Yes, milord."

These over a dozen people disappeared from Qin Yu and his brother's scope of view in merely a moment later.

"Big brother." Hei Yu sent a voice transmission to Qin Yu. "I'll chase over and save Sis Bai Xin."

"Don't be impetuous." Qin Yu immediately stopped Hei Yu. Qin Yu was very certain that for these two great experts to dare give Bai Xin to their

subordinates in front of them, this signified that they have enough certainty... that they would be able to make Qin Yu and them unable to easily save Bai Xin.

"Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu; is that right?" Bai Feng lightly smiled and said. "You do not have to look over anymore, it's impossible for you all to save Bai Xin. I know of Ao Ku's temperament, he always does his work with a backup. At this moment, Bai Xin most definitely has Ao Ku's energy in her body. Even if you all managed to save her, Ao Ku would still make her self detonate in merely a moment."

Ao Ku slightly nodded.

Hei Yu's expression slightly changed. Sure enough, that was the case.

"Qin Yu, it was said that you've once wiped out all of the Immortal Emperors underneath Emperor Yu. However, I am not convinced that a little brat like you who've only ascended a couple hundred years ago would be that powerful. " Ao Ku have been staring at Qin Yu the entire time. "For you to dare to come to the Black Crow Star, you must have the awareness of death."

After he finished, Ao Ku's body's entire aura started to rise.

"Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, this guy with a broken voice is mine. You two take care of that woman." Said Qin Yu with a clear voice. "Let's compete and see who defeats our enemy first."

"Sure."

Hou Fei and Hei Yu spoke in unison. At the same time, a several thousand foot tall gigantic ape mirage appeared behind Hou Fei's back. That giant ape appeared to be howling to the sky. Soon after, the mirage of the gigantic ape disappeared in a flash. At the same time, golden colored hair appeared on Hou Fei's body and his lips turned purple.

Ice-cold black feathers immediately appeared on Hei Yu's body. Each and every feather appeared like black iron as they flickered with a metallic radiance. Between his brows was a black feather scale.

Battle form!

Hou Fei and Hei Yu simultaneously entered their battle forms. One of them held a long Black Stick and the other held a long Black Spear.

“Haha, several juniors.” Ao Ku’s hoarse voice was filled with disdain. Bai Feng who was up in the air also had a face filled with indifference. She did not bother to care about Hou Fei and Hei Yu at all. That’s because she had discovered that Hou Fei was only a level six Demon Emperor and Hei Yu was only a level five Demon Emperor. Even if they were Super Divine Beasts, they were still somewhat inferior compared to her.

******

On Qin Yu’s legs were blue colored trousers. On his body was an extremely skintight blue shirt. They were created through his sixth stage of Nine Steps Force Energy. To the current Qin Yu, Top Quality Immortal Armor was completely useless. As for Divine Armor... he didn’t have any.

“Guy with the broken voice, enough of the rubbish talk.” Qin Yu’s gaze was fixed on Ao Ku.

Ao Ku’s brows creased. His dry and rough lips slightly opened. “I dislike others saying that I have a broken voice.” After he finished saying that, a gigantic spiked club appeared in his hand. Following a curve, as if he had teleported, he arrived beside Qin Yu in an instant.

[TL: spiked club is called wolf tooth club in chinese.]

An attack!

“Go!” Hou Fei shot straight toward the sky at a rapid speed. At the same time, he brazenly raised his Black Stick high up and smashed it toward Bai Feng. As for Hei Yu, he flew with a weird trajectory and, with a speed even faster than that of Hou Fei’s, arrived behind Bai Feng and started to attack.

Qin Yu against Ao Ku.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu against Bai Feng.

The battle had started!

Ao Ku’s spiked club strike was extremely heavy. Furthermore, this

spiked club was a Divine Weapon. Even though it was merely a Low Quality Divine Weapon, but because of the fact that it was extremely heavy, Ao Ku had decided to pick this spiked club as his weapon and gave Bai Feng the other Mid Quality Divine Long Sword.

Against the incoming strike from the spiked club, Qin Yu stood motionless and was firmly staring at the spiked club.

"Courting death." Ao Ku sneered in his heart. He began to pour even more of his Demon Elemental Energy into the spiked club. He wanted to kill Qin Yu with a single club strike.

Qin Yu's figure slightly moved a couple centimeters. The spiked club that was originally going to land on Qin Yu's chest instead landed on Qin Yu's left arm. At this moment, Qin Yu brazenly used his left arm like a clamp and clamped the spiked club between his arm and body.

"Ah?" Ao Ku was filled with astonishment.

The spiked club's strike was so valiant, how could it be so easily clamped by Qin Yu? Logically, Qin Yu ought to be smashed to pieces.

"Humph. If you don't enter your battle form, then you're not even capable of breaking my bones." Qin Yu sneered in his heart. His right hand, containing within it an endless amount of power, ruthlessly smashed forward. Ao Ku's spiked club was still being clamped. He was simply unable to dodge in time. Qin Yu's punch landed firmly on his chest.

The sound of bones breaking sounded. Blood came splashing.

Ao Ku was knocked flying backwards. While he was flying backwards, the injuries on his body was also being rapidly recovered. At the same time, the spiked club had suddenly turned small and flew directly back into Ao Ku's hand.

"Boom!"

An extremely vague stick silhouette was seen. As if emerging from hell, it suddenly smashed onto Bai Feng's waist. Bai Feng's figure was sent flying rapidly downwards and smashed violently against the ground. Upon

hitting the ground, several tens of enormous cracks appeared on the surface of the ground. Bai Feng's entire person had already sunk into deep into the underground to the subterranean level.

"Haha, stupid woman. If you do not enter your battle form, then against you, only myself will be enough." Shouted Hou Fei complacently with his hands on his waist.

If level eight Demon Emperor Bai Feng was not to enter her battle form, then she was still not a match against Hou Fei using the Heavenly Startling Nine Stick Strikes! After all, Hou Fei who was a level six Demon Emperor using the Heaven Startling Nine Stick Strikes, was comparable in fighting power to a level eight Demon Emperor in their battle form.

******

For the first exchange, Qin Yu and his brothers had complete dominance.

"Boom!" A ray of white light shot out from the underground. It immediately arrived beside Ao Ku. That white light turned into a woman. That woman's entire body was covered in white colored feathers. Only the top of her head was covered in a layer of red feathers. Bai Feng...had entered battle form.

Ao Ku was however firmly staring at Qin Yu, and his hoarse voice rang out. "I didn't think that you would be this strong."

"Trying to pulverize my body with a mere Low Quality Divine Weapon? With only that measly amount of power, how could it possibly be able to?" Qin Yu said with a light smile. The toughness of his bones were at a level close to that of Divine Artifacts; for a single Low Quality Divine Weapon to try to break through his body, it was a very difficult task.

The sixth stage of the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body' was still nothing great; the seventh stage would allow one's body to become comparable to that of a Low Quality Divine Weapon. If one was to reach the eighth stage, then no matter how much a Low Quality Divine Weapon attacks, it would still be unable to break through the body. It was so strong that the Low Quality Divine Weapon might itself break apart.

“Tsk tsk~~~” Black dragon scales appeared on Ao Ku’s entire body. A black horn appeared on his forehead. Two enormous feathered wings appeared on his back. At the same time, a dragon tail grew on his pelvis.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were all stunned.

“What kind of battle form is this?” The three of them were all astonished. Even the Dragon Clan’s battle form do not possess a dragon tail. As for the Bird Clan, when they enter battle form, they also usually would not grow wings.

From Hei Yu to Bai Feng, neither of their battle forms have wings.

Ao Ku’s extremely tall body stood straight. His arm that was covered with dragon scales held within it a spiked club. His enormous feathered wings were slowly moving up and down. His dragon tail was also unceasingly swaying about. A valiant aura caused Qin Yu to become alert.

“Ao Ku, these three brats actually possesses some skill. Let’s settle this matter quickly by going all out.” Said Bai Feng quietly.

“I know.” Ao Ku nodded.

Suddenly –

Bai Feng and Ao Ku who have entered their battle forms charged at Qin Yu and his brothers with a rapid speed. Old rules; Ao Ku charged toward Qin Yu whereas Bai Feng charged toward Hou Fei.

……

“Boom!” “Boom!” “Boom!” “Boom!” ….

With his two feathered wings, Ao Ku’s speed was extremely fast. His spiked club had turned into a blur. As for Qin Yu, he was also flashing unceasingly like Ao Ku. Again and again, they would ram into each other frighteningly and Ao Ku would again and again spray blood out from his mouth. His eyes had also turned more and more crimson red.

“Fuck, this brat isn’t scared of death!”

Ao Ku once again had his dantian area smashed by Qin Yu’s fist. It’s just that, through the dampening caused by the dragon scales, Qin Yu’s

fist at most only managed to jolt his bones. Furthermore, Ao Ku's dense energy had already removed Qin Yu's attack energy from his dantian area.

"Boom!" "Boom!"

Qin Yu had just dodged that spiked club but the dragon tail landed on his body. Qin Yu was knocked back several meters.

"If that spiked club attacked with full power, it is capable of breaking my bones. Although this dragon tail is unable to break my bones, but its power was also quite strong." Qin Yu had a fierce expression on his face. "I should have confused him by now. Time to use my Divine Weapon."

Divine Sword Sky Piercer!

With Qin Yu's current strength, he was able to display an enormous amount of power using the Divine Sword Sky Piercer.

"Bang!" Qin Yu forcibly blocked the spiked club a single arm. With a kacha sound, the bones in his left arm ruptured.

"Bang!" At the same time, Qin Yu's right fist smashed upon Ao Ku's abdomen.

Abruptly, the Divine Sword Sky Piercer appeared! Qin Yu held Sky Piercer in his hand; his sixth stage of 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body' containing the astonishing Dinosaur Power exploded out. With a single sword strike, he directly pierced through the dragon scales and was about to pierce the dantian area if he stretched out a bit more!

But Qin Yu was not able to pierce through.

Ao Ku's dragon tail had wrapped itself around Qin Yu's right arm and not allowing him to pierce any bit further.

Ao Ku's eyes looked at Qin Yu fiercely. He said via voice transmission. "As I already know that you are brothers with Hou Fei and Hei Yu, so how could I not know that in the Mortal Realm you have obtained Divine Artifacts from Ni Yang's Realm? Brat, I knew that you had this trick up your sleeve the entire time. I have waited a long time; moreover...my Nascent Soul is not located in my dantian; even if you managed to pierce

through it, it would still be of no use."

Chapter 27: Delaying For Time

Right when Qin Yu was shocked –

"Die!" Ao Ku had a face filled with malevolence; he held his spiked club with his two hands and started to increase his strength once again. Ruthlessly, he smashed down the spiked club onto Qin Yu's head. Wherever the spiked club passed, the space started to warp.

"Bang!"

Qin Yu's arm firmly blocked the incoming strike. The spiked club that contained within it Ao Ku's endless amount of Demon Elemental Energy caused Qin Yu's arm's bone to start to crack. Qin Yu knew that the situation was bad and immediately flew backwards.

The two of them separated once again.

On the contrary, Ao Ku strangely did not chase after Qin Yu. Instead, he merely stood there and looked at Qin Yu. His pair of dead fish eyes was fixed on Qin Yu. His hoarse voice sounded. "Qin Yu, I truly never expected for your body to be so tough. According to the information that came from Zong Jue, you've merely ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm a couple hundred years ago. Who would've thought that... you've already achieved such a level in a mere couple hundred years. Your talent is truly the best amongst the people that I have came across."

Qin Yu looked at Ao Ku who stood in front of him and began to ponder rapidly.

Killing Ao Ku truly was hard.

This Ao Ku's Demon Elemental Energy was truly too strong. Numerous times, his fists landed on Ao Ku's body. However, their energy was offsetted by Ao Ku's Demon Elemental Energy. Furthermore, Ao Ku's Divine Weapon, the spiked club's strength was something that cannot be left unblocked.

"Seems like I can only rely on my Divine Sword Sky Piercer and my Sky Piercing Finger!" A cold flash shined across Qin Yu's eyes. With the sixth

stage Nine Steps Force's power and using the Black Hole to speed up, the Sky Piercing Finger's power ought to be able to injure Ao Ku.

Right when Qin Yu was about to attack –

"Bang!"

Bai Feng crashed into the ground with a rapid speed; splitting open the ground that she smashed onto. The crater extended over several tens of miles. However, in the blink of an eye, Bai Feng once again flew back into the sky.

"Gaga, eat another one of your grandfather's stick strikes!" Hou Fei's arrogant voice resounded through the heaven and earth. At the same time, a countless amount of stick silhouettes covered the heaven and earth. From all directions, they came at Bai Feng.

Bai Feng had an extreme headache.

She actually had a special move. As her true form is that of a Phoenix Tail Crane, there was a special finishing move in her Inherited Memory – Phoenix Tail Needle. The Phoenix Tail Needle was extremely strong that even Ao Ku would have to be extremely careful of it. However, Bai Feng knew of Hou Fei's status and didn't dare to use that move.

To not use her special finishing move and be confronted with Hou Fei's stick silhouettes that filled the entire sky, Bai Feng could only feel vexed as she get trampled on by Hou Fei.

"Pfff!"

As if the space have been pierced through, the Long Black Spear have instantly arrived in front of Bai Feng.

"Humph, Hei Yu? Fine, I'll vent my anger out on you." Bai Feng who have been trampled upon by Hou Fei the entire time suddenly changed her gaze to Hei Yu who have always been in the surrounding and would occasionally and suddenly attack her.

A gorgeous red ray was shot out from Bai Feng's body. It was directly shot toward Hei Yu's abdomen!

Bai Feng's special finishing move – Phoenix Tail Needle!

Hei Yu's expression took a huge change. His figure murely shifted downwards several tens of centimeters. "Tsk tsk ~~." That gorgeous red ray was shot at the black feather battle armor on Hei Yu's body.

The Black Scaled Battle Armor was created through overlapping layers upon layers of feathers. That red ray appeared to be extremely hot, it burned away three four layers of Hei Yu's Black Scaled Battle Armor's feathers at once.

"Puchi!" That red ray had already entered into Hei Yu's body.

"Xiao Hei." Qin Yu who noticed this scene was greatly alarmed..

"Mixed Hair Bird!" Hou Fei was also greatly alarmed. He have never expected that Bai Feng who was being trampled upon by him the entire time actually had such a powerful attack that penetrated even Hei Yu's battle armor that was almost as powerful as a Divine Armor.

"You with the white feathers, if you have the skills, come and attack me." As if he had turned mad, Hou Fei started to radiate a dazzling golden shine. His Black Stick had turned to twice of its original length.

"Golden Abyss!" Bai Feng's expression changed. Divine Armor 'Golden Abyss,' a treasure that the Great Ape Emperor possessed. She did not expect that the Great Ape Emperor had actually given that to Hou Fei.

With the Golden Abyss, even if Bai Feng used her Phoenix Tail Needle to attack Hou Fei, she would still be unable to succeed. That is because after all, Hou Fei was a level six Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast; his strength was merely a bit weaker than Bai Feng's.

The Black Stick frantically came smashing down. Each smash was extremely exquisite.

As for defense?

Hou Fei had completely given up defense, all he knew was attacking.

"The attacks from the clan of the Great Ape Emperor are truly frantic. He even has the Divine Armor Golden Abyss for defense. Furthermore, I

cannot kill that Hou Fei either. This is truly a difficult and annoying battle!" Bai Feng felt extremely grudged in her heart.

.....

The Black Crow City was extremely wide. However currently, with the residence of Qin Yu and his two brothers as the center, an area of a hundred meters around them has turned into a death zone. The battle they had started just recently had already caused the death of several thousands of people and injured several tens of thousands. As for the other people, they have already hid themselves and taken shelter.

At this moment, several million people were on the sky and ground. They were watching from the sidelines from far far away.

A stick silhouette soared to the sky like a long dragon. Like planets were colliding into each other, a wave of collisions sounded unceasingly. Those collision sounds were Qin Yu and Ao Ku fighting each other.

"Boom!"

It was unknown whose attack landed on the ground but immediately, the entire earth appeared to be shaking like an earthquake struck. An extremely large crack started to spread.

Numerous amounts of people were standing afar, watching from the sidelines and discussing about the fights.

"Lord Yang, who is fighting over there? They actually dared to fight on the Black Crow Star." Asked a robust burly man to a black clothed old man.

This black clothed old man is a level two Demon Emperor level expert; he was someone of considerable status on the Black Crow Star.

The black clothed old man looked to the battle in the distant. "Who? How can you not tell after seeing those auras? A battle of this level, even if it was me, if I am to go closer, then I'll likely be killed already."

The cultivators in the surroundings were all shocked.

"Lord Yang, I have heard from my master that it was two of the three

lords from the Imperial City who are fighting against some people." Gasped a youngster.

"Two of the three lords from the Imperial City?" The black clothed old man's eyes opened wide. All of the people in the surroundings were stunned.

The three lords underneath the Peng Demon Emperor, all of them were level eight Demon Emperors and High Level Divine Beasts. Their strength was comparable to Emperor Yu when he was a level eight Immortal Emperor. Of course, these three lords, compared to the current Emperor Yu, a level nine Immortal Emperor, were still a bit inferior.

"Yoh!"

An extremely sharp and reverberating sound sounded. A stick silhouette of several tens of miles long came crushing down on the center of the battlefield from high up in the sky.

At the same time, there were two figures in the middle of the battlefield that soared to the sky.

At the time when these two figures flew to the sky, they were still colliding with each other unceasingly. The sound of the collision rumbled in the ears of the people watching from several hundred miles away.

.....

"Qin Yu, your ability to recover is truly frightening." That Ao Ku was unable to refrain himself from speaking.

The two of them separated several miles from each other all of a sudden and then immediately rammed into each other again. They were striking each other's body.

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the methods of attacking was mostly divided into two types. One was fighting from afar through controlling one's flying sword, magics or barriers. The second is closed ranged combat.

Although attacking from the distant might appear to be very powerful,

it's very hard for one to kill someone from afar. That is because the flying sword that is controlled by one's energy is weaker than when it's being held by one's hand and attacking with one's full power.

However, closed ranged combat...

If one was to be slightly carefree, then one would lose one's life.

As for Qin Yu, he relied on his body's valiant defense and continued to conduct closed range combat unceasingly. Ao Ku, likewise, was also relying on the speed and defense that he gained when in his Double Headed Dragon Vulture's battle form to conduct closed ranged combat unceasingly.

Every time the two of them fought each other, they were trying to kill their opponent.

There was one time where the two of them were several miles away from each other and instantly collided with each other. At the same time, they threw their attack like lightning to their opponent.

The spiked club came crashing toward Qin Yu's head. This time around, Qin Yu did not bother to block it with his arm like he usually do.

"This time around, you're definitely going to die!" Qin Yu's eyes were like lightning.

"Bang!" Qin Yu merely slightly dodged his head. The spiked club ruthlessly smashed down on Qin Yu's shoulder. The sound of the bones breaking was something that caused one to shiver all over when heard. However, Qin Yu merely slightly frowned. His eyes shined cold.

Almost simultaneously –

Qin Yu's left hand's index finger was immediately pierced into Ao Ku's abdomen.

Meteor Finger Technique – Sky Piercing Finger!

The extremely pure and concise blue colored energy of the sixth stage Nine Steps Force started to be rotated by the Black Hole in reverse. The blue colored Nine Steps Force reached a frightening level.

And at the moment when Qin Yu attacked with his left hand's forefinger, the Divine Sword Sky Piercer that he held in his right hand was also pierced toward Ao Ku's chest. As if he had already anticipated that, Ao Ku's dragon tail immediately wrapped itself around Qin Yu's arm.

If Qin Yu did not have his arm's strength, then his Divine Sword Sky Piercer would not be able to pierce through Ao Ku's defense.

Ao Ku had a slight smile on his face. However, in a wink's time, his expression changed.

"Pff!'

Sky Piercing Finger!

Qin Yu's finger that he did not cared for unexpectedly erupted with an astonishing penetrating power. It continuously penetrated through his numerous layers of dragon scales. The extremely dense Demon Elemental Energy in his body only managed to weaken the blue finger energy by eighty percent before being unable to weaken it anymore.

"No Nascent Soul?" Qin Yu clearly sensed that his Sky Piercing Finger's energy had penetrated through Ao Ku's body. However, he did not manage to attack Ao Ku's Nascent Soul.

"Ahhh~~~"

Ao Ku's dead fish eyes started giving off a dazzling radiance. Afterwards, his entire body's muscles started to twist and warp. With a 'sii~~' sound; the sound of his muscles ripping apart echoed unceasingly.

In front of Qin Yu's eyes, Ao Ku was surprisingly split into two. The two halves of Ao Ku once again started to wriggle around and grow. In a short while, they turned into two people. Two Ao Kus appeared in front of Qin Yu. They looked at Qin Yu coldly.

Body Clone Technique?

No!

"What's going on? What kind of martial technique is this? These two Ao Kus strength are actually the same; they both have the power of Ao Ku

at his peak." Qin Yu was startled.

The two Ao Kus took a glance at each other and then immediately looked to Qin Yu. The Ao Ku on the right laughed. "Qin Yu, stop looking. Let me tell you, these two are both my true body."

"Amongst the three great lords under His Majesty, I am the strongest one. Even Bai Feng has a special finishing move like the Phoenix Tail Needle, did you think that I merely had that bit of skill from earlier?" The two Ao Kus were looking at Qin Yu but did not attack him.

"How could there be two true bodies?" Qin Yu spoke.

These two Ao Kus also possessed a lot of patience. The one on the left sneered and said. "My true form is that of a Variation High Level Divine Beast, Double Headed Dragon Vulture. Splitting into two, that is the remarkable ability from my Inherited Memories. Earlier, you were equally matched against a single true body of mine; your strength could be considered to be pretty good. However, against the two of me, you will be no match."

Qin Yu listened as Ao Ku continued. He did not say a single word. Suddenly, Qin Yu's eyes narrowed.

"Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, don't fight anymore. Quickly, come over." Quietly, Qin Yu sent a voice transmission.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu who were currently fighting against Bai Feng heard Qin Yu's voice transmission. They believed Qin Yu completely and immediately threw off Bai Feng and flew toward Qin Yu. As for Qin Yu, he directly took Hou Fei and Hei Yu into the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, you two are to return to the Jiang Lan's Realm first, I'll join you guys shortly." Qin Yu's voice transmission sounded in Hou Fei and Hei Yu's minds.

"Woosh!"

Bai Feng's figure immediately appeared beside the two Ao Kus. Puzzled, she said. "Ao Ku, Hei Yu and Hou Fei disappeared."

The two Ao Kus both frowned. Soon after, they looked to Qin Yu coldly. Like vipers, those two pairs of eyes stared at Qin Yu.

"Ao Ku, I already know what you were scheming. There is no need for you to hide anymore." Qin Yu had a slight smile on his face.

"Scheme? What scheme?" Ao Ku was still pretending.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. "Ever since the beginning when the two of you appeared, I have been suspicious... of whether you two wanted to kill us or to arrest us and why the Peng Demon Emperor and the other level eight Demon Emperor was not here?"

"Against you all, the two of us are more than enough." Bai Feng spoke.

Qin Yu shook his head. "Ao Ku, Bai Feng, at the beginning it could be that you two were arrogant and thought that you two would be sufficient to handle us. However, after fighting with us for such a long time, you also ought to know that the two of you were unable to kill us. If the Peng Demon Emperor and the other 'lord' was to be on the Black Crow Star, then they would definitely have appeared. However, we have fought for such a long time yet the Peng Demon Emperor still hasn't appeared."

"Therefore, I have determined that the Peng Demon Emperor was not on the Black Crow Star to begin with." Said Qin Yu with confidence. "As for the two of you, when you're fighting against us; for example Bai Feng, did not used your full strength in the beginning. After you were trampled upon later did you decide to use the Phoenix Tail Needle. As for Ao Ku... you've fought against me for such a long time... had it not been the fact that you sensed that my Sky Piercing Finger and Divine Sword were able to kill you, you would also not use your full strength and split into two true bodies."

Qin Yu stared at the two. "What does this all signify? It signified that you are delaying. I reckon that the Peng Demon Emperor is en route back here or might even be arriving on the Black Crow Star in a short moment."

At this moment, Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness has covered the entire Black Crow Star. With the Meteoric Tear's assistance on top of Qin Yu's

current third layer Heavenly Soul Realm's level, even a level nine Demon Emperor cannot escape his investigation.

The two Ao Kus fused into one and immediately look to Qin Yu. "Qin Yu, you are very smart. What you said was correct. The moment I fought against you, I immediately became aware that even if I were to turn into two and fight against you with two true bodies, the most I could do is defeat you. However, if you were to flee, I would be unable to catch you at all. Thus, I could only delay for time..."

"You're still trying to delay for time... the Peng Demon Emperor has already arrived." Qin Yu smiled brilliantly. He turned into a ray of light and rapidly shot toward the group of people in the Black Crow City.

Ao Ku and Bai Feng was startled. They immediately prepared to chase but discovered that they were unable to find Qin Yu with their Demon Awareness.

"This Qin Yu is truly cunning. Eh, why did he say that His Majesty had arrived earlier? Did His Majesty really arrive?" Bai Feng puzzled. Ao Ku also had a trace of puzzlement on his face.

However, in a blink of an eye —

The two of them had a slight bitter smile on their face. That was because the Peng Demon Emperor's voice sounded in their minds. "Where is Hei Yu and his two brothers?"

Chapter 28: Announcing to the World

After a battle of Emperor level experts, the battlefield that spanned nearly a thousand miles was turned into complete ruins. At the moment, there were two people high up in the sky above the battlefield. Merely a moment later, two more people appeared in the sky.

“Phoenix Tail Crane’ Bai Feng, ‘Cyan Flame Eagle’ Liu Tu, ‘Double Headed Dragon Vulture’ Ao Ku.

These three people were the three great experts underneath the Peng Demon Emperor. Their status were second only to the Peng Demon Emperor. Currently, the emperor of the entire Bird Clan and these three people were all in the sky above the Black Crow City.

‘Your Majesty.”

Said Ao Ku and Bai Feng, bowing respectfully. The two of them did not have the arrogance that they displayed earlier. All they had on their face was respect and even a trace of worry and fear.

Beside the Peng Demon Emperor was the Cyan Flame Eagle, Demon Emperor Liu Tu. Demon Emperor Liu Yu wore a cyan colored Battle Armor. His eyes would occasionally flicker with a violent battle intent. It’s just that, in the presence of the Peng Demon Emperor, his loftiness had completely vanished.

Standing in the middle was the emperor of the Bird Clan, the Peng Demon Emperor!

The Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan, his true form is that of a Golden Winged Great Peng Bird. His strength is that of a level eight Demon Emperor. However, as he was the Peng Demon Emperor who possessed an Inherited Treasure, he was able to easily defeat his three subordinates, the three great experts, by himself.

The Peng Demon Emperor was covered in gold from head to foot. He wore a golden gown, golden battle boots, and a golden crown. His pair of cold eyes that did not contain any emotion landed on Bai Feng and Ao Ku

in front of him.

"Your Majesty, Ao Ku and I had never expected for Hei Yu and his brothers to be that powerful. We have been delaying this entire time. However, that Qin Yu surprisingly discovered our intention at the final moment. And thus, the three of them escaped. Your Majesty, this time around, it is I and Ao Ku who did not handle our work sufficiently; Your Majesty, please punish us." Said Bai Feng respectfully.

"Your Majesty, please punish us." Ao Ku also said the same.

Both Ao Ku and Bai Feng knew very well, that the Peng Demon Emperor hated people avoiding their responsibilities. If you were to avoid responsibility and not recognize your mistake, then even if you were not in the wrong... it was still very possible for the Peng Demon Emperor to kill you.

"Oh, the three of them are that powerful? Even the two of you were unable to deal with them?" The Peng Demon Emperor opened his mouth for the first time. His voice was a bit sharp and gave off a soul penetrating sensation. No one dared to be disrespectful to the Peng Demon Emperor as his emperor's domineering aura was omnipresent.

"Your Majesty." Bai Feng said respectfully. "Qin Yu and his two brothers were indeed very strong. This subordinate fought against Hou Fei and Hei Yu by herself and only managed to reach a tie against them with great difficulty. As for Qin Yu, he fought against Ao Ku and even forced Ao Ku to split into two true bodies."

Ao Ku added. "Your Majesty, Hou Fei is at level six Demon Emperor and Hei Yu is at level five Demon Emperor. As for Qin Yu... this subordinate was unable to see through his level. However, his soul's realm's level was not much inferior compared to Your Majesty's. His body was extremely tough. Even this subordinate had to use his all in order to cause him harm with my Divine Weapon."

The Peng Demon Emperor raised an eyelid. Like two profound golden rays of light, his eyesight was shot straight at Ao Ku. "Qin Yu is really that strong? His body's toughness is at a level close to that of a Low

Quality Divine Artifact?"

"Yes. Furthermore, Qin Yu's recovery ability was extremely astonishing. Right after his bones were smashed apart by this subordinate, it would recover itself in merely a moment." Ao Ku added. "He also possessed a Divine Sword and an extremely sharp finger technique. If this subordinate did not use his two true bodies, then he might have suffered a defeat instead."

The Peng Demon Emperor nodded.

His clear and cold gaze glanced at the two. The Peng Demon Emperor said indifferently. "I understand, return to the Imperial Palace now."

"Yes, Your Majesty." Bai Feng, Ao Ku and Liu Tu all bowed and accepted the command. Afterwards, the four of them all turned into rays of light and shot toward the direction of the Imperial City.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Bai Ling are gathered together.

"Big Brother Yu, what do we do now? Big sister was once again captured by the Peng Demon Emperor's subordinates; how do we save her?" Bai Ling was so worried that she was about to cry.

Hei Yu was only able to hold Bai Ling's hand and console her. "Ling'er, don't worry, we will definitely think of a way." Hei Yu was also extremely worried in his heart. When he first ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, Bai Ling's older sister, Bai Xin, had also cared for Hei Yu greatly.

Hou Fei mucked up his mouth and said. "We've alerted the enemy now. To go through Zong Jue is likely impossible now. To save Bai Xin now, it's very hard."

"Then what do we do?" Asked Bai Ling worriedly.

Both Qin Yu and Hei Yu were frowning. They were both pondering. However, saving Bai Xin now is a lot harder than when they first arrived on the Black Crow Star; even the Peng Demon Emperor and Liu Tu have

returned.

"Oh, that's right. Big brother, why did you suddenly have us enter the Jiang Lan's Realm earlier?" Hou Fei suddenly recalled what happened earlier and asked. Hei Yu also looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled and said. "Earlier, that Ao Ku and Bai Feng had been trying to delay the entire time. I have determined that the Peng Demon Emperor was temporarily not on the Black Crow Star. However, for Ao Ku and Bai Feng to be delaying, they were definitely waiting for the Peng Demon Emperor to come back and capture us. That's why I had you two enter the the Jiang Lan's Realm."

"Delaying time?" Hou Fei and Hei Yu were startled. Only after they thought about the battle earlier did they manage to slightly realize it.

"Furthermore, ever since I started suspecting that, I spread my Immortal Awareness out to cover the entire Black Crow Star. At the final moment, my Immortal Awareness suddenly discovered two level eight Demon Emperors arriving on the Black Crow Star's Interstellar Conveying Array. Those two people are likely to be the Peng Demon Emperor and the final one of the three great lords".Said Qin Yu with much certainty.

Level eight Demon Emperors were incomparably sparse. For there to appear two at once, furthermore one of them possessing an aura similar to that of Zong Jue's, which was specific to the Golden Winged Great Peng Bird, Qin Yu determined it to be the Peng Demon Emperor.

"The Peng Demon Emperor has really returned?" Hou Fei was greatly alarmed.

Qin Yu nodded.

Hei Yu also started to frown. "If the Peng Demon Emperor were to return, then it would become a lot more complicated. He is someone who possesses an Inherited Treasure; his strength was close to that of the Dragon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor. With the strength that the three of us possess... It is simply impossible for us to even battle against him."

“Not only that.” Hou Fei said grudgingly. “According to what I learned from the Great Ape Emperor, the Dragon Emperor’s Inherited Treasure was able to allow the Dragon Emperor’s defense and attack to increase a lot. As for this Peng Demon Emperor, his Inherited Treasure was that crown on his head. That crown was able to triple his speed while also increasing his attack.”

“Triple?” Qin Yu and Hei Yu were shocked.

Hou Fei nodded. “That’s right. The Peng Demon Emperor roamed the world unobstructed with his speed to begin with. With the Inherited Treasure, there is not a single person that can match him in speed in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Against the Peng Demon Emperor, I reckon that we would be defeated before we even saw his shadow.”

The Peng Demon Emperor who prevailed over his opponents with speed, even if his speed wasn’t increased, there were still not many people in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that can match his speed. Once his speed tripled, it would turn to only him attacking his opponents whereas his opponents cannot even imagine hitting him.

“Furthermore... speed is also attack power. Upon the moment when speed reaches the extreme, the attack power that it brings forth is also extremely powerful. According to what the Great Ape Emperor said, the Dragon Emperor’s defense and attack are both very powerful but his speed is not up to much. As for this Peng Demon Emperor, his speed is very fast and attack is also pretty powerful but his defense is not up to much.” Hou Fei spoke frankly with assurance.

After following the Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan for a long time, Hou Fei also came to know a lot of things.

“Defense not up to much, but he ought to have a Divine Armor.” Qin Yu spoke.

Hou Fei nodded and said. “That’s right, he does have a Divine Armor; a Low Quality Divine Armor.” However Qin Yu had never heard that anyone possessed a Mid Quality Divine Armor yet. Divine Armors are, after all,

extremely precious.

"Low Quality Divine Armor worn by a level eight Demon Emperor, even if one were to attack it, who can possibly break through it?" Hei Yu spoke.

Qin Yu nodded.

A level eight Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast wearing a Low Quality Divine Armor was still considered to have weak defense to the Great Ape Emperor? Likely, even if Qin Yu and his brothers attacked him at the same time, they would still be unable to break through the defense.

"How would I know? Anyways, that's what the Great Ape Emperor said. He said that the Peng Demon Emperor's only weak point was his defense and the Dragon Emperor's weak point was his speed." Hou Fei spoke frankly.

"Then what's the weak point of the Great Ape Emperor?" Qin Yu asked.

Hou Fei smiled and said. "According to what the Great Ape Emperor said himself, he does not have any weak point. With the Great Ape Emperor's stick techniques, Once he executed his stick technique, then even with the Peng Demon Emperor's attack, it is still very hard for him to break through the Great Ape Emperor's defense. As for attack... once he executed the Heaven Startling Three Stick Strikes, even the Peng Demon Emperor wouldn't dare to take it on firmly. Speed? The Great Ape Emperor's comprehension is already at a very high level. Although his body might not be able to keep up, his long stick's speed was able to keep up with his opponent."

Hou Fei smiled again. "Although he said he doesn't have any weak points, but from how I see it, the Great Ape Emperor is a bit inferior in all aspects. His defense is not as strong as the Dragon Emperor. His speed is slower than the Peng Demon Emperor. Only his attack is powerful enough!"

Qin Yu shook his head and smiled. "Let's not talk about those three anymore. With their strength, any one of them could easily defeat us. Their so called 'weak point' is stronger than even our 'strong points.'"

Hearing this, Hou Fei and Hei Yu was unable to refrain themselves from smiling helplessly.

The reality was as such.

“Big brother.” Bai Ling looked to Qin Yu. “My older sister, she... how are we to save her?”

“Ling’er.” Hei Yu frowned and reprimanded. Hei Yu did not wish to force his big brother. Especially after the Peng Demon Emperor returned; saving Bai Xin had clearly became much more difficult.

After being reprimanded, Bai Ling grew quiet.

“Enough.” Qin Yu smiled. “You all stay here first. I’ll go to the Black Crow City and inquire about some information first. You all don’t have to say anymore, when I conceal my aura, there are not many people that can discover me. Furthermore, if the situation turns bad, I can also enter the Jiang Lan’s Realm. I do not believe that the Peng Demon Emperor could find the Jiang Lan’s Realm.”

Hou Fei started to laugh. “That’s right, unless the Peng Demon Emperor dared to do what Emperor Yu did and refine the entire Black Crow Star; otherwise, it is impossible for him to find the Jiang Lan’s Realm.”

“Even if he finds it, he still cannot break through it.” Hei Yu also smiled.

“Mn, well then, I’ll go out first.” After Qin Yu finished, he disappeared from the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Black Crow Star. Inside the Imperial City’s Imperial Palace.

The Peng Demon Emperor returned with the three great experts. At the same time, he had commanded Zong Jue to come to the Imperial Palace. When Zong Jue received the command, he also became somewhat nervous.

“Humph, I do not believe that the Peng Demon Emperor would truly dare to kill me.” Zong Jue clenched his teeth and steadied his pace. He directly headed toward the Imperial Palace’s Dynastic Speech Hall.

The Peng Demon Emperor wore a golden crown on his head. On his

body was a golden gown and on his feet a pair of golden battle boots. He was sitting on top of the Dynastic Speech Hall. Below the Dynastic Speech Hall, Ao Ku, Liu Tu and Bai Feng sat on the two sides with their legs crossed. In front of the three of them were short tables. On top of the tables were many delicacies.

Ao Ku, Liu Tu and Bai Feng simultaneously looked to the entrance. They saw Zong Jue calmly walking into the Dynastic Speech Hall. Soon after, Zong Jue said respectfully. “Zong Jue paying his respect to Your Majesty.”

“Sit.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor indifferently.

“Thank you Your Majesty.” Zong Jue walked to one side and sat down. It just so happened that in the lower section of the Dynastic Speech Hall, there were two tables on each side.

“Zong Jue.” The Peng Demon Emperor’s sharp voice sounded. “I’ve heard that you secretly brought Bai Xin out this time around and even tried to deliver her to Hei Yu and them?”

Zong Jue lightly bowed and said. “Yes, there is no sense for me to quibble.”

“Is there something that you want to say?” The Peng Demon Emperor looked at Zong Jue with his two eyes.

Zong Jue nodded and smiled. “Your Majesty. Your Majesty ought to know that I have a relationship with Qin Yu and his two brothers. I have also received grace from their sect’s elder before. They asked for my help and I owed them a favor, so how could I not help them? This time could be considered as me returning them their favor. Furthermore, it’s merely a single Bai Xin. A mere Demon King, what harm is there to give her to them?”

“Bai Xin is indeed of no importance, but!”

The Peng Demon Emperor’s voice suddenly grew cold. A frightening aura came crushing down on Zong Jue. “But that Hei Yu is extremely important. I must definitely kill Hei Yu. I must definitely have him dead! Do you understand?”

The voice fuming with rage between gritted teeth caused Zong Jue's heart to quiver.

The Peng Demon Emperor's voice slowed down. "Zong Jue, you ought to know that I hold you in very high regards. Other than me, you are the sole Golden Winged Great Peng Bird from the Peng Clan. I do not wish for the next Peng Demon Emperor's status to be obtained by the Dark Electric Great Peng Bird."

The Bird Clan possessed four different types of Super Divine Beasts. Phoenix, Seven Colored Peacock and the two Super Divine Beast from the Peng Clan... Golden Winged Great Peng Bird and the Dark Electric Great Peng Bird. Each successive Peng Demon Emperor was either a Golden Winged Great Peng Bird or a Dark Electric Great Peng Bird.

"As I am a Golden Winged Great Peng Bird, I look after you especially. However, you'd best not think that I would not kill you. I'm warning you this time, if you were to violate my desire one more time, then I would rather have the Dark Electric Great Peng Bird become the next Peng Demon Emperor and kill you. Understand?" The Peng Demon Emperor's gaze was still ruthless as always.

"Yes, Your Majesty."

Zong Jue's heart was quaking in fear. He knew very well of the temperament of this generation's Peng Demon Emperor. If one were to violate his wish, he will definitely kill them. This time around, because Zong Jue was a Golden Winged Great Peng Bird whose status was extremely precious on top of having the same true form as the Peng Demon Emperor, did the Peng Demon Emperor make it into merely a warning instead of killing him.

"Bai Feng." The Peng Demon Emperor looked to Bai Feng.

"This subordinate is present." Said Bai Feng respectfully.

The Peng Demon Emperor commanded. "That Qin Yu and his brothers regard Bai Xin of high importance; I command you to announce to the entire world that after six months, Bai Xin will be executed on the Black Crow Star's Yellow Lion Mountain."

Zong Jue's heart was startled.

Execute Bai Xin? And also announcing to the entire world? Isn't that obviously to attract Qin Yu and them?

The Peng Demon Emperor continued. "In these six months, restrain Bai Xin's power and tie her up on the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain. Ao Ku, you are to lead three Demon Emperors and a group of guards to watch over the surroundings. At the same time, set up the 'Profound Golden Illusion Array' in the area where Bai Xin would be tied up."

"Bai Feng, you are to spread out this news; you must make sure that it becomes public knowledge. Ao Ku, you are in charge of setting up the Profound Golden Illusion Array and watching over Bai Xin's surroundings. Once Hei Yu and his brothers appear, your first task is to notify me." The Peng Demon Emperor's gaze swept past.

Bai Feng and Ao Ku immediately bowed. "This subordinate accepts the order!"

Chapter 29: Infiltrate

On a little street in Black Crow City's East City District.

A short haired and extremely radiating youth was walking on the street. He currently had a smile on his face. However, the other people on the street, when they saw the youth, consciously stepped aside for him. That's because no one was able to sense this youth's aura.

This youth was precisely Qin Yu with a changed appearance.

"Never had I expected that after I trained in the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body,' it became harder for me to conceal my aura." Qin Yu didn't know whether to laugh or to cry. After he trained in the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body,' his bones and muscles have become stronger. However, that can't be considered as much. After all, one's body strength couldn't be discovered with Immortal Awareness.

However, after training one's body to a certain point, it would start radiating force.

Qin Yu possessed the Nine Steps Force within his body. The Nine Steps Force was actually assimilated into every part of Qin Yu's body. And, with the Nine Steps Force covering every part of Qin Yu's body like so, it was very easy for others to discover it.

Therefore, Qin Yu absorbed all of the Nine Steps Force in his body into the Black Hole. At the same time, he stopped executing the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body' Martial Technique. Only by doing this would be not radiate any aura.

"This Black Hole is strange indeed; whatever enters it, becomes undetectable by the Immortal Awareness of others." Qin Yu had a smile on the corner of his mouth. Actually, this Black Hole could be considered a space tunnel. It can not be considered as being completely in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm; thus, others naturally cannot discover it.

Qin Yu's pace was not fast. However, his goal was very clear... the

expert of the Dragon Clan, Yu Pan's residence. If he were to try and gather information by himself, who knows how long it would take. However, by using the troops from the Dragon Clan, it would be a lot easier. After all, the Dragon Clan has an information system on the Black Crow Star.

Traveling back and forth through the crowd; after four hours, Qin Yu had walked half of the distance.

"Ladies and Gentlemen, everyone, His Majesty has ordered; that in six months, on the peak of the Yellow Lion Mountain, Bai Xin shall be executed. Please look at the notice board for the detailed information." A pair of Imperial City's guards were flying in the air and announcing this loudly. Once they spoke, a large amount of people on the street immediately started to gather toward them.

Publicly announcing the execution of someone?

It was something that's rarely seen on the Black Crow Star. It was only done when a crime is extremely great and evil. However, this Bai Xin was someone that not many people on the Black Crow Star know of.

"Bai Xin?" Qin Yu's figure turned into a blur. In a mere two three steps, he arrived at a location closest to the guards.

A black crystal plate was attached to a tall wall by the curb. There are two rows of golden writings on the black crystal plate. Those golden writings were unceasingly radiating a golden light. Although it is currently daytime, the golden light was still very clear. When it turned to night, it's likely that one would be able to see the golden light from far away.

Qin Yu carefully looked at those two rows of words.

"Bai Xin of the Skylark Clan, who did not comply with His Majesty's order and committed the crime of disobedience will be tied on the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain for six months. After six months have passed, on the third of November, she shall be executed on the Yellow Lion Mountain's summit."

Qin Yu's eyelid jumped.

"Six months, public execution, and announcing it to the world in such a way." Qin Yu muttered to himself. He had managed to guess what they wanted to do. "This Peng Demon Emperor actually used this kind of method."

Qin Yu became angry.

It was very clear that the Peng Demon Emperor wanted to force Qin Yu and his brothers to go save Bai Xin. As for the summit of that Yellow Lion Mountain, it was definitely extremely dangerous. Even if it wasn't, the Peng Demon Emperor would likely also have set down an inescapable net to capture Qin Yu and his brothers.

If Qin Yu and his brothers were to show up... it would be very likely for them to be captured or even killed.

However, if they do not show up, Bai Xin would be killed!

"Yellow Lion Mountain, Yellow Lion Mountain." Qin Yu repeated this in his mouth a couple times. Soon after, he disappeared from the street. He had already entered the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Eh? Where's that youth that was standing beside me? Could it be that he used teleportation in a place with all these people? Furthermore, earlier when the guards posted the announcement board to the wall, there was still some energy fluctuation. Although it was light, it was still very likely for him to enter a space crack and die."

The cultivators that saw Qin Yu disappearing were shocked.

"Bro, don't bother with people who act so recklessly. Say, who do you think this Bai Xin is to make the emperor publicly announce her execution?"

The number of people in the surroundings started to discuss again.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Hei Yu and his wife Bai Ling were currently talking. What they were talking about was precisely Bai Xin. The two of them were unable to have

a peaceful mind unless they saved Bai Xin.

"Big Brother Yu, how about, we infiltrate in and see? Once we find an opportunity, we'll save big sister. As soon as we save her, we'll return to the Jiang Lan's Realm. It shouldn't be dangerous." Bai Ling was so worried that her mind was about to become disordered.

Hei Yu shook his head. "You're being silly. Ling'er, you talk about infiltration, but how do we infiltrate the Imperial City? You talk about going to save your sister, but now, she's imprisoned under heavy layers, how do we save her?"

"Sigh..." Bai Ling's eyes were red. For this matter, she had cried multiple times already.

Hei Yu sighed and then hugged Bai Ling.

Suddenly, the sound of footsteps sounded from outside. Bai Ling immediately sat straight. Hei Yu looked toward the outside of the door. Upon seeing the person who came, his face displayed a delighted expression. "Big brother, did you manage to obtain information regarding big sis Bai Xin?"

Qin Yu nodded and then sat on a chair.

"Really? Big brother, then when should we go out and save my older sister?" Bai Ling asked hurriedly.

Qin Yu shook his head. With a slightly worried expression, he said. "When I left earlier, before I even managed to see Yu Pan, I discovered that the Peng Demon Emperor had announced something to the entire world!"

"Big brother, what is it? Is it related to Bai Xin?" Hou Fei walked in from outside.

The residences of the three brothers were very close to each other. Right after Qin Yu walked in from outside, Hou Fei had immediately noticed it and also walked over. Hearing Hou Fei's question, Qin Yu nodded. "That's right, it's related to Bai Xin. The Peng Demon Emperor announced to the world that after six months, Bai Xin will be executed on

the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain!"

"Executed?" Bai Ling was startled. Hei Yu also looked at Qin Yu with shock.

Qin Yu nodded.

Bai Ling hurriedly said. "Big brother, we must definitely save older sister. We must definitely save her before the six months period ends. Otherwise, older sister will be executed."

"Public execution? Hei Yu muttered. "Big sis Bai Xin can't be considered a major criminal who has committed a great crime of extreme evil, if the Peng Demon Emperor wanted to kill her, he could easily do it directly. However, he decided to announce to the entire world that he would execute her in six months; it's definitely a scheme."

Qin Yu nodded. "That's right, that Peng Demon Emperor has also decided that during those six months, she will be tied up on the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain, and then he will execute her."

"Hell, tying her on the Yellow Lion Mountain's summit for six months; isn't it obvious that they want us to walk into a trap?!" Hou Fei grew a bit angry. Qin Yu also felt grudged.

Hei Yu and Bai Ling took a glance at each other.

Hei Yu stood up and said to Qin Yu and Hou Fei. "Big brother, Monkey, I know that this time around that Peng Demon Emperor has certainly laid down an inescapable net waiting for us. This was all caused by us wanting to save Bai Xin. Big sis Bai Xin is not related with you two. Big brother... this time, the matter of saving big sis Bai Xin, I will go by myself."

"What kind of bullshit are you spouting?" Qin Yu's brows creased. He looked at Hei Yu with an ice-cold gaze. "Xiao Hei, tell me... if I were to be in this sort of circumstance, would you look on without lifting a finger?"

Hei Yu was stunned.

"You silly Mixed Hair Bird, gaga." Hou Fei started to laugh.

“Well then.” Qin Yu took a light breath and said. “Since there’s a six months time range, the guards would become more intense toward the end of the six month range. I reckon that the first half month time won’t be so intense. I have decided to rescue Bai Xin after a month and half.”

Hei Yu, Bai Ling and Hou Fei looked to Qin Yu.

“For that Peng Demon Emperor to dare use such method, it means that he is certain that he’ll be able to capture us. In our plan to save Bai Xin, our biggest reliance is the Jiang Lan’s Realm!” Qin Yu looked to his brothers and spoke his idea. “This time around, after we save Bai Xin, if we cannot escape, then we shall enter into the Jiang Lan’s Realm.”

“We do not have to care about what happens in the outside world. We can just focus on cultivating and training in the Jiang Lan’s Realm. After all, the outside world is not very attractive to us. After our strength reaches the peak level or after we have undergone the Divine Tribulation and ascend to the Divine Realm, the Peng Demon Emperor naturally cannot do anything to us.” Qin Yu smiled and said.

Qin Yu’s best preparation was that if they were unable to escape, then they would enter the Jiang Lan’s Realm and train till the peak level before figuring out what to do.

With the Jiang Lan’s Realm in his hand, Qin Yu was not afraid that the Peng Demon Emperor could do anything tohim and his brothers.

“That’s right, after saving Bai Xin, if we cannot escape, then we’ll enter the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Fuck, this bastard Peng Demon Emperor. Although we cannot provoke him in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, but we’ll kill him after we reach the Divine Realm. After we have reached the Divine Realm where he would not have the Inherited Treasure anymore, let’s see if he’ll still act arrogant!” Said Hou Fei aggrievedly.

Hearing Hou Fei saying such, Qin Yu, Hei Yu and Bai Ling all started to laugh.

“Right, we’ll kill him after we reach the Divine Realm.” Said Qin Yu while laughing.

The Black Crow Star only had two cities, the Black Crow City and the Imperial City. The rest of the land was filled with plains, mountains, forests, wetlands, ocean and such. On certain small places there might be some people living within it. However, the amount of people in those places were extremely sparse.

The summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain.

The Yellow Lion Mountain was the location where successive generations of Peng Demon Emperors execute people who have committed great crimes of extreme evil. On the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain stood a black pillar. A lot of the sinners have been tied on this pillar before they received their punishments.

And now, Bai Xin was tied on this pillar. She had already been tied onto this pillar for close to a month now and had neither eaten nor drunk anything. Logically, people who have reached her level would not have to eat or drink anything. However, Bai Xin's Nascent Soul was completely restricted; she was unable to even use the slightest amount of her energy.

Without any energy in her body, Bai Xin had been in a state of starvation the entire time.

However, she possessed the body of a level seven Demon King and was no mortal. Thus, even if she was to be starving, the worst that could happen would be that her body would gradually dry up. It was impossible for her to die from starvation because after all, her soul was already able to exist outside of her corporeal body. Unfortunately, even her soul is restrained right now.

Bai Xin had a face like a beggar's. To be blown by the wind and dried by the sun for an entire month on the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain had caused her to be in a very sorry state.

"Death?" Bai Xin sighed deeply in her heart. "If only I had died earlier."

Bai Qin wished for death. It's just that currently, her life and death was no longer under her control. All she could do was to continue to endure days like this – being tied up on the mountain's summit, being blown by the wind and dried by the sun, being surrounded and watched by

countless amount of people.

That's right, surrounded and watched.

Currently, there was a large amount of people on the foot of the Yellow Lion Mountain watching Bai Xin. Those who were declared to be publicly executed were generally all extraordinary people. A lot of people would come to see those extraordinary people being publicly executed.

Bai Xin who wasn't famous also managed to attract the a lot of people.

"Who is this Bai Xin? There's even a large formation array that's arranged in the surroundings. Even Demon Awareness cannot pass through that array." A person watching from the foot of the mountain cursed helplessly.

"Who knows?... However, to be able to be executed on the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain could be considered as becoming famous in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Compared to the other mediocre people, she's much better off." Said a middle aged man while sighing.

A lot of cultivators wished for fame and did not care about life or death. After what the Peng Demon Emperor did, Bai Xin's name have spread all over. This actually caused a lot of people to become envious of her.

On a certain corner on the waist of the Yellow Lion Mountain. There was a man that's currently in a hidden location. It was Qin Yu, who had been probing around the Yellow Lion Mountain for three entire days. Qin Yu had been surveying with his eyes, hitting up a chat with other people and all kinds of other methods. Currently, Qin Yu understood nearly everything regarding the Yellow Lion Mountain.

"Demon Emperor Ao Ku lead with him three mediocre Demon Emperors. The true people who watched over Bai Xin everyday were those thirty pitiful guards. And on the summit of the mountain, there was also a large formation array that encircled Bai Xin."

Qin Yu already had a risky plan in his mind.

This was the only method that Qin Yu could think of.

“Sigh, brother Wang, these days are truly boring. Lord Ao Ku and them are relaxing comfortably. However, us brothers have to change shift every two hours.”

“Stop complaining. it would be disastrous if you were discovered.”

Two guards were chatting with each other out of boredom. Five guards were set as a group as they watch over Bai Xin. There are a total of six groups. These six groups change shift every two hours.

“Level nine Demon King. Disguising as a level nine Demon King. With my current strength... that Ao Ku might be able to discover it if he were to use his Demon Awareness to check. Mn, I can only take a gamble.”

From not afar, a man was looking at these two guards.

These past couple days, after following these groups of guards changing shift, Qin Yu have already determined that it’ll be the time for these two guards to change shift soon. However, Qin Yu still have not discovered yet that the guards taking on the shifts were all working in groups of two or three.

“I do not believe that Ao Ku would always examine with his Demon Awareness.” With an intention of his mind, Hei Yu suddenly appeared beside Qin Yu.

“Xiao Hei, we are to quickly kill one of those two each and use our Soul Searching Technique to obtain their memories. Immediately after, we are to take on their shift and enter the great formation array.” Qin Yu said via voice transmission.

Hei Yu nodded.

“On the summit of this Yellow Mountain Lion, only Ao Ku has a stronger soul realm level than us. The other three Demon Emperors do not amount to much; as long as Ao Ku does not examine us, no one would be able to discover our impersonation. If he were to discover us, then we’ll just have to take them on.”

“Got it.”

Hei Yu nodded. Afterwards, Qin Yu and Hei Yu charged toward the two guards not far from them with lightning speed. These two guards were level nine Demon Kings. Under the hands of Qin Yu and Hei Yu, these guards did not even have the slightest power to resist. Qin Yu directly absorbed these two guards' bodies into the Jiang Lan's Realm to 'destroy the corpse and extinguish the marks."

Qin Yu and Hei Yu's appearances and figures immediately changed to the appearance of those two guards.

"Li Yan, it's time to change shift. hurry up." A voice sounded from afar.

"Got it. I'm coming. Brother Wang, let's go; it's time to change shift." Qin Yu answered. At the same time he said to Hei Yu next to him. These two impersonators started to walk directly toward the man calling for them from afar.

Chapter 30: Soul

The night slowly arrived. Five guards walked toward the Profound Golden Illusion Array. Amongst the five guards were Qin Yu and Hei Yu.

The Profound Golden Illusion Array was a type of extremely powerful illusionary formations. This great formation array was set up by the level eight Demon Emperor Ao Ku himself. With the current strength that Qin Yu possessed, he was still unable to break through this formation array. In order to save Bai Xin, the only method for him to do so was to pass himself off as a guard and infiltrate the formation array.

Hei Yu's gaze was directed toward the black pillar in the middle of the Profound Golden Illusion Array. A person was tied on top of the black pillar.

"Big sis Bai Xin." Hei Yu's heart shivered.

Even though her messy long hair was covering her face, even though the dust made Bai Xin appear like a beggar, Hei Yu, although watching from far away, was still able to tell right away with a single glance that the figure tied to the black pillar was the big sis Bai Xin who cared greatly for him.

"Xiao Hei, try to make your expression more natural. What are you looking around for?" Qin Yu's voice sounded in Hei Yu's mind.

Hei Yu suddenly woke up to reality.

"Xiao Hei, that silly appearance that you had earlier, could've easily made others doubt you." Qin Yu said via voice transmission. He completely understood the reason why Xiao Hei had that sort of appearance. However, they cannot allow any slip-ups after getting this far. If they were to be discovered... their only choice would be to fight their way through.

However, even if they were to fight their way through, they'd still need to at least enter into the great formation array. Otherwise, how could they save Bai Xin?

“Brothers, listen up.” The leading man among the group spoke with a clear voice. “Soon, it will be our turn to enter into the Profound Golden Illusion Array. This Profound Golden Illusion Array changes every two hours and everytime it changes, the passages changes too. Although us brothers have guarded over it multiple times already, but no matter what, we cannot be careless when entering the great formation array. If anyone were to carelessly fall into the formation array, I’m certain everyone knows what would happen.”

Everyone immediately shouted their agreement in unison.

The space that the Profound Golden Illusion Array occupied was pretty bright. In the middle of the great formation array was the region where Bai Xin was tied up. In the vicinity of the black pillar that Bai Xin was tied to were five guards watching over it.

Seeing this scene, Qin Yu grew a bit confused. “In order to watch over Bai Xin, why must they make the guards enter into the great formation array in order to watch over her? Could it be that they feared that someone could break through the great formation array and suddenly appear inside the formation array?”

Qin Yu’s guess was actually the reason indeed. That was because after all there are many talented individuals in the world. Who knows, maybe Qin Yu and his brothers were proficient in formation array techniques? However, Qin Yu did not know that there was another very important reason for this arrangement.

“Well then, it’s time.” The leader said to Qin Yu and the other three. “I’ll inform everyone of what the passage route will be these next two hours. Everyone, make sure to not step on the wrong place.”

Afterwards, the leader sent the passage route of the Profound Golden Illusion Array to the other four.

Qin Yu and Hei Yu glanced at each other. Their gazes contained within them a hint of a smile. Soon after, under the guidance of the leading man, Qin Yu and the other four followed the safe route and slowly walked toward the center of the Profound Golden Illusion Array. And at this

moment, the five guards who saw Qin Yu and the others coming, all had smiles on their faces.

"Xiao Hei, our luck's pretty good. That Ao Ku unexpectedly still hasn't used his Demon Awareness."

Qin Yu felt a lot more relaxed in his heart.

At this moment, even if they were to be discovered by Ao Ku, Qin Yu was still certain that he could save Bai Xin in a split second and rapidly flee through the passage. Even if he were to be surrounded by the Peng Demon Emperor and them, he would still be able to enter into the Jiang Lan's Realm and train peacefully.

Qin Yu has the intention to explore the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, but what Qin Yu wanted more was for his strength to increase so that he can see Li'er sooner.

"I bet that Ao Ku just isn't as hardworking as he seems." Said Hei Yu via voice transmission. He was unable to restrain his gaze from falling onto Bai Xin who was getting closer and closer. Seeing Hei Yu's appearance, Qin Yu felt somewhat helpless in his heart but didn't really care about it.

Thus, the three guards plus two fake guards began to slowly move toward the center safe region.

Qin Yu and the others finally passed through the Profound Golden Illusion Array and arrived in the center safe region.

"Hey, you're finally here. Well then, we brothers will go take a rest." Said the leader amongst the five guards that were currently watching over Bai Xin, while smiling. Afterwards, the five happily departed from the Profound Golden Formation Array according to a sequential order.

Qin Yu and the others casually spread themselves out around the black pillar.

Bai Xin had hazy teary eyes.

"Little Yu, younger sister, this is all that I can do for you two." Bai Xin mumbled in her heart. The scene of that day appeared before her eyes.

The scene where she was captured and brought back into the Imperial City by Ao Ku and then summoned by the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan.

A large and wide great hall. At the top of the great hall was the Peng Demon Emperor who was completely encased in golden color. Below him kneeled Bai Xin and standing respectfully beside her was Ao Ku.

“Are you Bai Xin?” The sharp voice appeared to be able to pierce through her soul. It brought Bai Xin shivers through her entire body.

Bai Xin, who was kneeling on the ground, raised her head upwards to look. She couldn’t clearly see the appearance of the Peng Demon Emperor. All she managed to see was his pair of ice-cold and ruthless eyes.

“I ask you a question, are you not going to respond?” The Peng Demon Emperor’s tone grew a bit higher.

“Yes, I am Bai Xin.” Bai Xin’s voice was very low. It was somewhat hoarse.

The Peng Demon Emperor encased in a golden color said indifferently. “Bai Xin, you also ought to know about your current situation. Your soul and your Nascent Soul are completely restricted. It is impossible for you to even kill yourself. I have already decided to tie you up on the black stone pillar, on the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain, in order to use you to lure Hei Yu and his two brothers.”

“You’re…. despicable!” Bai Xin angrily glared at the Peng Demon Emperor. However, Bai Qin instead felt as if the Peng Demon Emperor was thousands of miles away from her. The distance between the two was truly too great.

“I wish to make a deal with you.” The Peng Demon Emperor’s voice was very ordinary. It was as if he wasn’t angry at all.

Bai Xin ferociously flipped back her head. She refused to look at the Peng Demon Emperor.

“Bai Xin, even if you were to not cooperate, it would still be impossible

for you to kill yourself or escape. I will still be able to tie you up on the black stone pillar on the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain. You ought to be able to guess that Hei Yu and his brothers would rush over to save you. At that moment, I can still kill Hei Yu and his two brothers. As for now, the deal that I am proposing, it could bring about a bit of benefit to you." The Peng Demon Emperor's voice appeared to contain a hint of a smile.

"Benefit?" Bai Xin's heart moved; she raised her head and looked to the Peng Demon Emperor.

Currently, Bai Xin doesn't even have the ability to control her own fate, it was all in the control of the Peng Demon Emperor; so, does she even have the qualifications to conduct a deal?

"I only want you to become my spiritual beast. I can assure you that if you were to accept, I would definitely not kill Hei Yu and Bai Ling; what do you think?" Contained within the Peng Demon Emperor's voice was enticement.

Bai Xin's heart was jolted.

Become the Peng Demon Emperor's Spiritual Beast? Able to save her younger sister and Little Yu?

Bai Xin raised her head up. Her clear gaze landed upon the Peng Demon Emperor. No matter how hard she tried to squint, she was still unable to see the Peng Demon Emperor's facial appearance. "Peng Demon Emperor, did you think that a little woman like myself is that easily deceived? For you to try that hard, wasn't it all to kill Little Yu? What? Now you're not going to kill him anymore? I do not believe that I would benefit you that much by becoming your Spiritual Beast."

"No. I said that I am not going to kill Hei Yu and Bai Ling. Of the two brothers that Hei Yu has, the oldest brother, Qin Yu, is someone that I must kill. My true target is him.... as for the matter about me chasing after Hei Yu the entire time to kill him, it was also because of Qin Yu." Said the Peng Demon Emperor indifferently.

At this moment, Bai Xin suddenly realized.

Her Bai family and even Hei Yu have been wondering why the Peng Demon Emperor had been chasing to kill Hei Yu. After all, Hei Yu held no grievance nor hatred with the Peng Demon Emperor. Only now did she realize that the Peng Demon Emperor wanted to kill Hei Yu because of his big brother Qin Yu.

"Bai Xin, do you agree?" Said the Peng Demon Emperor indifferently.

Bai Xin was pondering.

The Peng Demon Emperor continued. "Even if you were to not agree, you'd still be tied to the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain and would still be unable to save Qin Yu and them. However, if you were to become my spiritual beast, you'd instead be able to save Hei Yu and Bai Ling and I'll still be able to kill Qin Yu. Isn't this getting the best of both worlds? Could it be... you're afraid that after becoming my spiritual beast, you'll be mistreated and killed by me?"

"Death? How could I be afraid of death?"

Bai Xin raised her head and looked at the Peng Demon Emperor, sitting at the top of the great hall. "Peng Demon Emperor, I agree to become your Spiritual Beast. However, you have to swear that you won't kill Hei Yu and Bai Ling."

Bai Xin realized that even if she didn't agree, there would be nothing she could do. However, if she were to accept... she would instead be able to save Hei Yu and Bai Ling. She didn't understand why the Peng Demon Emperor wanted her to become his Spiritual Beast, but Bai Xin wouldn't care even if her soul were to be scattered, so why would she care about becoming his Spiritual Beast?

As for the so-called true target that the Peng Demon Emperor wanted to kill... Hei Yu's big brother, 'Qin Yu'.... Bai Xin merely felt a bit guilty in her heart.

"Good, I promise you."

The Peng Demon Emperor promised her very straightforwardly.

"I, Peng Demon Emperor, Zong Yan, hereby swear that as long as Bai

Xin becomes my Spiritual Beast, I, Peng Demon Emperor, Zong Yan, absolutely shall not kill Hei Yu and Bai Ling! If I were to violate this oath, then my soul shall be scattered!" The Peng Demon Emperor's voice was very firm and resolute. Word by word, as Bai Xin heard them, a smile appeared on her face.

"Come." Bai Xin released her guard and closed her eyes.

A Spiritual Beast Ring was shot out from the Peng Demon Emperor's hand. It enveloped Bai Xin's head. Soon after, it assimilated into Bai Xin's brain. Finally, it fuzed with her soul.

Bai Xin and the Peng Demon Emperor's deal was a success.

Bai Xin was then brought out. Only Ao Ku and the Peng Demon Emperor remained in the great hall. Ao Ku looked to the Peng Demon Emperor with a puzzled expression. Respectfully, he asked. "Your Majesty, wasn't your true goal killing Hei Yu? That Qin Yu shouldn't be of much importance to Your Majesty, right?"

"It's merely to deceive that Bai Xin." Said the Peng Demon Emperor indifferently.

"Then, the oath that Your Majesty swore earlier?..." Ao Ku looked to the Peng Demon Emperor.

The Peng Demon Emperor turned around and left the great hall. An indifferent voice sounded in the main hall. "I merely swore that I would not kill Hei Yu and Bai Ling. However, just because I won't kill them, does that mean that you all can't kill them either?"

Ao Ku suddenly realized.

Bai Xin was in that kind of hazy and muzzled state.

"Death, when will I die?" Bai Xin searched for death in her heart. "If only I can see Little Yu again before my death, that'll be so good."

When Hei Yu first entered into the Bai family, Bai Xin and her sister Bai Ling both came to like their junior. Especially after Hei Yu displayed his astonishing talent and his power increased at an astonishing speed, the

two sisters both fell in love with Hei Yu.

It's just that after Bai Xin saw that Bai Ling had gotten together with Hei Yu, she had decided to hide her feelings in the bottom of her heart to never speak of them again.

"Big sis Bai Xin!"

A faintly discernible voice suddenly sounded in Bai Xin's mind. That voice was so familiar to her. When she was still in the Bai family, she had heard that voice numerous times before.

"Am I dreaming?" Bai Xin's lips curled in a bitter smile.

"Big sis Bai Xin, it's me, Little Yu. I've come to save you." The voice once again resounded in her mind. Bai Xin was suddenly woken up and immediately looked forward with her eyes shining brightly. What she saw in front of her was a very ordinary guard. Except that the guard's eyes were extremely familiar to her.

"Xiao Hei, is that you?" Bai Xin had grown emotional. She wanted to send a voice transmission but her soul was restricted and thus was unable to send a voice transmission. If she wanted to speak, she could only speak with her voice.

Qin Yu, who stood to the side, noticed this scene and also started to slightly smile. At the same time, he sent a voice transmission. "Xiao Hei, do not speak too much. Once we get closer, we'll immediately proceed to rescue her." Qin Yu was secretly glad. They have yet to discover Ao Ku doing any probing with his Demon Awareness.

"Got it, big brother." At this moment, Hei Yu rejoiced.

"Big sis Bai Xin, my big brother and I have come to save you. Just wait a bit." After Hei Yu finished saying those words, he and Qin Yu glanced at each other. The two of them were about to kill the other three guards in a flash.

When Bai Xin spoke with Hei Yu, Bai Xin's mind was filled with emotions; she still didn't realize the crisis.

However, at this moment, she awoke.

“Huuu!”

A burst of wind. Qin Yu’s hands were like sharp blades as they simultaneously pierced into two guards’ abdomens. He directly squeezed and crushed the two Nascent Souls into pieces with his hands. As for Hei Yu, he also displayed an astonishing speed. With a single move, he killed the other guard.

Her power was restricted, her soul was also restricted, so the current Bai Xin could only speak with her voice.

“Little Yu....” Her hoarse voice sounded.

To not eat or drink for all this time, even though Bai Xin was still alive, but her throat had long since dried up. Merely, at this moment, Bai Xin was striving to speak. Her dried up throat produced a hoarse voice.

Qin Yu and Hei Yu both looked to the direction of the voice.

“Run away, run, away!” Bai Xin tried her hardest to speak those words.

“Rest assured.” Hei Yu’s figure was like lightning. His hand, like a knife, directly severed the rope that tied Bai Xin. Hei Yu looked at Bai Xin with an excited expression. “Big sis Bai Xin, you won’t ever suffer any hardships again. I guarantee it!”

Bai Xin had a worried expression on her face. “Peng Demon Emperor, he’s about... to come.” Her hoarse voice sounded.

Although others might not know, Bai Xin herself was very certain. After becoming the Peng Demon Emperor’s Spiritual Beast, it was likely that whatever she thought in her mind was all known to the Peng Demon Emperor. The instant Hei Yu sent a voice transmission to her, it’s likely that the Peng Demon Emperor probably already knew about it.

“It’s alright, they still haven’t discovered us yet.” Said Hei Yu via voice transmission. “Big sis Bai Xin, don’t speak.”

“Let’s go.” Qin Yu looked at Hei Yu. “Quickly!”

Like lightning, Qin Yu and Hei Yu began to walk through the safe route

that they were familiar with. However... in only a moment, the stars had moved. The entire Profound Golden Illusion Array started to move, it was changing unceasingly.

"Hei Yu, you are definitely going to die this time around."

Numerous silhouettes were floating in the air. They were coldly looking at Qin Yu and Hei Yu. Their leader was precisely the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan.

Chapter 31: How to Escape?

Qin Yu was shocked upon seeing this scene. This Profound Golden Illusion Array had already reached its peak; it was no longer in the same state that it was earlier anymore. The safe route, that they were preparing to walk, was definitely no longer an option. And, what was most important, was that... the existence of the Peng Demon Emperor and the other experts on the outside had weighed heavily upon Qin Yu.

"How did this happen? How did the Peng Demon Emperor discover us?" Qin Yu was unable to understand.

"Could it be that the Soul Jade Slips of the guards we killed, were shattered and discovered?" Qin Yu guessed in his mind. "No, that shouldn't be the case. They shouldn't constantly be checking whether or not the Soul Jade Slips have been shattered. Usually, one would only check it once a day. So how could he discover us this fast?"

Even now, Qin Yu still did not understand what went wrong in his plan.

"Big brother." Hei Yu stood beside Qin Yu. His brows were also creased. "How did the Peng Demon Emperor and them come so quickly? Even if Ao Ko were to investigate with his Demon Awareness, you should be able to sense it, big brother."

Qin Yu nodded.

Indeed, if they were to use Demon Awareness to investigate and search for them, then Qin Yu would definitely notice that.

"Furthermore, the Peng Demon Emperor, Bai Feng, Liu Tu and Ao Ku are all here. It's obvious that they were prepared." Qin Yu was still very calm. He had already succeeded in saving Bai Xin, so what if they are unable to escape from the Profound Golden Illusion Array?

If they were to directly enter into the Jiang Lan's Realm, what then could the Peng Demon Emperor do to them?

"Big brother, I do not have many requests anymore, now that we've saved Big sis Bai Xin. Even if we are unable to escape today, it'll be fine

for us to just enter the Jiang Lan's Realm and continue our training slowly. We could care less about what that Peng Demon Emperor would do on the outside... once we reach the Divine Realm, we shall properly trample upon him." Said Hei Yu to Qin Yu via voice transmission.

"That's right, haha...."

Qin Yu suddenly raised his head and started laughing. Hei Yu also started to carefreely laugh. Their laughter spread far and wide from the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain.

"You're still laughing?" Sneered the level eight Demon Emperor Bai Feng, who stood in the air outside of the great formation array.

Qin Yu and Hei Yu both smiled. The Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm had nothing that was greatly attractive to the three brothers. Although the three brothers still wanted to explore some wonderful and fantastic regions but the brothers wouldn't care even if they were to not go.

"You in the golden clothes, you're the Peng Demon Emperor right?" Qin Yu smiled as he said to the Peng Demon Emperor outside.

"Impudent!"

Ao Ku, Bai Feng, Liu Tu as well as the group of Demon Emperors standing behind the Peng Demon Emperor shouted nearly simultaneously.

"Shut your mouths." Said Qin Yu indifferently. "I'm talking with the Peng Demon Emperor, what are you all trying to butt in for?" At this moment, Qin Yu's frame of mind was still extremely relaxed. He wanted to see what exactly the Peng Demon Emperor could do.

"You...." Ao Ku and the other Demon Emperors immediately grew angry.

The Peng Demon Emperor raised his hand and the rest of the Demon Emperors immediately didn't dare to utter a voice; they just continued to stare at Qin Yu angrily.

The Peng Demon Emperor looked at Qin Yu with his emotionless eyes. "You are Qin Yu? That lucky fellow who managed to obtain the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and the Bewitching God Painting? The Qin Yu

who used the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and killed a whole bunch of Immortal Emperors underneath Emperor Yu?"

"Correct." Said Qin Yu as he looked at the Peng Demon Emperor.

With Qin Yu's current soul realm's level and the assistance from the Meteoric Tear, he was able to clearly see the appearance of the Peng Demon Emperor. What caught Qin Yu's attention the most was... that this Peng Demon Emperor's two brows were like sharp swords. His icy cold gaze caused Qin Yu to have some impressions about him in his mind.

These kinds of people are usually extremely ruthless and fierce. They belonged to the type that would rather kill the entire world than have the world betray them.

"Peng Demon Emperor, you appear to know me pretty well. Could it be that you also want to obtain the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas and the Bewitching God Painting?" Said Qin Yu while smiling.

"Bewitching God Painting." The Peng Demon Emperor sneered. "That Bewitching God Temple is not something that appeals to me. How could the treasures within it be comparable to my Inherited Treasure? As for the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas... haha, I know that it contains three high ranked Demon Emperor's. However, in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, not even level nine Demon Emperor expert's,, other than the Dragon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor, would dare say that they can rival me."

"Really?" Qin Yu asked.

"Of course." Said the Peng Demon Emperor naturally.

"What about Emperor Ni? The Cyan Emperor?" Said Qin Yu while smiling. The Peng Demon Emperor's expression slightly changed. Qin Yu continued. "And the legendary Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm?"

The Peng Demon Emperor's two eyes burst forth like lightning as he stared at Qin Yu. "Never had I expected that you actually know quite a

bit. Emperor Ni is a Phoenix birthed by the world. Furthermore, now that she's reached level nine Demon Emperor, even at a moment of crisis, she can still turn into flames. Killing her is truly somewhat hard. However... I am able to seriously injure her. As for the Cyan Emperor, I am truly unable to see through him. The Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm, I do not take them into consideration under normal circumstances."

"Do not take them into consideration?" Qin Yu's brows creased.

The Peng Demon Emperor said indifferently. "The people of the Dark Star Realm rarely ever get involved with the matters of the outside world. So why would I be afraid? Even if we were to fight... the Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm would only be comparable to us Three Great Demon Emperors."

Qin Yu was startled. It would appear that the Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm were truly extraordinary people.

"Qin Yu, you said all that just to prove a point? However, is Emperor Ni inside your Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas? What about the Cyan Emperor or the Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm? Haha... you don't have any of them. Thus, you'll definitely die today. Of course, you can go ahead and flee into that Qingyu Immortal Mansion or whatever. That idiot Emperor Yu was unable to break through a mere Immortal Mansion but I do not believe that even I will be unable to break through it." The Peng Demon Emperor was filled with confidence.

Qin Yu had a very brilliant smile on his face.

Qingyu Immortal Mansion?

Even now, the people of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm still think that the place where he had been hiding, was inside the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. How could these people possibly know, that where he was hiding was actually an unprecedented 'Spatial Divine Artifact,' Jiang Lan's Realm?! Even when Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor joined hands and used the Matchless Great Sword to attack, they were still unable to damage the Jiang Lan's Realm in the slightest. Even if the Peng

Demon Emperor were to be ten times as powerful as them, he would still likely be unable to even shake the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Sigh, Peng Demon Emperor. I am very confused, how did you manage to discover that I'm here? Seeing that you've gathered a large group of troops, it seems like you were already prepared." Qin Yu asked.

Even if they were to go into the Jiang Lan's Realm and train, at the very least he wanted to figure out how the Peng Demon Emperor had discovered them.

"You're very confused?"

The Peng Demon Emperor started laughing. Ao Ku, Bai Feng and Liu Tu. At the same time, the Peng Demon Emperor's gaze was directed toward Bai Xin. He lightly smiled and said. "Oh Qin Yu, look over there. That young lady Bai Xin is currently emotionally close and unwilling to separate from Hei Yu."

Qin Yu turned around to look.

At this moment, Bai Xin was talking to Hei Yu. Hei Yu looked to Qin Yu; with a smile, he said. "Big brother, I've already broken the restriction placed upon Big sis Bai Xin."

"Bai Xin, you still have ten breath's time. Make sure to hurry up and carefully chat with your good younger brother. If you're late, then you won't have any opportunity to chat with him again in your lifetime." Said the Peng Demon Emperor while smiling. However, his voice was like a cold wind permeating through Qin Yu and Hei Yu's bodies, making them tremble.

Hei Yu immediately grew extremely angry. He smiled and looked at the Peng Demon Emperor. "Peng Demon Emperor, ten breath's time? You must be dreaming. Do you think that you will have the opportunity to kill Big sis Bai Xin?"

The Peng Demon Emperor smiled yet did not respond.

"Little Yu." Bai Xin pulled Hei Yu's face toward to herself. She smiled happidly. "Let big sister look at you."

“Big sis Bai Xin.” Hei Yu felt that something appeared to be amiss. He started to panic a bit in his heart.

Qin Yu also felt some panic in his heart. It was as if there were something he hadn’t noticed.

Demon Elemental Energy ran through her entire body. Bai Xin’s skin was back to the delicateness that it had before. Her appearance also returned to the beauty that she had before. Her two beautiful eyes were looking at Hei Yu. She always had a smile on her face. It was as if she was very happy, extremely happy.

“Big sis Bai Xin, what’s wrong? What’s wrong?” Hei Yu said worriedly.

Hei Yu and Qin Yu were simply unable to anticipate that Bai Xin would become the Peng Demon Emperor’s Spiritual Beast. After all, in order for one to become a Spiritual Beast, one must be completely willing to become one. They did not believe that Bai Xin would be willing to become the Peng Demon Emperor’s Spiritual Beast.

“Don’t ask.” Bai Xin smiled as she shook her head. She only continued to look at Hei Yu as if she was planning to forever immortalize Hei Yu’s appearance in the bottom of her heart and in the depths of her soul, never forgetting.

“Ten breath’s time. At the very least, in these ten breath’s of time, Little Yu is mine.” Bai Xin’s heart was extremely relaxed.

“Time’s up.” The Peng Demon Emperor’s voice sounded.

Qin Yu and Hei Yu both sensed that something was wrong. At this moment, Bai Xin who was in Hei Yu’s bosom suddenly trembled faintly. Her eyes started to become disorganized. It’s just that she had a peaceful and happy smile on her face. It was as if she had fallen asleep.

Even till her death, Bai Xin had never told Hei Yu that she loved him.

“Big sis Bai Xin, Big sis Bai Xin…” In a panic, Hei Yu shouted repeatedly. However, although Bai Xin appeared to be asleep, she would never wake back up. Hei Yu’s Demon Awareness had already discovered that Bai Xin had died. It’s just that he was unwilling to accept it.

“Big sis Bai Xin!!!”

Hei Yu’s voice that was filled with grief, indignation, pain and suffering sounded. Qin Yu who stood to the side also felt a burst of pain in his heart. Qin Yu immediately turned around to look at the Peng Demon Emperor outside the the great formation array. The Peng Demon Emperor currently had a complacent smile on his face. “How did Bai Xin become your Spiritual Beast?”

Having reached this point, if Qin Yu was to still be unable to guess the reason, then he would truly be a fool. Under those circumstances, Qin Yu cannot think of any other reason that could cause Bai Xin’s death.

“You’ve finally managed to guess it.” The Peng Demon Emperor lightly smiled and said. “I believe that you also know why my people could arrive so promptly.”

Qin Yu had a steady face.

As Bai Xin was the Peng Demon Emperor’s Spiritual Beast, the Peng Demon Emperor likely already found out during the first time Hei Yu send a voice transmission to Bai Xin. At that moment, the Peng Demon Emperor directly notified his troops and came over via teleportation. Everything was clear now.

Yet Qin Yu was still confused… why would Bai Xin become the Peng Demon Emperor’s Spiritual Beast?

“Peng Demon Emperor, I’ll kill you!!!” Hei Yu glared angrily at the Peng Demon Emperor. His words appeared to come out through his teeth; they were filled with murderous intent.

“I’m the one who is going to kill you, you little bastard!” The Peng Demon Emperor looked to Hei Yu coldly. “However, don’t worry; there will definitely not be anything unexpected happening this time around. Each and every one of you will fall under my hand. Especially you, little bastard Hei Yu.”

“Your Majesty, everyone is here.” Ao Ku suddenly said respectfully. A group of Demon Emperors had flown over to the Peng Demon Emperor

from afar.

The Peng Demon Emperor smiled. “Immediately start the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array and encircle the entire range of the Profound Golden Illusion Array. No matter how Hei Yu and them try to flee, they would definitely be within the Profound Golden Illusion Array.”

Sealing Element Refining Flame Array?

Hearing this name, Qin Yu was shocked.

“Qin Yu, the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array is arranged together with sixteen Demon Emperors. Of these sixteen Demon Emperors, four of them are level seven Demon Emperors. In order to break through this Sealing Element Refining Flame Array, one would require the strength close to that of a level nine Demon Emperor. That’s right... that Ao Wuxu in your Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas might be able to break through it.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor with a light laugh. “You most certainly should send him out.”

Qin Yu gradually calmed down.

“Xiao Hei, don’t grieve anymore. Our current strength is insufficient; we are still not a match against the Peng Demon Emperor. He possesses the Inherited Treasure, it’s nearly impossible for us to kill him in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.” Qin Yu sent a voice transmission and consoled Hei Yu. “We possess the Jiang Lan’s Realm and do not have to care about that Sealing Element Refining Flame Array. We’ll directly enter the Jiang Lan’s Realm and continue our training, and once we have reached the Divine Realm, we’ll find this Peng Demon Emperor and settle the debt.”

Hei Yu was hugging Bai Xin’s corpse.

“Big brother, take Big sis Bai Xin’s corpse into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. I’ll properly bury her after I return to the Jiang Lan’s Realm.” Hei Yu’s hoarse and gloomy voice sounded. Qin Yu sensed that something was wrong. From Hei Yu’s hoarse voice, he was able to sense Xiao Hei’s anger and grief. With an intention of his heart, Qin Yu directly absorbed Bai Xin’s corpse into the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

Hei Yu raised his head and looked coldly at Peng Demon Emperor and them. At the same time, he sent a voice transmission to Qin Yu. “Big brother, I temporarily do not wish to return to the Jiang Lan’s Realm. Today, I must definitely kill one of them.”

“Don’t be stupid.” Qin Yu replied via voice transmission.

Hei Yu merely shook his head but did not respond.

Qin Yu felt helpless in his heart. Xiao Hei have grow up together with him; he was very clear about Xiao Hei’s temperament. If he had set his mind on something, he would definitely do it... that temperament was very similar to Qin Yu’s.

“Hei Yu, don’t forget that you still have Bai Ling and Hei Tong. I could take a step back and temporarily not take you back into the Jiang Lan’s Realm; however, during moments of crisis, no matter whether or not you’ve managed to kill any of them, you must still return to the Jiang Lan’s Realm.” Qin Yu stared at Hei Yu.

In order to take someone into the Jiang Lan’s Realm, the person being taken must not resist. Otherwise, Qin Yu would’ve already absorbed Hei Yu into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. After all, that was the safest method.

“Okay.” Hei Yu agreed.

“Your Majesty, we have finished arranging the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array.” A Demon Emperor said respectfully.

The Peng Demon Emperor nodded in satisfaction. “Bai Feng, Liu Tu, Ao Ku. You three are to enter the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array with me. These two brats have yet to enter the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, it would appear that they want to fight against us. We shall satisfy their desire.”

The net of light of the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array covered a third of the Yellow Lion Mountain. Amongst this third was the summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain.

The net of light of the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array disappeared temporarily. Led by the Peng Demon Emperor, the three level

eight Demon Emperors... Bai Feng, Liu Tu and Ao Ku calmly entered the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array. Soon after, the net of light once again resumed its activity. The Peng Demon Emperor stood with his hands crossed. “Ao Ku, you go and remove the Profound Golden Illusion Array. Ao Ku, Bai Feng, Liu Tu, you three are in charge of Hei Yu. As for me... I’ll play with that Qin Yu.”

With the restriction of the oath, the Peng Demon Emperor didn’t dare to personally kill Hei Yu. However, as he had his three strongest subordinates attack him at the same time, it would be strange if Hei Yu was able to survive against them.

Chapter 32: Hei Yu's Birth Information

With the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array, the Peng Demon Emperor and them did not fear that Qin Yu and Hei Yu would be able to escape. Ao Ku directly stepped forward and removed the Profound Golden Illusion Array. The array was easily removed. Upon seeing Peng Demon Emperor and the other three coming in, Qin Yu merely looked to Hei Yu by his side.

"You're still trying to fight a futile battle?" Ao Ku, Bai Feng and Liu Tu sneered.

Immediately after, the three of them turned into three blurs and shot directly toward Hei Yu. The three of them were joining hands to take care of Hei Yu together according to the Peng Demon Emperor's command. It was very clear that the Peng Demon Emperor wanted Hei Yu to die. And with the current circumstances, the three of them also didn't believe that they would fail.

"Xiao Hei, it's impossible for you to get the opportunity to kill them, it's best for you to give up for now." Said Qin Yu via voice transmission. At the same time, he was prepared to send Hei Yu into the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Hei Yu turned around to take a glance at Qin Yu. He finally gave up resisting.

"Huff!" The three blurs pounced upon empty air.

"Where'd he go?" Ao Ku, Bai Feng and Liu Tu looked at each other in dismay. Hei Yu who was previously in front of them had disappeared into thin air. The three of them looked to Qin Yu simultaneously. Qin Yu smiled and said. "Don't bother searching anymore, Hei Yu is already inside the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. And I too..."

Right when Qin Yu was preparing to enter the Jiang Lan's Realm, suddenly... a divine light shined through Qin Yu's mind.

"Maybe I could even safely leave here." Qin Yu decided not to enter the

Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Qingyu Immortal Mansion. Humph, it'll merely delay your death." In the distance, the Peng Demon Emperor was currently walking over indifferently. It appeared that the Peng Demon Emperor was very confident in breaking through the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

Ao Ku, Bai Feng and Liu Tu appeared to have the same idea without speaking and started to attack Qin Yu like lightning. However, at the moment before they attacked, Qin Yu had already acted. His speed was extremely fast. Leaving behind only a blur, Qin Yu had rushed in front of Ao Ku.

"Old friend, it's the second time." Qin Yu appeared in front of Ao Ku.

Ao Ku was greatly alarmed.

He was very clear about Qin Yu's strength. If he were not to change into his two true bodies, than with merely a single body, especially with his current form that hasn't even changed to battle form, Qin Yu possessed enough strength to kill him. With lightning-fast speed, Ao Ku went into battle form. His Divine Weapon, the spiked club, was also sent smashing forward ferociously.

"Bang!"

Like two colossal meteorites colliding, the rumbling noise sounded unceasingly. Qin Yu and Ao Ku separated simultaneously.

"Eh, why didn't Qin Yu use his extremely sharp finger technique?" Ao Ku started to ponder. During their last fight, Qin Yu almost killed him when he used his Divine Sword Sky Piercer and his Sky Piercing Finger; that was something that was still fresh in Ao Ku's memory.

The stronger the collision, the stronger the rebound. Borrowing the strength of the rebound, Qin Yu's body did a beautiful curve and immediately arrived beside another level eight Demon Emperor... in front of Bai Feng.

Amongst the three Demon Emperor's, Bai Feng was the weakest!

“Humph.” Bai Feng humphed coldly. The Mid Quality Divine Weapon Long Sword in her hand turned into a red ray of light as it was thrust at Qin Yu. Wherever the Divine Sword passed, the space would warp all over. Qin Yu merely moved several centimeters; the rest appeared to be unchanged.

“Tsk~~” The Divine Sword pierced into Qin Yu’s body. Like a regular metal sword piercing through solid leather, the Divine Sword appeared to have been jammed. It barely managed to pierce through several centimeters.

Bai Feng was shocked. She had heard that Qin Yu’s body was extremely strong, almost as strong as a Divine Artifact. However, she was unable to restrain her shock when she experienced it for herself.

“Pfff!”

“Pfff!”

Qin Yu did not bother with Bai Feng’s Divine Sword being pierced into his body. Instead, he began to speed up the Nine Steps Force through his Black Hole. Using that, he shot out the most frightening Sky Piercing Finger and destroyed Bai Feng’s defense, piercing through her dantian. At the same time, Qin Yu had also thrust his Divine Sword into it.

“Bang!” The Nine Steps Force contained in the Divine Sword also erupted. Bai Feng’s Nascent Soul had luckily escaped the Sky Piercing Finger, but against the Nine Steps Force that was shot in all directions from the Divine Sword that was thrust into her dantian, her Nascent Soul was finally hit. The Nascent Soul with extremely weak defense crumbled on the spot.

“How could this be?”

Bai Feng had a face filled with disbelief. She had never expected that she, an existence in the Bird Clan that was second to only the Peng Demon Emperor, would die here; die in a battle that seemed like a certain victory. She was even unable to use her special finishing move, the Phoenix Tail Needle.

“Bang!”

Bai Feng’s body landed on the ground heavily.

Level eight Demon Emperor Bai Feng, dead!

“Regarding this Mid Quality Divine Sword, I’ll kindly accept it.” At the instant Qin Yu killed Bai Feng, he had snatched her Divine Sword. At the same time he took the Divine Sword, his Immortal Awareness had already covered the entire surrounding. All of the people on the scene, including the Peng Demon Emperor, had every single one of their actions closely monitored by Qin Yu.

Especially the Peng Demon Emperor, Qin Yu had always been careful of him.

At this moment, Ao Ku and Liu Tu who saw this scene were astonished. Bai Feng, who was their partner for all these years, had unexpectedly died just like that. And at the same time Bai Feng’s corpse landed on the ground, a golden light appeared to have traveled through time and space, arriving in front of Qin Yu.

“How could he be this fast?” Qin Yu who had already spread out his Immortal Awareness to pay attention to the Peng Demon Emperor, upon noticing that the Peng Demon Emperor had started to move, only managed to move his body slightly before the Peng Demon Emperor’s attack arrived in front of him.

“Bang!”

A heavy fist landed on Qin Yu’s chest, who had a face filled with shock.

Like a ray of light, Qin Yu crashed onto the black pillar. The black pillar, that was specially designed to restrain people, broke apart with a loud rumble and toppled over. However, Qin Yu was not stopped. He continued to ruthlessly smash into the ground. His crash jolted the entire summit of the Yellow Lion Mountain.

“Your body’s truly strong.” The Peng Demon Emperor clenched his fist.

If Qin Yu’s body had been a bit weaker, then he wouldn’t have been

smashed into the ground. The punch would instead have pierced his body.

"Where'd he go?" Ao Ku and Liu Tu flew to the hole that Qin Yu smashed into. That hole was very shallow; its depth was only about the length of a man. Qin Yu had merely just been smashed into it but had already disappeared into thin air.

The Peng Demon Emperor's voice sounded.

"Don't worry, that Qin Yu had already disappeared the moment when he smashed into the ground. I think... that Qingyu Immortal Mansion must've changed into some sort of speck and is hiding on the ground." Said the Peng Demon Emperor as he pointed at the location where Qin Yu landed.

"Your Majesty is truly brilliant." Praised Ao Ku and Liu Tu.

The Peng Demon Emperor said cold and matter-of-factly. "Enough. For Bai Feng to be killed by Qin Yu under the circumstances from earlier, Bai Feng was truly being too careless. Her death cannot be blamed on others. We'll leave here and go outside of the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array. We'll have them use the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame to burn everything down."

"Yes." Ao Ku and Liu Tu accepted the order.

With the Peng Demon Emperor in the lead, Ao Ku and Liu Tu followed behind him on either side and flew out of the range of the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array. Compared to the time when they came in, they have lost a member, Bai Feng.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Phew, that speed was truly fast." Qin Yu had a lingering fear just thinking about it.

With Qin Yu's chest as the center, a hole was caved in. The majority of his breastbones were broken. Had it not been for his Life Elemental Energy recovering him rapidly, that punch would've likely pierced a hole through Qin Yu's body. However, at this moment... Qin Yu had completely recovered.

“I suspect that the Peng Demon Emperor is about to use the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array and burn everything down now?” The corners of Qin Yu’s mouth were slightly raised. “However, I don’t know if I could be fortunate enough to go back out this time around.”

Immediately after, Qin Yu’s figure started to rapidly fly toward a far away location. It was precisely the residence of the three brothers.

Sixteen Demon Emperors were currently controlling the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array from all directions outside of the great formation array. Seeing the Peng Demon Emperor and the other two coming out, the sixteen Demon Emperors all bowed. “Your Majesty.”

The Peng Demon Emperor slightly nodded.

“Listen, that Qingyu Immortal Mansion is inside the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array. You all are to burn everything inside the Sealing Element Refining Flame Array clean first. Afterwards, I’ll personally go in and slowly handle that Qingyu Immortal Mansion.” The Peng Demon Emperor ordered the sixteen Demon Emperors.

“Yes, Your Majesty.”

The sixteen Demon Emperors immediately started executing one hand seal after another...

The Peng Demon Emperor took a glance at the scene. Currently, they were using Blue Heavenly Flames to burn all the mountain rocks and so on in the formation array. Only when they reached things that they cannot burn with the Blue Heavenly Flames would they use Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames.

The Peng Demon Emperor turned around to look. Immediately after, he started flying toward a plain below the Yellow Lion Mountain. Liu Tu and Ao Ko followed him and flew toward that plain. The Peng Demon Emperor landed and then casually crossed his legs and sat. “You two can sit too. My Demon Awareness has completely covered that Sealing Element Refining Flames Array, if anything were to happen, I would know immediately.”

“Thank you Your Majesty.”

Liu Tu and Ao Ku also sat down with their legs crossed.

“Your Majesty, this subordinate has a sentence that he doesn’t know whether or not he should say.” Said Ao Ku with a low voice.

“Speak.” The Peng Demon Emperor said indifferently.

Ao Ku nodded. “Your Majesty, even if that Hei Yu was to cultivate, Your Majesty possessed an Inherited Treasure. So how could they Hei Yu possibly overtake Your Majesty? Why must Your Majesty place so much importance in killing him? Even if we were to spare his little life, it would still not mean much.”

“You’re shortsighted.” The Peng Demon Emperor laughed lightly. “Liu Tu, Ao Ku, back when I was contesting for the status of the Peng Demon Emperor with Fang Chong, you ought to also know what happened.”

Liu Tu nodded. “That Fang Chong and Your Majesty were both level seven Demon Emperor Super Divine Beasts. Your Majesty is a Golden Winged Great Peng Bird whereas he was a Dark Electric Great Peng Bird. You were both Super Divine Beasts of the Peng Clan... the contest for the title of Emperor is certainly something that we subordinates remember clearly.”

“I must admit, if we were to compare merely the strength, then I would’ve been a bit inferior to that Fang Chong. Although the Dark Electric Great Peng Bird and the Golden Winged Great Peng Bird are both Super Divine Beasts, the Dark Electric Great Peng possess more than just fast speed, they also possess some mysterious and remarkable abilities. Back then, the chances of me obtaining the title of the Peng Demon Emperor were not very favorable. Liu Tu, back then, Fang Chong had married a woman from your clan. Do you still remember that?” Asked the Peng Demon Emperor while smiling.

Liu Tu nodded.

“That woman could also be considered a prodigy of my Eagle Clan. Her true form was merely that of an ordinary Eagle Clansman, she wasn’t

even a Divine Beast. However, her cultivation speed was comparable to that of a High Level Divine Beast." Liu Tu was currently the Clan Chief of the Eagle Clan. His true form was also that of the strongest High Level Divine Beast of the Eagle Clan, the Cyan Flame Eagle.

The Peng Demon Emperor nodded. "That Fang Chong was originally also a very ambitious and ruthless person. I had contested against him for my entire life. Back then, he was generally cold toward me. However, who would've expected that such a person would fall for a woman from your Eagle Clan. I merely planned a simple strategy but was able to cause Fang Chong to be seriously injured and even lose his life to my hand."

"For Fang Chong to lose to Your Majesty, that was also because of his insufficient training of his heart and mind." Flattered Liu Tu.

The Peng Demon Emperor nodded. "To be alive, how could one allow oneself to be bound by another? If I want to kill someone, then I'll kill. If I want to go against the Heavens, then I'll go against the Heavens. Only such would one be happy." The Peng Demon Emperor had a trace of cruel pride in his gaze.

"I, Zong Yan, could be considered as someone who feared neither the Heaven or Earth. However, who would've expect that when Fang Chong was greatly injured back then, he would cut open the space with all his might and managed to open the space tunnel between the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm with the Mortal Realm. He threw away that little bastard into that space channel. That, to the me that feared neither the Heaven or Earth, actually caused me to be uneasy and fearful."

Although the Peng Demon Emperor said he was fearful, his expression did instead did not change. "From Zong Jue, I came to know how frightening the child of the Dark Electric Great Peng Bird and a female Eagle Clansman, who was not even a Divine Beast, was. Not only is his speed comparable to mine, he also possesses all the remarkable abilities that the Dark Electric Great Peng Bird possessed. At the same time... the Eagle Clan's defense is usually pretty good. However, this Hei Yu's defense is even more frightening. He's truly a perfect Variation Super Divine Beast!"

“If that was all there was, then I would not be afraid. What I was most concerned about was his cultivation speed! He has only cultivated for only how many years? Yet, he’s already a level five Demon Emperor! I have never heard of such a frightening cultivation speed from the Bird Clan ever before.”

The Peng Demon Emperor laughed coldly. “Although this little bastard cannot threaten me in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm but if I were to continue to ignore him, then with his cultivation speed, it’s very possible for him to surpass me one day in the Divine Realm. Ao Ku, say, would I ignore him and let him keep on living?”

Ao Ku came to a realization.

“This subordinate’s sight was truly narrow and shallow. I truly have not considered the matters that’ll happen after ascending to the Divine Realm.” The majority of these Demon Emperors like Ao Ku were worried about the Divine Tribulation. They do not have the confidence that they’ll be able to pass the Divine Tribulation, so who amongst them would care to think about what would happen after they have ascended to the Divine Realm?

However, the Peng Demon Emperor possessed an Inherited Treasure that allowed him to pass the Divine Tribulation effortlessly and had already began to think about the future.

“When Zong Jue spoke of this Hei Yu, I was almost completely certain that he was Fang Chong’s little bastard. His true form was that of an Eagle. But does the Eagle Clan possess such a powerful Divine Beast? Furthermore, he also knew many of the remarkable abilities that only the Super Divine Beasts of the Peng Clan possessed; if his father wasn’t Fang Chong, then how would he possess the remarkable abilities of the Peng Clan? To have such a son, Fang Chong should be proud. Unfortunately… today, his son would also die.”

As the Peng Demon Emperor said those words, he raised his head and looked to the sky above him. “They ought to have about finished the refinement now!”

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were currently together.

"Xiao Hei, don't be too heartbroken." Qin Yu and Hou Fei were both looking at Hei Yu.

As the owner of the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu was able to hear the voices in the surroundings of the Jiang Lan's Realm. Thus, the chat of the Peng Demon Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu earlier was naturally heard by him. When he heard that it was regarding Hei Yu's birth information, Qin Yu, with merely a thought, made the voice of the Peng Demon Emperor and them sound in the surroundings of the three brothers.

"So, it turns out that my father and mother are both dead." Hei Yu's eyes were a bit moist.

"Mixed Hair Bird, I'm about the same as you. Even now I still do not know who my father is." Hou Fei consoled Hei Yu.

"Xiao Hei, don't be sad." Qin Yu started to smile. He changed the topic and said. "Hey, I did not expect that the plan that I thought of out of the spot actually worked. Xiao Hei, Fei Fei, we do not have to hide inside the Jiang Lan's Realm the entire time anymore in the future."

"How come?" Hou Fei looked to Qin Yu. Hei Yu also dry his tears and looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu explained. "I know that the Peng Demon Emperor would think that the Jiang Lan's Realm would be by certain places near where I landed. However, he never expected that... during the first time I fought against Ao Ku, the Jiang Lan's Realm had already turned into a speck of dust and attached to his clothes."

With how exceptional the Jiang Lan's Realm was, even if Ao Ko were to use his Demon Awareness to search, he would still be unable to find the speck of dust that the Jiang Lan's Realm had turned into.

"They're currently outside the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array and have just finished talking. I suspect that they'll be flying up now."

“Let’s go up.” The Peng Demon Emperor said indifferently.

Ao Ku and Liu Tu accepted the order. The three of them flew toward the sky rapidly. None of them noticed that during the moment when they were flying toward the sky, a speck of dust dropped from Ao Ku’s body, landed on the ground, and blended into the plain, becoming one of the countless dust specks in the sand.

Chapter 33: Training Atop The Meteorite

The sixteen Demon Emperors were floating in the air in their respective positions. At the same time they were controlling the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames and burning that final lump of liquid. The Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan, Ao Ku and Liu Tu have arrived beside the airspace of the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array.

“Your Majesty.”

Upon seeing that the Peng Demon Emperor had come, the sixteen Demon Emperors immediately greeted him respectfully.

“Never had I expected that after refining less than half of the Yellow Lion Mountain, we’d actually obtain materials to refine a Top Quality Demon Artifact.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan with a light laugh. His current mood was extremely good. “Liu Tu, Ao Ku, have you two discovered the Qingyu Immortal Mansion?”

Ao Ku and Liu Tu both spread out their Demon Awareness to search for the Qingyu Immortal Mansion. Their Demon Awareness covered the entire Sealing Element Refining Flames Array, including that lump of liquid that was being burned and boiled unceasingly. After a long time, Ao Ku and Liu Tu were still carefully inspecting that lump of liquid.

“It’s better I do it myself.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor indifferently.

“This subordinate is incompetent.” Said Ao Ku and Liu Tu respectfully.

“That Qin Yu most certainly turned that Qingyu Immortal Mansion into a droplet. Unfortunately, no matter how hard he tries to imitate the liquid, it’s still fake. There will certainly be a loophole.” The Peng Demon Emperor’s Demon Awareness was also spread out. It turned into numerous waves and covered that lump of liquid in an instant.

Trying to distinguish each and every droplet from the lump of liquid was extremely hard. Ao Ku and Liu Tu stood to the side and didn’t dare to disturb.

Below, at the location where the Peng Demon Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu

Tu were resting before.

A figure suddenly appeared. It was precisely Qin Yu who had changed his appearance.

Qin Yu raised his head and took a glance. The corners of his mouth were slightly raised. “Peng Demon Emperor, you can continue to slowly search. If you find me, then I’ll truly admire you.” After staying for merely a blink of an eye’s time, Qin Yu disappeared from the plain.

Teleportation!

“Mn?” Ao Ku turned around and looked to below.

“What’s wrong?” Liu Tu who stood beside him asked. At the same time, he also turned around to look below. The plain was exactly the same as before, there wasn’t a single thing on it. “What are you looking at?”

“Nothing.” Ao Ku turned back forward and smiled to Liu Tu beside him. “My brain must have played a trick on me.” Ao Ku had actually sensed an extremely slight amount of energy fluctuation. That fluctuation merely lasted for a wink’s time before disappearing. Ao Ku had thought that it was his own misperception.

Liu Tu laughed. “Let’s wait until His Majesty finds out where that Qingyu Immortal Mansion is. After we take care of Qin Yu and them, we won’t have much to do in the future anymore.”

“That’s true.” Ao Ku sighed.

With their status, what matters in the Bird Clan would actually need them to move out in normal circumstances?

Unfortunately, the current Ao Ku and Liu Tu had no idea that the current Qin Yu had already arrived on the Interstellar Conveying Array of the Black Crow Star. Effortlessly, he had escaped via the Interstellar Conveying Array. As for the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan, he was still trying to find the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

“Never had I expected that this Qin Yu’s ability to conceal himself would be truly profound.” The Peng Demon Emperor no longer had any

smile on his face.

After being unable to find the Qingyu Immortal Mansion after such a long time, he too had grown angry.

"I do not believe that I can't find it." The Peng Demon Emperor's gaze was icy-cold. His Demon Awareness split into millions and millions of parts. Each and every one of his Demon Awareness parts then covered a speck of liquid droplet each. The Peng Demon Emperor was carefully examining each and every speck of liquid droplet for differences. Unfortunately, no matter how hard he tried, he was unable to find anything.

After two entire hours!

The Peng Demon Emperor ended up admitting his defeat. Even an extremely conceited individual like him couldn't last any longer.

"All of you, use your Demon Awareness to search. Find out exactly where that Qingyu Immortal Mansion is hiding." Said the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan coldly. His gaze swept past the sixteen Demon Emperors as well as Liu Tu and Ao Ku. "Whoever manages to find the Qingyu Immortal Mansion shall be rewarded greatly!"

"Yes, Your Majesty."

Immediately, the sixteen Demon Emperors, along with Ao Ku and Liu Tu, a total of eighteen people, started to carefully search for the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

The result was self-evident, still a failure.

"Your Majesty, this subordinate has an idea." Suddenly said a Demon Emperor respectfully.

"Speak." The Peng Demon Emperor's eyes shined.

That Demon Emperor said respectfully. "We merely have to control the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame to make it occasionally burn and occasionally not burn. That lump of liquid would switch between solid and liquid form.. I reckon that no matter how strong that Qingyu

Immortal Mansion's ability to change itself is, there would inevitably be a slip-up."

This method was practically the same method that Emperor Yu used in order to find Qin Yu in his Sealing Element Refining Flames Array.

"Good." Upon hearing that, the Peng Demon Emperor thought that it was a feasible idea. "You are to command and deploy everyone. Quickly, find that Qingyu Immortal Mansion for me."

"Yes, Your Majesty."

That Demon Emperor had a cheerful expression in his eyes. Immediately, he promptly went to command the rest of the Demon Emperors. He would make them burn the lump of liquid with Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames. And then suddenly make them remove the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames. By continuing this process, the lump of liquid would occasionally condense together, and then in the next instant melt into liquid. All of the Demon Emperors were carefully searching for the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

Failure!

Failure!

Still a failure!

Six entire hours. The Peng Demon Emperor and his subordinates had used a wide variety of methods. The Peng Demon Emperor even went into the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array himself and refined that lump of liquid into a Top Quality Demon Artifact. He even dripped his blood on it to make it his own.

After becoming the master of that Top Quality Demon Artifact, the Peng Demon Emperor had also carefully inspected it. However, he was still unable to find the Qingyu Immortal Mansion.

The Peng Demon Emperor even removed the blood contract with that Top Quality Demon Artifact and used his Peng Claws to directly crush that Top Quality Demon Artifact into pieces.

At last, the Peng Demon Emperor had no choice but to admit that there's an eight or nine out of ten chance that the Qingyu Immortal Mansion had already left the Sealing Element Refining Flames Array. He did not believe that he was unable to discover the Qingyu Immortal Mansion even after using all those different kinds of methods to find it.

"How exactly did that Qin Yu escape from here?"

This question had vexed the Peng Demon Emperor for a long, long time!

When the Peng Demon Emperor finally gave up on searching for the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, Qin Yu had already left the star field that the Black Crow Star is located in. He was currently rushing toward the northeast of the Bird Clan's Territory with astonishing speed. Occasionally, he would use the Interstellar Conveying Arrays and occasionally he would use his own Greater Teleportation to move about.

In merely three days, Qin Yu had arrived on a star field in the northeastern section of the Bird Clan's Territory... 'Cyan Flame Star Field."

Cyan Flame Star Field, located toward the extreme north section of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. To its east was the Bird Clan's Territory's most chaotic location, the 'Chaotic Star Field.' Further eastward was... the location of the legendary Bewitching God Temple! The Bewitching God Temple was located between the Bird Clan's Territory and the Dark Star Realm.

The Chaotic Star Field was truly chaotic. It was so chaotic that even Qin Yu didn't want to enter it. Thus, he decided to stop in the more peaceful Cyan Flame Star Field.

The Cyan Flame Star Field was the headquarters of the Eagle Clan. The Eagle Clan was one of the extremely powerful clans amongst the Bird Clan. When comparing strength, the Eagle clan would only be second to the Peng Clan. The current Clan Chief of the Eagle Clan was the level eight Demon Emperor Liu Tu. He was also one of the three great experts underneath the Peng Demon Emperor. Of course, now that Bai Feng had died, only Ao Ku and Liu Tu remained.

Cyan Flame Star Field, Flowing Mist Star.

A man was currently hovering in the vast skies of the Flowing Mist Star and looking down from above. His gaze swept past all directions.

“What a beautiful and tranquil planet.” Qin Yu had a smile on his face. “Mn, this’ll do. I’ve decided to make this planet the place where we brothers will stay in the future.” Afterwards, Qin Yu directly landed onto the ground.

With an intention of his mind, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Bai Ling and Hei Tong have all appeared.

“Big brother where is this? This place seems pretty beautiful.” Said Hou Fei while laughing.

Qin Yu nodded and said. “This is the Flowing Mist Star of the Cyan Flame Star Field. The Flowing Mist Star is a border planet of the Cyan Flame Star Field. According to the introduction written on the Interstellar Map that big brother Wuming gave me, this planet is a very ordinary planet; it is about as ordinary as the Maple Moon Star that I was on before. The strongest people here are likely only level seven or eight Demon Kings.”

“Big brother, did you decid to choose this place as the residence of us brothers?” Hei Yu was dressed in a white gown. His long hair was drifting in the wind. He was giving off a sense of elegance.

Qin Yu nodded. He then looked to Hei Tong. “While it doesn’t matter much to us three brothers, but Little Tong cannot be with us the entire time and not enter a city. That’s why I picked here to be our future residence.”

“Ah!” Hei Tong’s eyes shined brightly. “Eldest Uncle, will I truly be able to go out and play?”

“Don’t worry. We cannot ignorantly step onto internal areas of this planet. Who knows whether or not there are subordinates of the Peng Demon Emperor in there?” Qin Yu lightly smiled and said.

Bai Ling spoke. “Big brother, although the Peng Demon Emperor’s

strength spreads wide and far, his troops are only gathered on certain galaxies' large or important planets. On a small planet like the Flowing Mist Star, there are barely any foreigners. Majority of them are just passerbys from the Interstellar Conveying Arrays."

"That I know, that's the reason why I chose such an ordinary planet." Qin Yu nodded. "But, it's better to be safe than sorry."

Suddenly, six figures appeared on the ground. Of these six people, one of them was a level four Demon Emperor Dong Xue. The other five people were two level nine Demon Kings and three level eight Demon Kings. They were all Spiritual Beasts from the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas.

"Master." Said Dong Xue and the rest respectfully.

"Big brother, this is?" Hou Fei, Hei Yu and the rest were all confused.

Qin Yu instead did not respond. He said directly to Dong Xue. "Dong Xue, this planet is the Flowing Mist Star, an extremely ordinary planet. The strongest person here is merely a level seven or eight Demon King. I command you all to control this planet completely within a hundred years."

"Master's intention is?" Dong Xue asked puzzled.

Qin Yu smiled and said. "It's very simple. Control this planet completely and everywhere. I want to make the overwhelming majority of the people on the Flowing Mist Star controlled by us. Even if a foreigner were to step onto the Flowing Mist Star, you must know about that too. It'll be fine once you are able to accomplish that."

"Local tyrant?" Said Hou Fei while laughing with a gaga sound. "Big brother, your intention is for us to become the local tyrant here?"

"Not us, but Dong Xue!" Said Qin Yu with a light laugh. "Furthermore, Dong Xue shall also become a background controller. The acting controllers shall be these five Demon Kings. They shall control the entire Flowing Mist Star. As for anything that they cannot settle easily, Dong Xue would then take care of that."

"Master, for such a planet, a single year is more than enough for the six

of us to control it." Said Dong Xue confidently.

A planet like the Flowing Mist Star was naturally extremely easy for a level four Demon Emperor like Dong Xue to obtain. Even if it was to achieve complete control, a year is indeed more than enough.

"Eldest uncle, you're having them control the Flowing Mist Star, then what do we do?" Asked Hei Tong.

Qin Yu smiled and said. "You ought to know that I, your father, your second uncle and even your mother have statuses that cannot be leaked. Such a thing like controlling the planet does not require us to do it ourselves. We merely need to hide ourselves in a secret place and not allow anyone to know about us."

Hou Fei, Hei Yu and the rest of the people's eyes shone. They had completely understood Qin Yu's intention.

Qin Yu's gaze grew sharper. He stared at Dong Xue. "Dong Xue, I'm giving you a hundred years, after a hundred years, you must obtain a level of control where, even if the Peng Demon Emperor were to send someone to the Flowing Mist Star, you'd be able to obtain all information regarding that person."

"Although the Bird Clan's Territories all belong to the Peng Demon Emperor, I want this Flowing Mist Star to be under our complete control. When the subordinates of the Peng Demon Emperor arrive here, they shall become blind. Whatever they see... shall be what we want them to see. Dong Xue, are you able to accomplish that?" Qin Yu looked at Dong Xue.

Dong Xue said confidently. "Please rest assured Master. A hundred years? This subordinate will definitely be able to achieve it."

"Xiao Hei, Bai Ling, do you still remember what I have told you two?" Said Qin Yu with a smile.

Hei Yu and Bai Ling nodded. Hei Yu rubbed his daughter's head. "Big brother, what you said was correct. I must let this child experience the world for herself."

“Father, Mother, Eldest Uncle, you all….” Hei Tong had a face filled with puzzlement.

Qin Yu looked to Dong Xue. “Dong Xue, I am leaving Xiao Tong in your hands. You can let Little Tong live in the Flowing Mist Star for these hundred years. Your status shall be her master. Peng Demon Emperor and them do not know of Little Tong’s existence, she should not be in any danger.”

“Yes, Master.” Said Dong Xue respectfully.

“Father, Mother, Eldest Uncle, Second Uncle, could it be that you’re not going to stay on the Flowing Mist Star with me?” At this moment, Hei Tong had came to a realization.

“For now, no. This place is still not sufficiently safe yet.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Stay on the Flowing Mist Star?

At the very least, it’s a no go for now. Qin Yu already had a plan in his mind. He would spend a hundred years in the Cosmic Space to comprehend the cosmos. Qin Yu really wanted to thoroughly comprehend the next stage of the ‘Stellar Transformation’ cultivation technique.

Likely, compared with the ‘Nine Steps Dark Gold Body’ body strengthening technique, Qin Yu cared more about his own ‘Stellar Transformation.’

After being reluctant to part, Little Hei Tong followed Dong Xue and the other five Demon Kings into the city of the Flowing Mist Star. As for Hei Yu, Bai Ling and Hou Fei, they entered into the Jiang Lan’s Realm. According to the plan, they are to spend a thousand years in the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

A thousand years in the Jiang Lan’s Realm was a hundred years outside.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu were to train in the Jiang Lan’s Realm whereas Qin Yu was to train in the Cosmic Space.

The boundless Cosmic Space. Countless amount of enormous planets

were slowly floating in the Cosmic Space. And, at this moment, next to a beautiful blue colored planet were several tens of enormous meteorites flying past. The meteorite in the middle of these several tens of meteorites was the largest; it had the length of close to ten thousand miles. However, such a size could only be considered as extremely small in the Cosmos.

In the middle of the surface of this meteorite was a man sitting cross-legged. It was precisely Qin Yu.

Surveying his surroundings, comprehending the boundless cosmos, this was the current cultivation method of Qin Yu. Sitting atop this meteorite, Qin Yu was drifting about the Cosmos unceasingly...

Chapter 34: Unite

His soul has completely united into one with the cosmos. Sensing the pulse of the cosmos, Qin Yu's own soul's aura has grown more and more faint. Ultimately, it appeared to have completely disappeared.

A blazing star, a flaring large fireball. Round after rounds of flames were erupting from the fireball. A round of flame had even broken into the meteorites.

Another group of meteorites came flying over from the opposite direction. Those meteorites flew past the meteorites that Qin Yu was with. Qin Yu was seeing with his eyes, sensing with his soul... gradually, what he saw with his eyes and what he sensed with his soul started to fuse with one another.

Every moment Qin Yu sat on the meteorite, the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body's execution speed was increased to the maximum.

Those twenty seven thousand seal marks and patterns were flickering with a blue color. Qin Yu's bones and his entire body's muscles were being transformed unceasingly. The cells and such within his bones were also being changed unceasingly. Even if the bones were to be unable to support the unceasing changes and fracture, the Life Elemental Energy within Qin Yu's body would automatically restore them.

Training and cultivating without any worry, there was no one in the Dinosaur Clan who had ever trained like that.

In the blink of an eye several tens of years have passed.

Qin Yu has separated himself from the state where he had assimilated with the cosmos. A slight smile appeared on his face.

"Several tens of years are merely a flash of time. The 'Stellar Transformations cultivation technique that master created, although it had only reached the state of being able to pass the Heavenly Tribulations, was such a developed cosmic cultivation technique. If it were to reach its true final state, its profoundness would be something

that surpasses all of the cultivation techniques of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm by far."

The more he managed to comprehend, the more aware Qin Yu became.

"Fei Fei and Xiao Hei's cultivation speed are pretty fast. I'll continue my comprehension." Qin Yu removed the distracting thoughts in his mind and once again assimilated his soul with the Cosmos. He had returned to a drifting yet profound state...

Inside the Jiang Lans' Realm.

Several tens of years in the outside world means that several hundreds of years have passed in the Jiang Lan's Realm. Hou Fei and Hei Yu had both obtained some significant improvements in their strength.

A body covered in silver hair, with two golden eyes and a violet lip; Hou Fei held his long black stick in his hand. He was 'gaga' laughing with excitement. Soon after, he roared.

"Mixed Hair Bird, watch my strike!"

The long black stick was like a long black dragon as it soared to the sky before arriving directly in front of Hei Yu.

"Insignificant skill." Hei Yu sneered. His figure rapidly changed. Swiftly, he turned into nine blurs and easily dodged the incoming stick strike. At the same time, a long black spear suddenly appeared in his right hand. Like a water snake, the long spear was suddenly shot out.

The long black stick and the long black spear merely lightly touched each other before separating.

An exchange at the speed of lightning.

The exquisiteness of Hou Fei's stick technique and Hei Yu's spear technique were clearly seen. The two of them did not use any force; rather, they were competing the exquisiteness of their techniques. During the moment when the long black stick and the long black spear collided with each other, they were appearing and disappearing. Sometimes, they appeared to have entered into the space itself; they were extremely

fantastic.

"Big Brother Yu, Second brother, you two should take a rest." Bai Ling walked over from the courtyard with a smile on her face.

Two blurs landed on the ground. The two figures have only gradually became clear.

Hou Fei was donned in a golden battle armor and radiating a battle aura. As for Hei Yu, he was wearing all white and was giving off a sensation of a desolate killer.

"Aiya, Mixed Hair Bird, I've never expected that after you reached level six Demon Emperor, your spear technique would also improve greatly. It's about to reach the level of my Heaven Startling Nine Stick Strikes. However, I still haven't used the eighth and ninth stick strikes yet. Once I use them, you'll definitely lose." Said Hou Fei confidently.

Hei Yu lightly smiled. "You've achieved complete comprehension of the Heaven Startling Nine Stick Strikes?"

"How many hundreds of years has it been? You've even reached level six Demon Emperor level from level five Demon Emperor; although I still haven't reach level seven Demon Emperor, I've almost finished the comprehension of the Heaven Startling Nine Stick Strikes. It's just the final Ninth Stick Strike that's a bit problematic." Hou Fei's face didn't go red. "Just wait, I'll reach level seven Demon Emperor level very soon."

Hei Yu did not respond, he merely put away his long spear, walked to the stone chair on the side, sat down and started to rest. Bai Ling was sitting beside him.

Hou Fei also put away his black stick and sat on another stone chair.

"Monkey, Big brother said he'd be outside for a hundred years, but would he really be there for precisely a hundred years? If during the hundredth year's time Big brother were by chance, at his most critical moment, how could we possibly disturb him?" Asked Hei Yu with a frown. "However, if that was the case, when should we go out and wake Big brother?"

Hou Fei laughed. “That’s simple. Why must we bother to go call for Big brother? When Big brother himself decide that it’s about time, he’ll naturally come and get us out.”

Hou Fei wasn’t worried at all. Hei Yu also nodded.

Bai Ling who sat to the side instead grew a bit worried. “If big brother were to continue his comprehension the entire time, then does it mean that we are to stay in the Jiang Lan’s Realm the entire time? It’s been a long time since I’ve seen Little Tong. I really want to see Little Tong at an earlier date.

“Ling’er.” Hei Yu frowned and reprimanded her. “So what if we are to see Little Tong a bit later? Big brother’s cultivation is the most important.”

“Oh.” Bai Ling could only agree.

The tranquil days continued on. Inside Wu Lan’s residence in the Jiang Lan’s Realm.

“Boss Wu Lan, Boss Wu Lan.”

A voice that sounded like a thunder suddenly rumbled loudly. It woke up Wu Lan who was currently resting inside his room. Helplessly, Wu Lan walked out from his residence. He saw the excited Ye Qu that ran over and smiled helplessly. “Ye Qu, why are you shouting so loudly?”

Ye Qu had a face filled with pride. “Boss Wu Lan, look.”

“Look? At what?” Wu Lan was puzzled.

“Look carefully.” Ye Qu had a face filled with smiles. “Look, what has changed about me?”

Confused, Wu Lan looked at Ye Qu for a moment. He then started to smile. “Oh, you’ve finally reached a breakthrough.”

Ye Qu hit his chest with his fist and said happidly. “That’s right. After all these years, I’ve finally reached a breakthrough. Haha.... that icy-cold Ao Wuxu was the first one to reach level eight Demon Emperor and would frequently act arrogantly in front of me. Now, let’s see if he dares

to act so arrogant anymore."

Actually, Ao Wuxu had never acted arrogant. It's just that his icy-cold manner naturally caused others to think that he was acting arrogantly.

"Haha, level eight Demon Emperor; Mn... you and Wuxu better train faster, with Qin Yu's current cultivation speed, he'll likely undergo the Divine Tribulation and ascend to the Divine Realm earlier than you. If that really is the case... then I'm afraid that we'll be separated." Instructed Wu Lan.

"Boss Wu Lan, what do you mean?" Ye Qu grew calm.

Wu Lan said solemnly. "When Qin Yu ascend to the Divine Realm, if you and Ao Wuxu were to not have passed the Divine Tribulation, it's impossible for the two of you to ascend to the Divine Realm together with Qin Yu and I. You'll only be expelled back to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm by the Divine Realm."

"The rules of the Cosmos are as such. It's just like when ascending to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm from the Mortal Realm, one must achieve the level of Dacheng before being able to ascend. Thus, even if Qin Yu were to bring people along with him in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion, they'll still be automatically expelled by the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Although the Jiang Lan's Realm was exceptional... but it's merely a Spatial Divine Artifact's space and not a true space!" Wu Lan explained carefully.

"True space?" Ye Qu was a bit puzzled.

Wu Lan nodded. He smiled and said. "True space naturally possesses Spiritual Energy, Elemental Spirit Energy or other energies. There's also life forms and so on. However, the Jiang Lan's Realm is a space within a Spatial Divine Artifact. The Elemental Spirit Energy within it is also absorbed from the outside world. It is impossible for the Jiang Lan's Realm to have energy in and of itself."

"Oh, Boss, Wuxu and I must pass the Divine Tribulation before being able to go to the Divine Realm; but what about you?" Ye Qu had a guess in his mind.

Wu Lan lightly smiled. “I am originally from the Divine Realm, it’s very natural for me to return to the Divine Realm. Even if I were to not train and not have even the slightest amount of improvement, I would still able to ascend to the Divine Realm with Qin Yu inside the Jiang Lan’s Realm. However, you all are different.”

“Mn… that Qin Yu’s cultivation speed is too fast. It would be good if he were to slow down a bit.” Said Ye Qu after mucking his mouth grudgingly. “Although I’ve reached level eight Demon Emperor; it will be extremely hard for me to break through to level nine Demon Emperor from level eight Demon Emperor.”

Wu Lan merely had an indifferent smile.

Although Ye Qu and the rest were pressured, Wu Lan did not have any pressure.

Inside the Imperial Palace of the Black Crow City.

The Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan as well as the two level eight Demon Emperors Liu Tu and Ao Ku were currently seated around a table.

“Liu Tu, it has already been eighty years. In this period of time, have you managed to discover any information regarding Hei Yu and them?” Asked the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan indifferently. After all these years, the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan did not have a lot of hope in catching Hei Yu.

Somewhat helpless, Liu Tu replied respectfully. “Not even the slightest bit of information.”

“Your Majesty.” Ao Ku interrupted. “If Hei Yu and them were to hide in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion the entire time and not come out… then no matter how hard we try, it’s still impossible for us to find them.”

The Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan nodded. How could he not know about that? However, he truly wanted to kill Hei Yu.

“Mn?”

Suddenly, the Peng Demon Emperor frowned. He turned his hand around

and took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. Gradually, a smile appeared on the Peng Demon Emperor's face.

Liu Tu and Ao Ku took a glance at each other. They were filled with amazement.

The matters of the Bird Clan's territory used to mostly be taken care of by Bai Feng. And now, they were mostly taken care of by Liu Tu. Only an extremely small amount of matters would be reported directly to the Peng Demon Emperor. And now, the Peng Demon Emperor actually have a smile on his face.... it was truly a rare occurrence.

After a moment, the Peng Demon Emperor put away his Transmission Spiritual Pearl while smiling.

"Your Majesty, did something delightful happened?" Said Liu Tu with a smile. Ao Ku also looked to the Peng Demon Emperor.

The Peng Demon Emperor smiled and said. "It's nothing that can be considered as an exaltation, it's just that Emperor Yu and his wife the Mystic Emperor of the Immortal Realm had made an exchange with me. They want to kill that Qin Yu, I want to kill that Hei Yu, thus we merely decided to help each other."

"Your Majesty, when you were chasing to kill that Hei Yu, you had announced his name as Xiao Hei the entire time. Hei Yu's true name was something that others didn't know of, so how did this Emperor Yu manage to know?" Asked Liu Tu in confusion.

"Bai Feng was killed by Qin Yu. Although not many people know about this, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor's power in Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm is still quite good. I reckon that they managed to obtain this information from somewhere." Said the Peng Demon Emperor with a smile.

Chapter 35: Stellar Space

In the boundless Cosmos, countless planets were slowly moving about in the cosmic space.

The group of meteorites rapidly passed through stars and planets. In the middle of this group of meteorites, on the biggest meteorite; a person was sitting cross-legged and unmoving. It was unknown how long he has been sitting there, nor was it known when he would get up.

Traces of green light were slowly being radiated from Qin Yu's head. The corners of Qin Yu's lips were slightly raised. He had a smile on his face.

His eyes had been open the entire time, tranquilly watching.

Suddenly, Qin Yu stood up. He was proudly standing on this rapidly flying meteorite.

"It's been ninety years, I've already trained in seclusion for ninety years." Qin Yu's mind was very serene. He felt as if his entire frame of mind was slowly fluctuating with the pulse of the cosmos. It was a marvelous sensation. However, Qin Yu knew that... in these ninety years, he had let his soul assimilate with the cosmos and his frame of mind fluctuate with the cosmos.

A cultivation of ninety years, Qin Yu's soul realm's level had naturally achieved the rank of a level nine Immortal Emperor's state, he was merely a step away from completing the third layer of the Heavenly Soul Realm.

Qin Yu did not care much about the progress of his soul realm. After all, when in battle, what mattered was one's strength. In last several hundred years in the Jiang Lan's Realm, Qin Yu had stayed on the sixth stage of the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body.' And now, he has finally reached the seventh stage.

The Nine Steps Force had also changed to purple from blue.

Now, the bones in Qin Yu's body were comparable in toughness to a Low Quality Divine Artifact. Adding on the assistance of the Life

Elemental Energy, Qin Yu's body could be considered to be a Divine Artifact that could be renovated at any time. There was no need to explain how powerful that is.

"Unfortunately... there was not much progress in the 'Stellar Transformations cultivation technique." Qin Yu sighed.

The comprehension of all these years was actually for the sake of creating the ninth stage of the 'Stellar Transformations. However, creating a new stage was no easy task. Standing on top of the meteorite, Qin Yu was casually looking at the boundless cosmic space.

Suddenly...

An enormous and magnificent nebula appeared in Qin Yu's field of view. This nebula was radiating a dream like brilliance; it was extremely attractive. As for Qin Yu, he was naturally attracted by this nebula. The size of this nebula was extremely huge... it was as big as several thousands of planets.

Revolving around tranquility, the entire gigantic nebula was revolving around tranquilly.

There appeared to be no pattern in its trajectories. However, Qin Yu who had woken up from being attracted by the nebula noticed the trajectories of its rotation. Seeing the trajectories, Qin Yu appeared to be shocked. His mind that had been in a tranquil state for ninety years started to move excitedly!

In this moment!

It was as if a bolt of lightning had struck Qin Yu's mind!

Qin Yu had suddenly opened up to a wide panorama!

"So, so that's it!" Qin Yu smiled. He closed his eyes and suddenly raised his hands. His hands were moving very slowly. However, at the moment when his hands were moving, the entire space appeared to be vibrating. Even the lights around Qin Yu appeared to be being warped.

Qin Yu's hands stopped their movements!

His hands appeared to be holding onto a ball of nothingness. With his hands placed in front of his body, Qin Yu smiled and closed his eyes. It was as if he was experiencing a wonderful sensation.

At the moment when Qin Yu's hands stopped moving!

Suddenly, the several tens of rapidly flying meteorites stopped. It took merely a split second for the meteorites to stop from the high speed that they were flying at. All these several tens of meteorites stopped in midair and were motionless.

"Huff!"

Qin Yu's hands involuntarily shook slightly. With Qin Yu as the center, a visible space ripple appeared. The several tens of meteorites that had stopped moving, suddenly moved. With the meteorite that Qin Yu was on as the center, the several tens of meteorites started to rotate.

There were meteorites above Qin Yu, meteorites to Qin Yu's left, meteorites in front of Qin Yu... meteorites below Qin Yu.

The meteorites formed a spheroid with Qin Yu as the center.

Like this, the several tens of meteorites revolved around Qin Yu. Sometimes, the meteorites would revolve above Qin Yu, sometimes below; their trajectories were not circular nor could they be considered an ellipse shape. If one were to look at them, then they would appear to not have any pattern at all.

However...

If there were to be an expert on the scene, then they would notice that these several tens of meteorites were rotating with the same pattern as the dream-like nebula.

Merely, every single meteorite represented a huge lump of energy within the nebula.

Like so, these several tens of meteorites were revolving unceasingly. The far away nebula was also revolving like so unceasingly.

They were rotating with the same trajectory. The only difference

between them were their sizes.

However... in the other space that Qin Yu's Black Hole in his dantian leads to, inside that two three meters long and wide space that belonged to Qin Yu, that extremely thick golden Black Hole Energy was also slowly moving. Although slow, they were still moving.

Time passed. The several tens of meteorites have always maintained their current state.

Twelve entire years.

Lifting his hands up like holding a ball; Qin Yu who had maintained this pose for twelve entire years, suddenly opened his eyes.

Right at the moment when Qin Yu's eyes opened, the several tens of meteorites that had been rotating about, forming an enormous sphere suddenly stopped.

"Haha... the comprehension of a hundred years has finally born fruit. So that's the case, so that's the case!" Qin Yu's face was filled with smiles. Extremely confident smiles. He placed his hands behind his back. His feet were still on the largest meteorite.

"I've broken my promise, broken my promise. Although I said a hundred years, it took me a hundred and two years." Qin Yu had a self-mocking smile.

Afterwards, Qin Yu looked to the several tens of meteorites that still remained in the air. He casually waved his hand and those several tens of meteorites proceeded according to the trajectory that they had before. As for Qin Yu, he instead stood up in the air. After a while, he used Greater Teleportation and disappeared from the cosmic space.

In a flash, Qin Yu appeared on an uninhabited planet.

"Now that my soul realm's level has also reached level nine Immortal Emperor's level, with the assistance of the Meteoric Tear, who could compare with me in the degree of unity with the cosmos? With my current Great Teleportation distance, there's not much need for Interstellar Conveying Arrays anymore." Immediately after, Qin Yu

disappeared again.

Qin Yu's current Greater Teleportation range was about ten times the range it was before.

It used to be that for him to move a tenth of a galaxy's distance with a single teleportation was already pretty powerful. However now, Qin Yu was able to cross an entire galaxy with a teleportation. There was no need for Interstellar Conveying Arrays anymore. Even if it was to be crossing from a single galaxy to another one, Qin Yu was able to do so with a single Greater Teleportation.

Only when crossing from a star field to another star field, with the distance between the two being too great, would Qin Yu require the use of an Interstellar Conveying Array.

"The eighth stage was the Black Hole Realm, what exactly will the ninth stage be? Heheheh... there's no need for me to worry, all I need to do is continue my development according to these circumstances." The current Qin Yu was completely relaxed.

Inside Qin Yu's dantian's space.

The current Black Hole was already not at all like before. It no longer had the three golden rings of lights and has turned into a golden channel. On the other side of the channel, in the flour paste space, there originally existed a two-three meters range area that belonged to Qin Yu.

However, the space that belonged to Qin Yu has now reached about ten meters in length and width.

At the same time... this space was slowly enlarging at an extremely tiny and undetectable rate.

"In this flour paste space, the small space that belonged to me has turned into a 'Stellar Space' now." Said Qin Yu in his heart.

Inside the Stellar Space, an astonishing change had occurred to the previously immobile Black Hole Energy. Currently, there was a lump of energy rotating about, much like the enormous nebula that Qin Yu had seen. As for the Black Hole Energy, it was being revolved and gathered

unceasingly, turning into tiny golden specks.

Upon the moment when Qin Yu's awareness entered into this Stellar Space, he discovered...

A countless amount of golden specks were slowly revolving according to a methodically arranged trajectory and forming a nebula spheroid.

Upon closer inspection, one would discover... traces of muddled flour paste energies were passing through the 'Stellar Space' and into it. Only through absorbing the flour paste energy, was the golden Black Hole Energy able to form those golden specks.

Those countless amounts of golden specks were formed through the slow transformation of 'flour paste energy.'

The flour paste energy from the outside was being absorbed. As more of the flour paste energy was absorbed, there formed void areas within the flour paste space. As the void was formed, the 'Stellar Space' naturally expanded.

"This flour paste energy is truly profound. What exactly is that flour paste-like energy?" Qin Yu pondered in his heart. Immediately after, he started to smile. "Inside the flour paste space, this flour paste-like energy is boundless and everywhere, taking up all of the space. Only through absorbing a lot of it, will my Stellar Space be able to occupy a greater area."

Qin Yu did not understand it completely.

However, his intuition tells him that... the flour paste-like energy was a good thing and thus he should absorb it unceasingly. Also, the greater the size of his Stellar Space, the better.

Currently, Qin Yu was still slowly absorbing the flour paste-like energy, to allow the amount of golden specks that formed the spheroid nebula inside his body to become greater. Qin Yu also understood that... all he was doing right now, was storing up reservation power. He had yet to actually reach the gateway to the ninth stage.

Cyan Flame Star Field, Flowing Mist Star.

“The Flowing Mist Star is as beautiful and tranquil as before.” Qin Yu appeared in the sky of the Flowing Mist Star. In merely two or three steps, he arrived at the largest city of the three great cities on the Flowing Mist Star, Vast Sky City.

The city gates of the Vast Sky City was wide and broad.

Upon seeing Qin Yu walking toward the gate, the gate guard started to have a hard time breathing. He did not even dare move forward to inquire who Qin Yu was.

“Who is this person? No, I must immediately go notify the lord.” Seeing Qin Yu’s figure walking past, that guard had already decided what to do in his mind.

There are numerous cultivators in Vast Sky City. However, majority of them are only level one Heavenly Demons. Rarely are Demon King level experts ever seen. At the very least, as Qin Yu walked, the strongest person he had discovered was merely a level one Demon King, and it was also the sole Demon King that he saw.

Thus, as it could be seen, there are very few experts on the Flowing Mist Star.

“Master.”

Dong Xue’s figure suddenly appeared beside Qin Yu. She said to Qin Yu respectfully.

Qin Yu took a glance at Dong Xue and then slightly nodded. “Did you manage to complete the mission that I assigned you?”

“Yes, Master, it is complete. Currently, the entire Flowing Mist Star is under our control. No matter who it was that entered the Flowing Mist Star, they were unable to escape our surveillance.” Said Dong Xue respectfully.

Qin Yu nodded indifferently. “Good, bring me to your current residence.”

“Yes.”

Immediately after, Dong Xue turned into a ray of light and shot off

toward the sky. Casually, Qin Yu followed behind Dong Xue. In merely a blink of an eye, Qin Yu followed Dong Xue to another city. They have arrived in front of the palace gate in the extreme north of the Vast Pattern City.

"Master, this is our current residence." Said Dong Xue respectfully.

Qin Yu slowly raised his head. His gaze landed on those three large words and muttered. "Five Willows Palace, why such a name?"

"Master, to the outside, it was merely said that five Demon Kings had constructed this palace here. The master of this palace was thus those five Demon Kings. Those five Demon Kings were the Spiritual Beasts that master had dispatched; two level nine Demon Kings and three level eight Demon Kings. This subordinate merely hides herself behind the scenes." Said Dong Xue respectfully.

Qin Yu nodded.

"I believe there are no subordinates of the Peng Demon Emperor on the Flowing Mist Star right now?" Asked Qin Yu.

Dong Xue nodded and said. "Yes. For this tiny planet, the Peng Demon Emperor would not dispatch his experts over. Furthermore, even if he were to dispatch people over, they wouldn't be able to tell Master's identity. Only a hundred years ago did the Peng Demon Emperor send people over to transmit an order to the Five Willow Palace to tell them to pay attention in the case where three male experts were to appear and to immediately inform them if they were to appear."

"This Peng Demon Emperor is truly smart." Qin Yu had a smile on his face.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu; with the strength of them three brothers, one must be at least a level eight Demon Emperor in order to discover their identity. However, how many level eight Demon Emperors were there in the entire Bird Clan?

With their current arrangement of reporting upon noticing three male experts, it would allow for a high chance of success.

“Well then, Dong Xue, where would we normally live at?” Asked Qin Yu.

Dong Xue said respectfully. “Master, the Pure Flow Mansion inside the Five Willows Palace is the place that this subordinate has prepared for Master. Master and the other Lords could live there. Master could also stroll around the Flowing Mist Star as you wish. This subordinate is able to guarantee that on the Flowing Mist Star, there definitely will not be anyone who could find out Master’s identity.”

“Mn.” Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness spread out.

“It seems like Little Tong’s attire has changed.” With a single step, Qin Yu arrived inside the Five Willows Palace.

Inside the garden of the Clear Flow Mansion. In the Clear Flow Mansion, other than Dong Xue and Hei Tong, others were absolutely not allowed in.

The current Hei Tong now looked like a woman . She was dressed in a yellow garment. With bright eyes and white teeth, her appearance was very adorable and pretty. At this moment, Hei Tong was fiddling with a flower. From time to time, a smile would appear on her face. Who knows what she might be thinking about in her mind.

“Little Tong.” A familiar voice sounded.

Puzzled, Hei Tong turned around. Upon seeing the person who had arrived, pleasantly surprised, Hei Tong yelled. “Eldest Uncle!” As she yelled, she immediately fell into Qin Yu’s embrace.

With but a thought from Qin Yu.

Hei Yu, Hou Fei, Bai Ling, Ye Qu and Wu Lan suddenly appeared inside the courtyard.

Hei Yu, Hou Fei and the rest were startled. Immediately, they started looking around. However, they quickly came to a realization and sprung up in ecstasy.

“Father, Mother, Uncle Wu...” Hei Tong’s eyes were shining.

“Little Tong.” Bai Ling was so happy that her eyes turned red.

“Big brother.” Hou Fei and Hei Yu were looking at Qin Yu with excitement.

Chapter 36: Stirrings of Love

Whether it was Qin Yu with his brothers Hou Fei and Hei Yu, or Hei Yu with his family. It had been a long time since they last saw each other. Everyone was very excited. On the same day, they set up a banquet in the Pure Flow Mansion of the Five Willows Palace.

Exchanging glasses, everyone was very excited and smiling.

Qin Yu's gaze swept past. His Immortal Awareness that had already reached the level of a level nine Immortal Emperor's clearly discovered everyone's strength. Suddenly, Qin Yu looked to Ye Qu in amazement. "Ye Qu, you've also reached level eight Demon Emperor?"

For Fei Fei and Xiao Hei to have a large improvement was something that Qin Yu had expected. With the Black Stick and the Cloud Piercing Spear, which were bestowed by Uncle Lan and their aptitude as Super Divine Beasts, there was no need to puzzle over their fast improvement speed. This Ye Qu appeared to have been stuck at the level seven Demon Emperor level for a long time; how did he manage to achieve a breakthrough in merely a thousand years?

"What? Only you're allowed to have such a fast progress and not me?" Said Ye Qu complacently. Suddenly, he looked to Qin Yu and said puzzledly. "Qin Yu, could it be that you've achieved another breakthrough in the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body?'"

Qin Yu smiled and was about to speak.

"You'd best not tell me that you've reached the seventh stage!" Said Ye Qu solemnly.

"Oh?" Qin Yu was puzzled.

Why doesn't this Ye Qu want him to tell him?

"I'm afraid that I cannot take the shock." Said Ye Qu with resentment. "It's merely been a hundred years outside of the Jiang Lan's Realm for you. To reach the seventh stage from the sixth stage in a hundred years, if you were to have truly accomplished that, then you're beyond human."

Qin Yu understood.

“Heh heh.... I have already stayed at the sixth stage for several hundred years during the time in the Jiang Lan’s Realm when I bitterly trained for a thousand years. For me to reach the seventh stage now, it can’t be considered as being extremely fast.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Ye Qu said stammeringly. “You’ve actually reached the seventh stage?”

Earlier, Ye Qu was merely guessing and joking around. Never did he expect that Qin Yu had actually reached the seventh stage.

“Yes, I’ve reached the seventh stage. However, I’m afraid that I’m still a bit weaker than you as you’ve already reached the eighth stage. Fei Fei... you’ve improved pretty fast.” Qin Yu looked to Hou Fei.

“Gaga, of course.” Hou Fei’s face with filled with contentment.

Currently, Hou Fei was already a level seven Demon Emperor. One must know that the further down the line, the harder it’ll become to progress. Even with Hou Fei’s talent and the assistance from the Black Stick, it still took Hou Fei nearly a thousand years before he could reach a breakthrough.

“Monkey merely achieved a breakthrough ten years ago. If Big Brother were to open the Jiang Lan’s Realm from the outside at exactly a hundred year’s time, then Monkey would likely still be a level six Demon Emperor.” Said Hei Yu deliberately undering from the side.

“You don’t have to be jealous of me, Mixed Hair Bird. It’ll take you at least several more thousands of years before you can reach a level seven Demon Emperor.” Said Hou Fei with an air of complacency. Qin Yu instead was inwardly pondering to himself.

In this bitter training, his brothers’ strength had increased a lot. Especially Hou Fei... he was now a level seven Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast. He’s now at the same level as Ao Wuming. If one were to add on his mystical Stick Techniques, then he’s comparable to a level nine Immortal Emperor.

As for Qin Yu.... there was hardly any discrepancy between them. At the

very least, if a level eight Immortal Emperor were to stand in front of Qin Yu, then this level eight Immortal Emperor would be courting death.

"Qin Yu." Wu Lan who stood to the side said while smiling. "Seeing the current strength of you three brothers, even if three level nine Immortal Emperors attacked you all, you all would still be capable of escaping safely. There is not much assistance that I, Wuxu and the others could provide to you all now."

Wu Lan clearly believed that Qin Yu had enough strength to defend himself.

"Still not enough." Said Qin Yu grudgingly. "With our current strength, although we would not be particularly afraid of Emperor Yu or Mystic Emperor, but that Peng Demon Emperor is truly difficult. Back then, I personally experienced his speed. His speed was at the very least three or four times my own. If we were to truly fight, then I'd be at a complete disadvantage. Furthermore... the Peng Demon Emperor's attacks are very powerful. Even with my current defense, I believe that he would be capable of breaking my defense with merely a single fist."

"Peng Demon Emperor, Dragon Emperor, Great Ape Emperor. These three individuals are not people that ordinary level nine Immortal Emperors can be compared with." Said Qin Yu after exhaling a long breath.

With Qin Yu's current strength, he no longer feared ordinary experts. However, an enemy that possessed an Inherited Treasure was still too powerful.

"If I were to fight against the Dragon Emperor, I'd be completely unable to match up against him. However... against the Peng Demon Emperor, I am still able to block his attack during the moment of crisis and save your life." Said Wu Lan with a light smile.

Ye Qu who stood to the side also opened his large mouth. He laughed and said. "Qin Yu, you can rest assured. With Boss Wu Lan's strength, although he's unable to block that Dragon Emperor, he is able to block against that Peng Demon Emperor. Even I... once my 'Nine Steps Dark

Gold Body' reaches the ninth stage, too would dare to compete against that Peng Demon Emperor."

Qin Yu looked to Wu Lan in amazement.

Qin Yu was pleasantly surprised. Back then, the Dragon Emperor used his strength to suppress Immortal Emperor Ni Yang and forced him to release Ao Wuxu. At that time, Wu Lan had already resigned himself to being inferior to the Dragon Emperor.

Qin Yu had thought the entire time that... as Wu Lan was inferior to the Dragon Emperor, he ought to be inferior to the Peng Demon Emperor too. After all, the Peng Demon Emperor is about at the same level as the Dragon Emperor. However, who would've expected that Wu Lan would say that he can block the Peng Demon Emperor.

"Senior Wu Lan, wasn't the Peng Demon Emperor's strength about the same as the Dragon Emperor?" Hei Yu who stood to the side asked.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and the rest all looked to Wu Lan. They too were wondering about that.

Wu Lan lightly smiled and said. "As the saying goes... each person has their strong points and weak points. Although there are barely any discrepancies between Peng Demon Emperor and the Dragon Emperor, I just happen to possess a strong point that could restrain this Peng Demon Emperor. Thus, I am able to block him. Of course, I could only block him. His speed is too fast... it's impossible for me to defeat him."

"Oh..." Qin Yu somewhat understood.

"Uncle Wu, you're so powerful. Little Tong hereby offers Uncle Wu a toast." Hei Tong, who had been by the side listening the entire time, suddenly stood up and said while beaming with smiles.

Upon seeing Hei Tong, Wu Lan had a pampering expression in his eyes. "Good, good, the wine offered by Little Tong, I will definitely drink that."

Wu Lan, Ye Qu and even Ao Wuxu were very pampering toward Hei Tong. After all, they watched her grow up.

After the feast.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Bai Ling remained in the Clear Flow Mansion. Wu Lan also remained in the Clear Flow Mansion. To Wu Lan, training wasn't of dire importance. As for Ye Qu, he returned back into the Jiang Lan's Realm to train.

Ye Qu wanted to use the Jiang Lan's Realm to assist him in becoming a level nine Demon Emperor sooner.

******

The days on the Flowing Mist Star were very tranquil and happy for Qin Yu and them. Occasionally, the three brothers would spar with each other. Occasionally, they would enjoy drinking to their heart's content. Occasionally, they would enjoy the sceneries of the Flowing Mist Star. Essentially, the three brothers lived free and leisurely.

As for Wu Lan, he had also been freely strolling around the three cities of the Flowing Mist Star. He was spending his days contentedly.

On a certain day.

Qin Yu and his two brothers were drinking inside the courtyard mansion. As Qin Yu continued to drink, he suddenly came to a stop. His gaze turned to the sky; it was as if he was thinking about something.

"Big brother, what are you thinking about?" Hou Fei and Hei Yu took a glance at each other. Soon after, Hou Fei laid down his wine cup and asked.

"Oh." Qin Yu woke back up from his recollections.

"Earlier, I was thinking... it has been several hundred years since we arrived in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, even if we aren't counting the extra time spent in the Jiang Lan's realm. I wonder if my royal father, big brother and second brother have ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm yet." Said Qin Yu with a slight sigh.

"With my royal father and them's cultivation speed, I reckon they have yet to ascend. However, as to what the reality is, it was also hard to say.

Who knows, maybe my royal father and them would cultivate very fast?" Qin Yu had a bitter smile on his face.

Hei Yu who stood to the side consoled. "Big brother, you don't have to mind too much about it. Once one sets foot on the path of cultivation, one will only be able to rely on oneself. If you can help, then you'll help. If you can't... then you also shouldn't think too much about it."

Qin Yu nodded.

"Hey, big brother, are you able to open the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm now?" Suddenly asked Hou Fei. "Your strength ought to be very powerful now, you should be able to right?"

Qin Yu shook his head.

Opening the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm?

Although Qin Yu's current strength was pretty good, as his Nine Steps Dark Gold Body has reached the seventh stage and his Nine Steps Force was also pretty powerful, it was still insufficient in opening the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"I am still quite a bit of distance away from being able to open the second layer of the Jiang Lan's Realm. This is not something that we can rush." As Qin Yu said that, he suddenly turned his head around. Hou Fei and Hei Yu also turned their head around toward the doorway. What they saw was Hei Tong dressed in yellow garments laughing charmingly.

"Little Tong, did something happen?" Said Hei Yu with a bit of icy-coldness. However, his speech also gave off a sense of a strict father.

Hei Tong glanced at Hei Yu. She then chuckled. "Father, I wanna go to take a stroll on the Green Blue Star."

"Green Blue Star?" Hei Yu was puzzled. "Why do you want to go there? I believe this Flowing Mist Star is not small, you should be fine taking a stroll across the three cities of the Flowing Mist Star."

Hei Tong humphed. She then switched targets and looked to Qin Yu. Her large eyes were brightly looking at Qin Yu. "Eldest Uncle, I wanna go

to the Green Blue Star."

"Green Blue Star, that's the core planet of the Green Blue Galaxy that the Flowing Mist Star is located in. In that place, crooks are mixed in with the honest folks. Why do you want to go there?" Asked Qin Yu.

"I just wanna go. I already went there last year with master. No one there knows who I am. It's not dangerous for me." Hei Tong hurriedly explained. Upon hearing that, Qin Yu smiled. "Fine then, if you wanna go then you can go."

"Yay~~ Eldest Uncle is the best to me." Hei Tong immediately hugged Qin Yu and said happily.

"Big brother." Hei Yu said with a frown.

"Hey, Mixed Hair Bird, it's just the Green Blue Star. What's so alarming about that?" Said Hou Fei.

Qin Yu said. "Xiao Hei, my soul's level has already reached that of a level nine Immortal Emperor's. Even if it were the Peng Demon Emperor, his soul's level is merely at a level eight Demon Emperor's. As long as I follow Little Tong, no danger would come to her."

Qin Yu was very confident.

With how high his soul realm's level was now, there were barely any people in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm that are capable of discovering him. Yet, he was able to discover them.

"Well, okay." Hei Yu nodded. He then looked to Hei Tong with a strict expression. "Little Tong, you must certainly listen to your Eldest Uncle."

"Eldest Uncle, you're also going?" Said Hei Tong with a ugly expression.

"What, I can't?" Asked Qin Yu with a smile. He had a feeling that... Little Tong had a little secret.

"It's, it's fine." Hei Tong tried her best to squeeze out a smile.

******

As the core planet of a galaxy the number of experts here on the Green

Blue Star was clearly greater than on the Flowing Mist Star. There were also a lot of Immortal and Devil Experts. The crooks are mixed in with the honest folk. Currently, Qin Yu and Hei Tong were in a restaurant.

Within the Hei Tong's hand that was placed underneath the table was a Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

"Eldest Uncle, I want to go out and stroll the city by myself." Said Hei Tong as she stared at Qin Yu.

"By yourself?" Qin Yu was a bit puzzled.

Hen Tong nodded her head repeatedly. She then puffed her cheeks and started to act coquettishly. "Eldest Uncle, just let me go and stroll around."

"I'm going to see what kind of trick you have in your mind." Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness had already discovered the Spiritual Transmission Pearl in Hei Tong's hand. "Fine, but make sure to not make trouble and create difficulties for me."

"Hehe, definitely, definitely."

Cheerfully, Hei Tong rushed out of the restaurant. Immediately, she had slipped away. However, Qin Yu's Immortal Awareness had covered the entire Green Blue Star in an instant. Unless there were experts at the level nine Immortal Emperor's soul realm's level, no one else could determine that Qin Yu was looking over them.

"Hey, Yu Wei, have you heard that a large movement has happened in our Immortal Realm?" An Immortal inside the restaurant spoke. "Having been in the Demon Realm the entire time, I've grown unfamiliar with what's happening in the Immortal Realm."

Another cyan clothed youth nodded his head and said. "That's right, a large movement has occurred in the Immortal Realm. A couple hundred years ago, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor combined their powers. Not long ago, another power had suddenly emerged. I think their leader was called the Flame Emperor. And a couple days ago... the Cyan Emperor has abdicated his power and gave his leader position to his

brother."

"The Cyan Emperor is completely fine, why would be abdicate?" Asked that Immortal.

The youth called Yu Wei shook his head. "Who knows why. Back then, Emperor Yu abdicated after being knocked down by Senior Qin Yu. However, this Cyan Emperor, his reputation has spread wide and far, why would he abdicate?"

"The Cyan Emperor abdicated?"

Qin Yu's brows creased. He raised his wine cup and drained the cup with a single gulp. However, he was still pondering in his heart. "I remember that during the time on the Crescent Moon Bay, a certain marital technique of the Cyan Emperor seemed to be successfully accomplished. For him to abdicate now, could it be that he... is going to undergo the Divine Tribulation?"

Qin Yu was shocked.

"Furthermore, when did there emerge a Flame Emperor in the Immortal Realm? Never heard of him. I'll forget about it." Qin Yu decided not to think further about it. And at this moment, the people in the restaurant were chatting unceasingly. Some were chatting about the great figures of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Others were chatting the trifle matters of certain sects.

Suddenly, Qin Yu's eyes shined. "So it turns out that this little lass Hei Tong wanted to come to the Green Blue Star for precisely this."

.....

Inside a private room of another restaurant.

Hei Tong was currently chatting with a level one Heavenly Demon level youth. This youth appeared to be very simple and honest. There was always a guileless smile on his face.

"Big Guy, you didn't grow worried waiting, right? It took me a month in order to come out." Said Hei Tong while giggling. Her quick witted eyes

were spinning around and around as they looked at that simple and honest youth.

The simple and honest youth shook his head repeatedly. “No, not at all. I have nothing important to do anyway. Usually, I just train on a mountain top outside of the city.”

“Big Guy, here you go.” Hei Tong stretched out her hand and ten High Quality Elemental Spirit Stones appeared on top of the table. “Seeing that your strength is that weak and you’re that poor, take these Elemental Spirit Stones and go home and cultivate with them. I have a lot of these.”

The simple and honest youth shook his head repeatedly. “No, I can’t. I can’t take these.”

“If you’re not taking them, then I’ll be leaving.” After saying that, with an angry expression, Hei Tong prepared to leave.

The simple and honest youth grew anxious. Momentarily, he didn’t know whether he should prevent Hei Tong from leaving or take those ten High Quality Elemental Spirit Stones. However, Hei Tong eyes were currently flickering with a smiling expression.

“This naughty little lass. So she has fallen in love.” Qin Yu who was in another restaurant started to smile. He raised his wine cup and slowly started to drink.

Chapter 37: Guo Fan

"Merely by looking at this youth's Nascent Soul, he's only at the level of a level one Heavenly Demon. However, when looking at his soul, his soul realm is that of a level three Heavenly Demon. This is truly strange." Qin Yu was puzzled. With how powerful Qin Yu currently was, he was able to see through that youth from a single glance.

This youth, his true form ought to be an ordinary demonic beast from the Flying Bear Clan; he was not even a Divine Beast.

[TL: Not sure if this is a typo from the author... but he wrote flying bear clan. Not sure if he meant 'flying birds' aka. Bird Clan aka. just a regular Bird Clan's Demonic Beast.]

After pondering for a moment, Qin Yu continued to monitor Hei Tong and that youth in the restaurant.

"I'll accept it, okay?" The simple and honest youth said hurriedly.

Only then did Hei Tong sit back down complacently. "That's more like it." Hei Tong appeared to be very happy. "Big Guy, last time when I met you, I didn't even have the time to get your name yet. Can you tell me your name?"

The simple and honest youth took a deep breath and roused up his courage before saying. "My name is Guo Fan!"

"Guo Fan, oh, Guo Fan." Hei Tong recited the name softly a couple times.

"My name is Hei Tong." A voice suddenly sounded. This voice was very low, it was so low that Guo Fan didn't even hear it. Guo Fan was startled. "Young lady, what did you say earlier?"

"Not going to repeat it if you didn't hear it properly."

Hei Tong immediately stood up and proceeded to walk out of the private room. "Guo Fan, accompany me in strolling around the street."

"Is she called Hei Tong? Hei Tong, Hei Tong is a great name." Guo Fan

muttered a couple times in a low voice. Immediately after, he promptly stood up. “Coming.”

Guo Fan.

His true form was merely that of an ordinary demonic beast of the Flying Bear Clan. His mother had already been killed long ago by her enemy. Only his father was alive. It was just that his father’s cultivation level was even weaker than his own. However, Guo Fan strived to improve himself. Upon reaching the Heavenly Demon level, he departed from his hometown and arrived at this large planet... the Green Blue Star.

He was unable to afford living in the Green Blue Star City and thus was only able to live in the wilds, outside of the city. Usually, he would clench his teeth and continue to bitterly cultivate. His goal was to strive harder and harder until one day where he could become a man amongst men, so that his father could be proud of him, so that he no longer have to live in the bottom class.

Simple and honest?

Majority of the people who met Guo Fan thought of him as being simple and honest. However, being simple and honest was merely Guo Fan’s manner of conduct. In reality, he was very intelligent and understood everything.

“Guo Fan, look. The sculptures here are extremely refined.” Hei Tong was standing in front of a shop by the street excitedly. She was carefully looking at each and every little sculpture dolls of this shop. The majority of the sculptures in this shop come in pairs.

Hei Tong walked into the store and immediately took fancy upon a pair of sculptures.

“Guo Fan, look, doesn’t this fat doll look like you? It’s cute just like you.” Hei Tong suddenly turned around and spoke to Guo Fan with her head raised. The current Hei Tong was laughing very happily.

Upon seeing Hei Tong, who was laughing with her head raised up high, Guo Fan’s heart suddenly started throbbing. However, a sense of

inferiority rushed forth from the bottom of Guo Fan's heart. Subconsciously, Guo Fan clenched his fists.

He liked Hei Tong. However, ever since the first time he met her where she casually gave him a Transmission Spiritual Pearl so that they could contact each other, with merely that... Guo Fan knew already that Hei Tong's status was not something he could match up against.

Guo Fan had once thought of leaving. However, he still had a trace of hope in the bottom of his heart.

"This is me, this is you." Hei Tong picked out another doll, this time it was a female. Happily, she smiled and said. "Guo Fan, these two dolls, should we purchase them?"

"Boss, I'm buying these two carvings." Guo Fan immediately turned around and said to that boss.

"Three Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stones." Said the old man unenthusiastically.

Three Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stones. Although it sounded very cheap, in reality it was merely two carvings. Had it been during normal times, Guo Fan would definitely not spend three Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stones in purchasing carvings that are almost completely useless.

"Here are three Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stones." Without any hesitation, Guo Fan handed over the payment.

Guo Fan turned around to look to Hei Tong. His face suddenly turned a bit red. "Tong... can I call you Tong Tong?"

"Ah...." Hei Tong opened her eyes wide as she looked at Guo Fan. After a short moment, she reacted. "Tong Tong, if you want to call me that then go ahead. Your mouth is grown on your face, I cannot control what you say." After disorderly mumbling for a bit, Hei Tong walked out of the store with the two sculptures and a reddened face.

"Yay!"

Guo Fan clenched his two fists. He was excited from the bottom of his

heart.

"Truly guileless. However, he's doing a bit better than how I was back then." Qin Yu was watching everything from beginning to end. "At the very least this Guo Fan dared to take the step forward. I, on the other hand, had spent all that time with Li'er and didn't dare to say a single sentence."

Just by seeing Guo Fan's expression from earlier, Qin Yu had grown fond of this simple and honest youth.

If this Guo Fan wanted to become Hei Tong's life companion, at the very least, Qin Yu believed that... he would definitely support him.

At this moment, Guo Fan still didn't know that there was a super expert paying attention to him. He was still very excited. His face had even grew a bit feverish. The current Hei Tong, on the other hand, was even more extreme. Her face was so red that it's comparable to that of an apple.

Guo Fan and Hei Tong walked on the street side by side. They were momentarily stunned as to what to say.

"Guo Fan, why aren't you talking?" Hei Tong suddenly spoke.

"I, I don't know what to say." At this moment, Guo Fan was feeling somewhat blank.

Hei Tong suddenly said. "Guo Fan, which street are we on now? How many turns have we made?"

Guo Fan looked to the surroundings and suddenly discovered... that it seemed like they were lost. Guo Fan who was overly excited earlier was in a completely floating and fleeting state. His brain was in a complete chaos. He was not looking at where they were going at all. The turns they made were also all done in random.

"Oh, that's right, I remembered." Guo Fan suddenly saw a building that was over a hundred floors tall. Upon seeing this signature building, Guo Fan immediately recalled where they were. After all, he had been in the Green Blue Star for quite a while now. "I am not certain about the name of this street. However, I do know about the directions."

Hei Tong also appeared to have regain her liveliness. “Guo Fan, can you tell me about your parents?”

“My father, he’s a servant in an restaurant on an ordinary planet of the Green Blue Galaxy. My father’s greatest wish is for me to attain the level of Demon King. If I were to become a Demon King, then I would become a big shot in the planet that we are from.”

Guo Fan’s gaze turned misty. He shook his head and said. “However, I do not wish to confine myself in a small planet. That’s why I came to the Green Blue Star. I have been striving my hardest in cultivating, giving it my all... I believe that there will definitely be a day where I achieve success.” Subconsciously, Guo Fan had clenched his right fist tightly.

Hei Tong raised her head to look at Guo Fang. Suddenly, she sensed that the current Guo Fan was somewhat different from the Guo Fan who was ordinarily simple and honest. However, the current Guo Fan was even more attractive to her.

“Guo Fan, do you have a goal?” Suddenly asked Hei Tong.

“Goal? I do not have a clear goal. I merely want strength, so that no one will be able to oppress me and my relatives. I merely want to live comfortably and happily with my relatives. However, I know that in a world like the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, one must possess sufficient strength in order to not get oppressed. Thus, I must strive my hardest.” Said Guo Fan resolutely.

“Foolish boy.”

Qin Yu smiled. He then raised his head and took a gulp of wine from his wine glass. “Live comfortably and happily; not being threatened and oppressed by others. Even if you were to reach Emperor level, there are still others that could threaten you. Although this kind of goal might look to be very easily obtainable, in reality.... even if you reach Emperor level, you still won’t have reached your goal.”

Seeing Guo Fan, Qin Yu remembered himself during the times in the Mortal Realm. The him from back then, wanted his relatives to live happily and not be threatened.

As he forged ahead, his current strength was already close to the level of ordinary level nine Immortal Emperor. However, he still has to strive harder.

"Foolish boy, I hope that you'll be able to live a more relaxed life than mine."

Everyone has their own path. Likewise, Guo Fan has his own path too.

Guo Fan continued to chat with Hei Tong. He was talking about his past, his friends, his relatives. Gradually... half a day passed.

"Guo Fan, I'm afraid that I can only stay on the Green Blue Star for a couple days. If it wasn't for my Eldest Uncle... then I reckon that I wouldn't even be able to come to the Green Blue Star at all." Said Hei Tong helplessly with her mouth bulged up.

Puzzled, Guo Fan said. "Could it be that your parents aren't even willing for you to come to the Green Blue Star?"

"Mn... my parents have an enemy. This enemy is very powerful. My parents are a bit weaker." Said Hei Tong helplessly. "However I know that my Eldest Uncle and them are very powerful right now. Soon, they would not have to fear that enemy anymore."

"I believe your Eldest Uncle and them would succeed." Guo Fan nodded.

"Eh? Young Lady, are you from our Eagle Clan?" Suddenly a voice sounded.

Guo Fan and Hei Tong simultaneously raised their head and looked over. What they saw was a black clothed youth smiling and walking over with two middle aged man. That black clothed youth carefully looked at Hei Tong. "Eagle Clan, furthermore a Divine Beast from the Eagle Clan. Uncles, this one should conform the requirement right?"

The two middle aged men both looked at Hei Tong with a expression as if they were inspecting goods. Soon after, one of the middle aged men nodded and said. "This woman conforms with the regulation."

"Ah! After so long, I've finally found one who is attractive." Said the

black clothed youth excitedly.

“What are you all doing?” Hei Tong opened her eyes wide and said angrily.

Guo Fan who stood to the side also sensed that something was amiss. However, he continued to stand beside Hei Tong. No matter what happens, he would not hide himself.

The black clothed youth said while beaming with smiles. “Young lady, I am Liu Qu of the Eagle Clan. My true form is that of a Cyan Flame Eagle, the High Level Divine Beast of our Eagle Clan. According to the rules of the clan, as a High Level Divine Beast, my life companion ought to be from our eagle clan. At the same time, she ought to be a Divine Beast. Only then would our descendents have a higher chance of being a Cyan Flame Eagle.”

“In your dreams!”

Hei Tong grew angry. She looked like an angry little lion. “You little scoundrel, you actually dared to act like so to this young lady. I will definitely make you regret it.”

“Little lady.” A middle aged man standing behind the black clothed youth said indifferently. “Young master Liu Qu is the next clan chief of our Eagle Clan. As an eagle clansman, you have a responsibility to devote yourself to our clan. As young master Liu Qu has chosen you, you must comply. This is your honor. If you were to resist... then the consequences of your action is not something that you are capable of bearing.”

Hei Tong cursed in rage. “Utter bullshit!”

“How truly bold and vigorous. Your angry appearance is truly adorable.” The black clothed youth appeared to be very happy.

Hei Tong’s angry appearance was indeed adorable. Qin Yu, Hou Fei and them had mentioned this before and Hei Tong was even happy about that. However, at this moment, Hei Tong was extremely angry.

“Tong Tong, you leave first.”

Guo Fan suddenly stood in front of Tong Tong. His gaze was determined like water. “Tong Tong is already my life’s companion. If you all want to snatch her, then you must first go through me.” At this moment, Guo Fan didn’t care about his life or death at all. At this moment, Guo Fan believed that he must stand forward.

“Go through you? Brat.” The black clothed youth appeared to have heard some kind of joke. “Are you sure you’re not stupid? You’re merely a level one Heavenly Demon, this young lady is even stronger than you. Do you know what level I am? Level one Demon Emperor! Do you know the strength of my two uncles? They’re both a lot stronger than me!”

Guo Fan’s heart shivered.

Three Emperor level experts. Emperor level used to be something that he felt eminent and unapproachable.

However now, Guo Fan, who was determined even in the face of death, didn’t move in the slightest.

Hei Tong, contrary to expectations, was not worried. She merely looked at the current Guo Fan. She was carefully looking at Guo Fan’s expression. It was as if she was planning to forever remember that expression in the bottom of her heart. “Big Brother Guo Fan, you are unable to obstruct them at all, why do you still try to obstruct them?”

“If I were to not do this, then after today, I would regret it for the rest of my life.” Guo Fan slightly raised his head. He stared at the three Emperor level experts in front of him. “They could kill me. However, they cannot make my heart surrender to them. Even if I am to die, I would look down upon them from the bottom of my heart.”

A determined light flashed pass Guo Fan’s eyes.

At this moment, the scene of his father entrusting the task upon him appeared in Guo Fan’s mind. His father was awaiting him with anticipation. However today... Guo Fan clenched his teeth, his gaze grew even more resolute.

“Attaboy, you have guts.” The black clothed youth smiled. “If you look

down on me then go ahead and do that, I'll just kill you right now and seize the girl that you like; what could do you about it?" The black clothed youth's gaze was filled with an indifferent disdain.

"Eldest Uncle, if you were to continue to watch passively from the sidelines and not come out, then I would ignore you from today on!" Suddenly Hei Tong shouted loudly.

Qin Yu who was watching from the restaurant was startled.

Huff!

A grave and stern man suddenly appeared before Hei Tong and Guo Fang. However, at this moment, this man had a slightly embarrassed expression on his face.

"Eldest Uncle, you finally decided to show up." Said Hei Tong with a bulged mouth. "These three people are too hateful."

Qin Yu took a glance at Guo Fan. "You're called Guo Fan? Mn, not bad; a pretty decent lad." Guo Fan felt that Qin Yu's amiable gaze was giving him a burst of warmth from the bottom of his heart. In this split second, he appeared to not be afraid of those three Emperor level experts at all.

"Who are you? You wish to step into the matters of our Eagle Clan?" Shouted the black clothed youth. He was giving off the aura of a person of high status.

"Eagle Clan? I don't even care about your clan chief Liu Tu, so why would I care about you three babies?" Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Guo Fan saw a scene that had made him stupefied.

Three blurs suddenly appeared before the three men. Soon after, the three blurs disappeared. Qin Yu returned back to where he was standing. It was as if he had never moved at all.

"Bang!" "Bang!" "Bang!"

The three men suddenly fell to the floor with a loud bang.

"What I hate the most is people forcing others. Especially forcing my relatives." With a wave of his sleeve, the three corpses turned to ash and

disappeared.

After reaching the seventh stage of the 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body,' one's entire body's bones were as strong as a Low Quality Divine Artifact. Qin Yu's entire body, regardless of whether it was his fists, feet, or fingers, they were all comparable to Divine Artifacts. Furthermore, they are Divine Artifacts that could restore themselves in an instant. Attacking with his strength, how could three Demon Emperors, with the strongest amongst them being a level five Demon Emperor, be able to escape alive?

"Little Tong, since that guy has died, it would become a bit troublesome for us to stay here. Let's go back." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

"Go back? Can't we wait a couple more days?" Hei Tong suddenly turned around to look at Guo Fan. Her gaze was filled with reluctance in parting.

Guo Fan was also reluctant to part.

"We cannot stay here any longer." Qin Yu did not fear the level eight Demon Emperor Liu Tu. However, he disliked trouble. Hearing Qin Yu saying that they cannot stay any longer so resolutely, both Hei Tong and Guo Fan's eyes were filled with a sense of loss and reluctance to part.

Qin Yu suddenly pointed at Guo Fan. "However, this fellow could follow us. If he were to stay here, then he'll definitely be killed when the Eagle Clan investigates."

"Yay, I knew that Eldest Uncle is the best." Excited, Hei Tong hugged Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled. "And who was it that said that she would ignore me from today on?"

"Eldest Uncle..." Hei Tong's face grew red. However, she still sneaked a peek at Guo Fan. Guo Fan's face was also filled with a happy expression. Only, he still sneaked a peek at Qin Yu. Earlier, the three Emperor level experts that he had thought to be eminent and unapproachable were killed in an instant. "I don't know when I would be as strong as Hei Tong's Eldest Uncle?!" Subconsciously, Guo Fan clenched his fists.

Chapter 38: Divine Tribulation

In the outskirts of the Green Blue Star's city.

"Big Brother Guo Fan, my Eldest Uncle is about to use Greater Teleportation. You just have to stand still." Hei Tong said to Guo Fan in a low voice.

Shocked, Guo Fan asked. "Could it be that we're not going through the Interstellar Transmission Array?"

Even ordinary Demon Emperors would rarely use Greater Teleportation to travel. After all, the gap between the distance one could travel with Greater Teleportation and Interstellar Conveying Array was too great.

"If we were to use the Interstellar Conveying Array, then with merely the time we stood in line, I would've already been able to bring the two of you back with me." Grabbing a person with each hand, Qin Yu directly executed the Greater Teleportation and disappeared with Hei Tong and Guo Fan.

Bringing two people with him, Qin Yu was unable to arrive on the Flowing Mist Star right away. He took a stop on a uninhabited planet. Then, with another Greater Teleportation, he brought Hei Tong and Guo Fan with him to the Flowing Mist Star.

Inside the guest room of the Pure Flow Mansion inside the Five Willows Palace.

Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Wu Lan and even Dong Xue were all carefully inspecting Guo Fan.

"Tsk tsk, never had I expected that. Little Tong, you little lass, how long has it been since you've been out yet you've already brought back with you a guy. I, your Second Uncle, still don't even have a partner yet." Ridiculed Hou Fei with his head stretched out as stared at Guo Fan and Hei Tong back and forth.

Hei Tong, with her cheeks puffed, would occasionally look at her elders in front of her before lowering her head down in embarrassment. As for

Guo Fan, he was somewhat reserved. He was able to sense that... the people in front of him, each and every one of them was an extraordinary expert.

"Big Brother Guo Fan, let me introduce you." Hei Tong pulled Guo Fan and brought him toward Wu Lan first. "Big Brother Guo Fan, this is Uncle Wu Lan. Uncle Wu Lan loves me the most. You can call him Uncle Wu Lan like me."

Wu Lan nodded as he smiled and laughed.

"Guo Fan paying his respect to Uncle Wu Lan." Guo Fan was very reserved. Although he wanted to act naturally, the group of people in front of him, albeit they were only standing there casually, were giving him an immense amount of mental pressure. After all, these people were all Emperor level experts. Furthermore, they were extremely powerful Emperor level experts.

Hei Tong then looked to Qin Yu. "This is my Eldest Uncle, you also know him. My Eldest Uncle is a very good person. Furthermore, his words are very useful."

"Guo Fan pays his respect to Eldest Uncle." Hearing what Hei Tong said, Guo Fan also understood that this Eldest Uncle's words are very useful amongst this group of people.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and then nodded.

"This is my Second Uncle, he's unrespectful toward his elders and always makes fun of me." Hei Tong creased her nose and said. Immediately, Hou Fei glared at her. The group of people in the guest room all started to laugh. Even Hei Yu whose expression wasn't that good the entire time had a smile on his face.

Hou Fei immediately opened his mouth and was about to speak.

"However, my Second Uncle plays with me the most. He also cares about me a lot from the bottom of his heart." Said Hei Tong sweetly. Only then did Hou Fei nod satisfiedly. He smiled and said. "Seems like you, girl, still know of my thoughts."

"Guo Fan pays his respect to Second Uncle." Said Guo Fan respectfully.

"Mn." Hou Fei nodded ostentatiously. Immediately after, he opened his eyes up wide and said. "Young man, listen carefully. If I were to find out that you've bullied Little Tong in the future, then I'll chop you into eight pieces." Fire-like radiance was being emitted from Hou Fei's wide open eyes. This caused Guo Fan to be startled.

Guo Fan merely nodded. At the same time, he took a glance at Hei Tong beside him.

"This is my master. You met her last time I was on the Green Blue Star." Hei Tong introduced Dong Xue. Immediately, Guo Fan saluted. Last time when Hei Tong went to the Green Blue Star with Dong Xue, Guo Fan had also gotten to know her when he got to know Hei Tong.

Hei Tong pulled Guo Fan's hand and brought him in front of Hei Tong and Bai Ling. Somewhat solemnly, she said. "They are my father and mother."

Guo Fan opened his mouth, he didn't know what to address them as.

Hei Yu frowned and humped coldly, causing Guo Fan to tremble in his heart.

Hei Yu regarded strength highly. However, this Guo Fan was merely an ordinary Demonic Beast. Hei Yu was even worried that... once he and his two brothers ascend to the Divine Realm, how could that Guo Fan be able to take care of his daughter? Seeing Guo Fan's current scared appearance, Hei Yu grew even more angry.

"Guo Fan, it's fine for you to call them uncle and aunty." Said Qin Yu as he smiled.

Guo Fan looked at Qin Yu with a thankful expression before immediately turning back toward Hei Yu and Bai Ling. Respectfully, he said. "Guo Fan pays his respect to uncle and aunty."

"Good. Good." Bai Ling was very happy. Hei Yu merely lightly nodded.

Afterwards, a banquet was held in the Pure Flow Mansion. Guo Fan

henceforth became a person of the Five Willows Palace. The Five Willows Palace could be considered as the local tyrant of the Flowing Mist Star. No matter how enormous the power of the Eagle Clan was, the instant their power spread to the Flowing Mist Star, they would become unable to identify Guo Fan's status.

In the banquet.

Qin Yu, Hei Yu and Hou Fei walked out from the guest room.

"Xiao Hei, it seemed like you don't really like this Guo Fan." Qin Yu was able to tell that Hei Yu didn't like Guo Fan.

Hei Yu said indifferently. "Since Little Tong likes this foolish boy, there's nothing I can do about it. It's just that this Guo Fan's aptitude is truly ordinary. If we were to talk about the cultivation speed, then all three of us brothers are exceptional. However this Guo Fan.... I could never imagine him being able to protect Little Tong in the future."

"Don't think about it too much. Everyone has their own fate. While innate talent is important, one's effort is even more important. How would you be able to know, how much Guo Fan will be able to accomplish in the future? Furthermore, what's most important is the fact that Little Tong likes him." Said Qin Yu while easing Hei Yu's anxiety.

Upon seeing Hei Yu's expression, Qin Yu knew that Hei Yu didn't agree with him. Immediately, he switched the topic. "Xiao Hei, this time around on the Green Blue Star, I killed three Demon Emperors of the Eagle Clan. One of them is even a High Level Divine Beast, the Cyan Flame Eagle. I estimate that this Eagle Clan won't let the matter be."

"Eagle Clan?" Hei Yu and Hou Fei were slightly startled. However, their expression remained unconcerned.

Now, in the entire Bird Clan, there was only the Peng Demon Emperor that would cause the three brothers to be careful.

"I am saying all this so that you two can take note of it. I will immediately order Dong Xue to take note of any foreigner on the Flowing Mist Star. After all, it is better to avoid unnecessary trouble." Qin Yu also

did not care much about it in his heart.

Inside the core planet of the Bird Clan, the Black Crow Star's Imperial Palace.

Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan was current drinking and chatting with his two level eight Demon Emperor subordinates Ao Ku and Liu Tu.

Liu Tu suddenly took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. After a moment, Liu Tu's brows creased. He immediately stood up and said respectfully to the Peng Demon Emperor. "Your Majesty, something has happened in this subordinate's clan. Currently, I am requesting to be allowed to return to my clan to settle the matter."

"What grand matter is it? It shouldn't be too late for you to leave after we finish drinking." Said Ao Ku while smiling.

The Peng Demon Emperor's gaze landed on Liu Tu. "What major matter has happened?"

Liu Tu immediately replied respectfully. "A couple days ago, my clan's future clan chief as well as two Demon Emperors were killed by a mysterious expert on the Green Blue Star."

"Mysterious expert?" Said the Peng Demon Emperor disdainfully. "The next clan chief of your Eagle Clan, I remember he seemed to be a level one Demon Emperor? How strong were the other two Demon Emperors? I reckon that the person who killed them possessed merely an ordinary level of strength."

Liu Tu replied respectfully. "Toward Your Majesty, that mysterious expert's strength was naturally only ordinary. However, that person killed the future clan chief of my clan. As the current clan chief, I must take care of this mysterious expert."

"Leave after you finish drinking." Said the Peng Demon Emperor indifferently,without any tolerance.

"Yes." Liu Tu didn't dare to say anymore.

This drinking session was determined to be unable to continue on

peacefully. After drinking another two cups, the Peng Demon Emperor picked up a Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

"Zong Yan, it's been a while since we contacted each other." That message caused the Peng Demon Emperor to stop drinking completely. That's because the man who sent that transmission was an expert that even the Peng Demon Emperor cannot see through... it was the expert known as Eternal, the Cyan Emperor.

"Brother Chi Qing, what matter might you have in finding me?" The Peng Demon Emperor was still courtesy toward the Cyan Emperor.

The Cyan Emperor transmitted. "I do have a matter for which I was searching for you... to be honest, in about a year's time, I will be undergoing the Divine Tribulation."

"Undergoing the Divine Tribulation?" The Peng Demon Emperor's heart jumped.

"That's right. I have decided to invite all my friends from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to attend my Divine Tribulation. I contacted you because I want to inform you to come and attend my Divine Tribulation. Zong Yan, are you interested in watching me undergo the Divine Tribulation?" The tone of the Cyan Emperor's transmission seemed to be very relaxed.

A beam of light flashed passed the Peng Demon Emperor's eyes. "Of course I'll be interested. Brother Chi Qing's Divine Tribulation, since you've invited me, how could I not show up?"

Usually, when people undergo Divine Tribulation, they would not tell others of where they'll be taking on the Divine Tribulation in order to prevent being disturbed by others. However, the Cyan Emperor instead was inviting people. That was something that's more strange. It's just that toward people like the Peng Demon Emperor, it was beneficial for them to watch a Divine Tribulation. Thus, he would naturally not miss this opportunity.

"Good. I estimate that my Divine Tribulation would arrive after a year. As for the exact time, I am still uncertain right now. I have already

decided upon the location where I'll be undergoing the Divine Tribulation, it'll be on an uninhabited planet on the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy of the Immortal Realm's Plate Roe Star Field... the Ridge Peak Star. You merely have to arrive to the Jade Wave Star and my subordinate will naturally guide you to the Ridge Peak Star when the time comes." The Cyan Emperor declared the details of the location and timing.

The Peng Demon Emperor responded via transmission. "Good, I will certainly be there when the time comes."

"Zong Yan, you can also spread this information out. As long as they are able to arrive on the Ridge Peak Star during the time of my Divine Tribulation, then each and every one of them may attend my Divine Tribulation." Said the Cyan Emperor. Soon after, the Peng Demon Emperor and the Cyan Emperor cut off their transmission. However, the transmission from this time caused the Peng Demon Emperor to be confused.

Inside the Bird Clan's Imperial Palace.

The Peng Demon Emperor was thinking hard with creased brows.

"Your Majesty..." Ao Ku called with a low voice. Ao Ku and Liu Tu were both confused as to what the Peng Demon Emperor were thinking.

The Peng Demon Emperor lifted his head up. He looked to Ao Ku and Liu Tu. "Liu Tu, Ao Ku, let me ask the two of you, if the Cyan Emperor were to undergo the Divine Tribulation, why would he invite everyone from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm? Undergoing the Divine Tribulation is a major event, is he not afraid of others stirring up trouble for him?"

"Your Majesty, did you say the Cyan Emperor is about to undergo the Divine Tribulation?" Both Ao Ku and Liu Tu were astonished.

In their minds, they had still thought that the mysterious Immortal Emperor, the Cyan Emperor, was still a level eight Immortal Emperor. Who would've expect that he was about to undergo the Divine Tribulation.

“That’s right, Chi Qing is about to undergo the Divine Tribulation. Furthermore, he invited a countless number of people, from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, to attend his Divine Tribulation. Say, what do you think this Chi Qing has got up his sleeve?” The Peng Demon Emperor was pondering with his brows creased.

[TL: Chinese phrase that the Peng Demon Emperor used was → ‘What kind of medicine do you think this Chi Qing is selling in his gourd?’]

Liu Tu suddenly spoke. “For the Cyan Emperor to dare do such a thing, it signifies that… he is certain that he’ll be able to pass the Divine Tribulation and he isn’t worried that others will cause problems for him.” Ao Ku also nodded his head in approval. “That old fox Cyan Emperor, he’s extremely secretive. For him to have cultivated all these years, he most definitely has a few special tricks up his sleeve.”

The Peng Demon Emperor nodded and laughed coldly. “Back when I was still a child, this Chi Qing was already one of the hegemons of the Immortal Realm. However now, Chi Qing is no longer in any limelight. For him to suddenly invite countless people to watch him undergo the Divine Tribulation, I shall see what kind of powerful trick this Chi Qing has in his sleeve for him to be so confident in passing the Divine Tribulation.”

Not only the Peng Demon Emperor. On this date, the Immortal Realm’s Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor and the newly emerged Flame Emperor, the Devil Realm’s Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor and Asura Devil Emperor and the Demon Realm’s big shots of the Bird Clan, Dragon Clan and Beast Clan all received the Cyan Emperor’s transmission.

The content of his transmission was very simple. He was merely inviting a bunch of people to watch his Divine Tribulation.

Furthermore, when the Cyan Emperor was sending his transmissions, he also informed those he sent the transmissions to… that they could spread the news of his Divine Tribulation so that even more people could go and attend it. No matter who it was, as long as they could arrive there at the time, then they would be allowed to attend his Divine Tribulation.

Such a large scale invitation of experts of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to attend the Divine Tribulation, such a thing was extremely rare in the history of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Of course, the majority of the people who have done such a thing in history were mostly one of the Three Emperors of the Demon Realm. Not a single Immortal Emperor of the Immortal Realm dared to do such a thing.

Qin Yu who was on the Flowing Mist Star had likewise received the Cyan Emperor's transmission.

In his transmission, the Cyan Emperor even praised Qin Yu. He praised how Qin Yu was actually able to kill the level eight Demon Emperor Bai Feng all by himself. This signified that Qin Yu had, at the very least, become one of the peak experts of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Only a small number of people could slightly suppress Qin Yu.

Flowing Mist Star. Inside the Clear Flow Mansion of the Five Willows Palace.

"Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, you two are to prepare yourselves. In a couple more days, we'll be setting off. This time, the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation is also a good opportunity for us. Let's watch how the Divine Tribulation is first, it would help us prepare ourselves in the future." Said Qin Yu directly.

"Divine Tribulation, we must most certainly check it out." Hou Fei was somewhat excited.

Hei Yu muttered. "Big brother, how many of us are going this time? The Immortal Realm is located awfully far from the Flowing Mist Star; if we were to go, it would take us quite some time to return."

"The three of us. Wu Lan and Bai Ling could follow us too. As for Guo Fan and Little Tong, they'll be staying in the Five Willows Palace. With Dong Xue taking care of them and adding on the fact that this Flowing Mist Star could be considered as being under our rule, other people could not find them so they should be very safe." Qin Yu thought for a moment and then said.

Hei Yu and Hou Fei also nodded in approval.

Suddenly, Qin Yu flipped his hand around and took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl.

“Qin Yu, have you also received the Cyan Emperor’s transmission?” This transmission was sent from the prince of the Dragon Clan, Ao Wuming.

“Yes, I’ve received that too.” Qin Yu replied.

“Qin Yu, you must definitely go this time around. A public Divine Tribulation, it would definitely attract a great amount of experts. Not only would Granny Yin Hua, Emperor Ni and them go, some true hidden experts might also appear. Those hidden experts do not care about reputations but instead care greatly about the Divine Tribulation. This occasion is certain to be huge.” Ao Wuming appeared to be somewhat excited.

“True hidden experts?” Qin Yu also started to look forward to it.

Exactly how many hidden experts were there in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm? Unless he truly met them, he would never know about them.

Chapter 39: The Gathering on the Ridge Peak Star

Two days later.

“Dong Xue, in the period of time that we’ll be away, Little Tong and Guo Fan are not allowed to leave the Flowing Mist Star; they are to continue to stay within the Five Willows Palace and train.” Qin Yu entrusted the task to Dong Xue.

“Yes, Master.” Said Dong Xue respectfully.

Seeing how serious Qin Yu was, Hei Tong and Guo Fan didn’t dare utter a word. Hei Tong already knew that her own Eldest Uncle was usually very good to her. However, when he gets serious, he’s extremely strict.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, you can both go into the Jiang Lan’s Realm first. I’ll let you out when we reach the Immortal Realm. This Demon Realm is still not safe enough.” Qin Yu turned around and said.

Qin Yu was certain that the Peng Demon Emperor had never relaxed his hunt for Qin Yu and his brothers. With the strength of the Peng Demon Emperor’s subordinates, it was simply impossible for them to see through Qin Yu and them. Thus, there’s a eight or nine out of ten chance that the Peng Demon Emperor had his subordinates pay attention to three extremely powerful males.

Should the three of them set off together, there was a danger of being discovered. However, if Qin Yu were to set off by himself, then he would be definitely safe. After all, with his current Soul Realm’s level, even if the Peng Demon Emperor were to appear before him, he would be unable to discover his strength.

“Big brother, we know. Furthermore, this Mixed Hair Bird is eager to stay with Bai Ling.” Said Hou Fei while laughing.

Hei Yu could only helplessly smile.

Soon after, Hou Fei and Hei Yu entered the Jiang Lan’s Realm whereas

Qin Yu started using Greater Teleportation, proceeding toward the Immortal Realm at a frightening speed.

The Immortal Realm was very wide. In the Demon Realm, all three territories, the Beast Clan's territory, Dragon Clan's territory and the Bird Clan's territory, all possessed regions bordering the Immortal Realm. Amongst them, the Beast Clan's territory bordered the most of the Immortal Realm and the Bird Clan's territory bordered the least.

There were two paths to reach the Immortal Realm from the Bird Clan's territory.

The first path was very close, crossing over the Dark Star Realm and entering the Immortal Realm.

The current Qin Yu was still not completely confident in entering the Dark Star Realm. Thus, he chose the second path... to proceed to the southeast end of the Bird Clan's territory and use the Interstellar Conveying Array on the bordering planet.

After spending ten days, Qin Yu casually arrived at the bordering planet.

"There are quite a lot of experts." Immediately after he arrived on the bordering planet, Qin Yu spread out his Immortal Awareness and discovered that there were actually ten Emperor level experts on this sole planet of the Bird Clan's territory that led to the Immortal Realm. The number was truly astonishing. These Emperor level experts appeared to be from the same group and were about to pass through the Interstellar Conveying Array together.

"I suspect they're also planning to watch the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation." With a movement of his foot, Qin Yu arrived by the Interstellar Conveying Array.

The exact number of Demon Emperors... eight, eight Demon Emperors were chatting with each other and laughing.

"This Eagle Clan's strength is truly large." Qin Yu gasped with admiration in his heart. All these eight Demon Emperors in front of him were from the Eagle Clan. Who knows how many Demon Emperors there

are in total in the Eagle Clan? As the second strongest power in the Bird Clan, their reputation was well deserved.

In reality, Qin Yu was not very knowledgeable about the Bird Clan.

Although the Peng Clan is the most powerful in the Bird Clan, their numbers are greatly inferior to the Eagle Clan. It's just that the Peng Clan possessed two types of Super Divine Beasts and also a lot of experts, that's why their power eclipses that of the Eagle Clan's. As for the Eagle Clan, their strongest is only a High Level Divine Beast. However, their numbers are great.

"Big brother, that man behind us seems to be very powerful. I am unable to see through him, can you?"

"Mn? Where did this expert come from? I can't see through him either."

"Then he's at the very least a level seven Demon Emperor! I reckon he's a certain hidden expert from our Bird Clan. Clan Chief has mentioned before, that once the information about the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation spreads out, it will definitely attract a large number of hidden experts. Hidden experts... they are usually hidden from view but would show up when they have the opportunity to see others undergoing the Divine Tribulation."

"Stop looking at him, who knows how powerful he is. If you were to offend him, then we brothers might all lose our lives here."

The eight Demon Emperors were talking with each other through Demon Awareness. Finally, they came to a common understanding and decided to pretend to not notice Qin Yu. Following the rules, the eight of them entered the Interstellar Conveying Array and were then transported to the Immortal Realm.

Afterwards, Qin Yu paid the fees for the Interstellar Conveying Array and also stepped into one.

After a flash of light, Qin Yu was transported from the Bird Clan's territory to a bordering planet in the Immortal Realm.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were flying beside each other in the sky,

watching the ground.

"Immortal Realm, this is Immortal Realm. I've never come to the Immortal Realm before." Gasped Hei Yu in admiration. Hou Fei also took a deep breath, he nodded and said. "I've never been here either."

Qin Yu recalled the past. "I still remember when I journeyed to the Devil Realm from the Immortal Realm. That time, I was being chased by Emperor Yu and ended up only being able to hide myself in the Jiang Lan's Realm. Finally, after bitterly training, I managed to open the third layer of the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas, and then defeated Emperor Yu and his men. If I were to fight Emperor Yu again now, then I wouldn't fear him in the slightest." Qin Yu was filled with confidence.

His 'Nine Steps Dark Gold Body' had reached the seventh stage.

Qin Yu was definitely able to match up against the level eight Immortal Emperor level Emperor Yu from back then. Adding on Qin Yu's astonishing recovery ability, even the current level nine Immortal Emperor level Emperor Yu, Qin Yu was also able to compete against him.

"Gaga, big brother, if we were to meet Emperor Yu and them again, then with us three brothers together, we would crush them to pieces." Hou Fei's words contained within it a tyrannical aura.

Qin Yu slightly smiled. If Qin Yu and his brothers were to join hands, then they certainly would not be afraid of Emperor Yu and his wife.

The Matchless Great Sword was still able cut into his body. However, unlike before, it was not going to be able to pierce through his body so easily.

"Furthermore, the current Black Hole has become even more stable. Collapsing it is now much harder." Qin Yu was very confident in his own cultivation technique.

The Nascent Souls that others had are very weak. However, his own Black Hole was able to easily swallow other people's sword energy. It was extremely stable.

"Let's go. We three brothers shall take a nice stroll across the Immortal

Realm. Hopefully Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor won't not discover us. If they were to discover us... then we three brothers would give them a nice trampling." Laughed Qin Yu.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu's eyes also shined.

Soon after, the three brothers arrogantly traveled about in the Immortal Realm. They were not in a rush to get to the Angelica Dahurica Galaxy's Ridge Peak Star. Although the date of the Divine Tribulation was not precise, it would roughly be in about a year. It was definitely possible for Qin Yu and his brothers to play around for half a year before going over.

Hiding their strength, the three brothers proceeded to wander the Immortal Realm. They ran into quite a few people who overestimated their capabilities; easily, the three brothers defeated them. Against the people they met, they might either give them a small punishment or restrict their power. Against the few hateful scum they met, they killed them directly.

They lived their lives free and leisurely. There was even a sense of chivalry.

The three brothers willfully ate and drank around the different places of the Immortal Realm. They enjoyed the peculiar sceneries of the Immortal Realm. Although it was merely half a year, the days were a lot more enjoyable, compared to the thousand years that they had spent before.

Angelica Dahurica Galaxy. Jade Wave Star.

After a burst of light, Qin Yu and his two brothers arrived on the Jade Wave Star. Compared to before, the three brothers, who had enjoyed traveling around the Immortal Realm, were a lot more cheerful.

"Jade Wave Star." Qin Yu gazed his surroundings. He started to remember the time when he left the Jade Wave Star and immediately met with the unfortunate fate of being surrounded by Emperor Yu. "I suspect that the Cyan Emperor was related to me being surrounded by Emperor Yu's men last time around." Qin Yu understood it very well in his heart. Merely, he didn't want to have another enemy. Furthermore, after knowing the Cyan Emperor, he thought that the Cyan Emperor was still a

pretty decent person.

"Three seniors, may I ask if you three came to watch His Majesty's Divine Tribulation?" A man wearing a standard battle armor walked over.

"Precisely." Qin Yu nodded. "May I ask where that Ridge Peak Star is at?"

That man wearing the standard battle armor smiled. "His Majesty has already set up his arrangements. Over there are three newly constructed Conveying Arrays. Those three Conveying Arrays lead to the Ride Peak Star. The three seniors could take those Conveying Arrays. As for the expense of using them, it is a single Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stone."

"A single?" Qin Yu was shocked.

No matter how close the place was, it would cost at the very least two Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stones. That was because one stone was the cost of using the Interstellar Conveying Array whereas the other one was the profit taken by the controller of the planet.

"That's correct. His Majesty has set the fee to be a single Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stone. It is merely a formality. His Majesty would not care about the mere cost of using the Conveying Arrays." The man wearing the battle armor had an expression of admiration in his eyes.

In the Immortal Realm, the Cyan Emperor's prestige was extremely high. After all, the best refining stone is time. After laughing proudly through the Immortal Realm for such a long time, the Cyan Emperor's status and strength was unquestionable. The number of people who worshipped him, was also enormous.

"This Cyan Emperor is certainly someone. Worthy of admiration, worthy of admiration." From merely the charge of one Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stone, Hou Fei grew to admire the Cyan Emperor that he had never seen before.

After handing over a single Low Quality Elemental Spirit Stone.

Qin Yu and his two brothers stepped into one of the Interstellar Conveying Arrays. After the flash of light, the three brothers departed

from the Jade Wave Star and arrived on the Ridge Peak Star.

Ridge Peak Star.

This planet was originally an uninhabited and nameless planet. The name 'Ridge Peak Star', was something that the Cyan Emperor had given it recently. However, ever since the Cyan Emperor decided that he would be undergoing the Divine Tribulation here, the Ridge Peak Star was determined to be a place that would no longer be obscure and unknown.

Ridge Peak Star, the reason why it's named 'Ridge Peak' was because there were a lot of high mountains on this planet. The majority of the high mountains were scarlet red, white and gray.

"Three seniors." Immediately after Qin Yu and his brothers stepped out from the Interstellar Conveying Array, a woman greeted them respectfully. "As the three seniors are Emperor level experts, you could follow this humble self to the First District to watch his Majesty undergo the Divine Tribulation."

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu took a glance at each other and started to smile.

This Cyan Emperor's arrangements were truly good.

"You can lead us then." Said Qin Yu with a smile. Soon after, the three brothers followed behind the woman and rapidly flew toward the north.

There were a lot of people on the Ridge Peak Star. In the air, Qin Yu merely used his Immortal Awareness to cover a section of the planet and immediately discovered millions of cultivators. Almost all of these cultivators were Immortals. The number of Devils and Demons amongst them were very few.

"To rush to the Ridge Peak Star in a year's time from the Devil or Demon Realm, how could ordinary people be able to do that?" Qin Yu understood that the reason why there were so many Immortals here, was because of the favorable location of the Ridge Peak Star.

Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that the Ridge Peak Star was set up like an extremely vast barrier. The outermost layer was where the Heavenly

Immortal level experts stayed. The middle layer was where the Golden Immortal level experts stayed. The innermost layer, the so called 'First District,' was where the Emperor level experts stayed.

In the outermost and middle layers, the Cyan Emperor did not have his men establish any dwellings. All those dwellings were constructed by the Immortals themselves. As for the First District, there were numerous courtyard mansions. They were specially established by the Cyan Emperor's men.

Following the woman, Qin Yu and his brothers descended by the entrance of the First District. "Seniors can enter. There will be people inside who will arrange where seniors will live."

Qin Yu and his brothers nodded and then walked past the entrance of the First District.

By the entrance were four Immortal Emperors. The leader amongst them was an old acquaintance of Qin Yu.... the fourth disciple of the Cyan Emperor, Immortal Emperor Song Shi. It was the youth that Qin Yu had came to know on the Crescent Moon Bay.

"Cultivation brother Song Shi." Shouted Qin Yu with a smile.

Immortal Emperor Song Shi who was currently talking with someone turned his head around. Qin Yu had already resumed his true appearance. Surprised, Song Shi said. "Qin Yu, you've come? I suspect these two are the two brothers that you've been trying to find?"

"That's right, this is my second brother Hou Fei and this is my third brother Hei Yu." Said Qin Yu magnanimously.

"Oh... Hou Fei, Hei Yu. I've already heard about the strength of you three brothers. The future Great Ape Emperor and a man whom the Peng Demon Emperor wanted to kill. You brothers are truly amazing. Even Demon Emperor Bai Feng was killed by you all." Said Immortal Emperor Song Shi with a smile.

Hou Fei spoke out and said. "Hey, did that Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor come yet?"

"No, they're still not here. Even the Peng Demon Emperor isn't here. I reckon they'll be here in a couple more days. However, there are already several hundreds of Emperor level experts inside the First District now. There are even some extremely powerful hidden experts." Gasped Immortal Emperor Song Shi.

Qin Yu and his brothers were shocked.

Several hundreds of Emperor level experts, it was truly astonishing. In the past, the most they had seen at the same time, were only several tens of Emperor level experts.

"Qin Yu, come, I've already prepared your residence. It's next to Granny Yin Hua and them." Said Immortal Emperor Song Shi with a smile.

"Granny Yin Hua also came?" Qin Yu started to chat with Immortal Emperor Song Shi.

"That's right, Emperor Ni has also arrived. Qin Yu, I recently discovered something... it actually turns out that the strongest people in the Devil Realm weren't the Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor and the Asura Devil Emperor. There were actually even more powerful experts. I've already came across two of them." Said the Immortal Emperor Song Shi mysteriously.

"Oh?" Qin Yu was prepared to meet a lot of hidden experts this time around.

"The Hidden Emperor as well as the Black and White Dual Emperors have also arrived. There's also the Hidden Emperor's granddaughter." Said the Immortal Emperor Song Shi with a smile. "Senior Hidden Emperor was actually very interested in my master's Divine Tribulation."

Qin Yu also smiled.

How could he not be interested? The Hidden Emperor was also someone who was about to undergo the Divine Tribulation.

"Unfortunately, that boy Emperor Yu still hasn't shown up." Muttered Hou Fei resentfully. Hearing that, Qin Yu was unable to refrain from smiling. Before they arrived, Hou Fei had already said that he was going

to teach that Emperor Yu a lesson.

"Ahead is the residence of Granny Yin Hua..." Right when Immortal Emperor Song Shi had finished only half of his sentence, he frowned and took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. Soon after, he smiled to Qin Yu and said. "You all have arrived at the right timing. Just a moment ago, the guards on the Jade Wave Star had sent a transmission over saying that Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor have arrived. I will have to go and personally greet them."

"Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor have arrived?"

A sharp ray of light flashed through Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu's eyes simultaneously.

Chapter 40: Fighting Head On

Ridge Peak Star, the uninhabited and nameless planet, has now risen to fame. At the same time, a large number of experts have gathered here. There was also a frightening amount of Demon Emperors, Immortal Emperors and Devil Emperors gathered here. The level two or three Immortal Emperors that used to proclaim themselves hegemons in galaxies have all grown very well behaved here. None of them dared to act slightly arrogant.

The First District, it was the district of Emperor level experts.

At this moment, Qin Yu and his two brothers were with Immortal Emperor Song Shi. Upon seeing the expression on Qin Yu and his brothers, Immortal Emperor Song Shi felt a bit of helplessness in his heart. Immediately, he advised. “Brother Qin Yu, could you all please help me? This time around, my master is undergoing the Divine Tribulation; he too would not want people to cause trouble here. I know that you have desire for vengeance against that Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor, but is it possible for you to settle those matters after my master finishes his Divine Tribulation?”

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu took a glance at each other. The three brothers have already come to a decision.

“It’ll be too much of a disturbance to do it here, let’s do it later.” Qin Yu made his decision.

Qin Yu also knew about when to advance and when to retreat. Amongst the several hundreds of Emperor level experts here, there were certainly over ten level nine Immortal Emperor level experts. If they were to attack Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor here, it would become very problematic.

“Brother Qin Yu, thank you very much. Granny Yin Hua has already come out. She’s with Emperor Ni. Brother Qin Yu could go ahead and meet Granny Yin Hua and them first. Your residence is that courtyard mansion to the right of Granny Yin Hua’s. I have already prepared it for you all. Well then... I’ll be leaving first to receive Emperor Yu and Mystic

Emperor now." Immortal Emperor Song Shi cupped his hands in appreciation before immediately leaving.

Usually, big shots such as Emperor Yu, Flame Emperor, Blood Devil Emperor and so on, were all people that Immortal Emperor Song Shi would personally receive.

Song Shi, a personal disciple of the Cyan Emperor, was a level seven Immortal Emperor. For him to personally receive them meant that the Cyan Emperor were giving them enough face.

"Sigh." Hou Fei curled his lips and scolded. "And here I was planning to use this opportunity to teach Emperor Yu and that Mystic Emperor a lesson. It'll be hard for such an opportunity to come by again after they assemble together with the Peng Demon Emperor."

Hei Yu nodded in agreement.

Qin Yu lightly smiled. "Who cares if they are working together. The experts here are from all over the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Even Great Ape Emperor and them have shown up. Even if the Peng Demon Emperor wanted to attack us, he would still not dare to do it here."

"When we wait till they separate... the Peng Demon Emperor's speed is too fast, he'll be very hard to handle. Thus, if we were to encounter him then we'll just escape from him directly. As for Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor, we could fight against them instead." Qin Yu was currently very confident.

With the increase in strength that Qin Yu and his brothers have attained, even if they weren't a match for the Peng Demon Emperor, they still have the means to escape with their lives. Qin Yu did not believe that running away was a sign of incompetence. On the contrary... he loved to watch the scene of others being unable to catch him and growing irritable and angry.

"Granny Yin Hua is looking over, let's go greet her." Said Qin Yu via voice transmission.

Afterwards, Qin Yu and his brothers followed the bluestone path and

walked toward Granny Yin Hua and Emperor Ni. With Qin Yu's current strength, he was capable of seeing through even a level nine Immortal Emperor.

However, no matter what, he was unable to see through Granny Yin Hua.

Granny Yin Hua's appearance was very amiable. She was giving off a sense of closeness. As for the level nine Demon Emperor, Emperor Ni, her appearance was very seductive. At the same time, she was radiating a grandeur that come from the bones.

"Granny Yin Hua, this Qin Yu's cultivation speed is truly fast. Currently, even I am only able to sense his strength through some difficulty." Praised Emperor Ni.

Granny Yin Hua smiled so hard that her eyes turned into a line. She nodded and said. "He's pretty good. However, this kid still has to strive harder."

"Granny, Senior Emperor Ni." Qin Yu finally arrived in front of Granny Yin Hua. Immediately, he greeted them respectfully.

While smiling, Granny Yin Hua's gaze swept past Hou Fei and Hei Yu. She kindly said. "Oh Qin Yu, those two young men beside you ought to be the two brothers that you've been seeking right?"

"That's right. Granny, this is my second brother Hou Fei and this is my third brother Hei Yu." Qin Yu turned around to look toward Hou Fei and Hei Yu. "Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, greet Granny."

Hou Fei laughed and casually cupped his hand and said. "Junior Hou Fei greets Granny Yin Hua and Senior Emperor Ni."

"Junior Hei Yu greets the two seniors." Hei Yu did not smile at all,. instead he had an icy-cold appearance.

Emperor Ni was dressed in a long gown. From afar, she appeared like a blazing flame. As Emperor Ni looked at Hou Fei and Hei Yu, her eyes started to shine. "Qin Yu, these two brothers of yours are pretty strong too. Fiery Eyed Water Ape and a level seven Demon Emperor. On top of

that, possessing the Stick Techniques of the Monkey and Ape Clan, I reckon that his strength is comparable to that of a level nine Immortal Emperor. This Hei Yu, he was chased by the Peng Demon Emperor to the utter extreme, I suspect he's also not someone ordinary."

"He's ordinary, ordinary. Merely the third amongst the three brothers." Hou Fei laughed with a gaga sound.

"Truly a crafty monkey." Granny Yin Hua smiled and said.

At this moment Qin Yu suddenly sensed something and turned around....

Emperor Yu and his wife the Mystic Emperor were walking over side by side. At the same time, the Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi was even chatting and laughing with Immortal Emperor Song Shi. And at this moment, Emperor Yu and his wife also noticed Qin Yu and his brothers. A sharp cold gaze burst forth from Emperor Yu's eyes.

Qin Yu's mind moved. "Seemed like this Emperor Yu still bears grudges toward me. Furthermore, his hatred is deep to the bone."

"Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, let's go greet our good friend." Said Qin Yu with a smile. Upon hearing such, Hou Fei and Hei Yu also displayed an evil smile on their face.

Qin Yu and his brothers walked side by side to Emperor Yu.

The bluestone road was not wide. It was merely three meters wide. With the three brothers walking next to each other, they completely occupied the road.

Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor had stopped.

Qin Yu and his two brothers as a group and Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor as a group, these two groups stood approximately ten meters from each other. To them, a distance of ten meters were completely negligible. The people of the two groups were radiating an extremely sharp aura toward each other.

"Qin Yu, you've become a level nine Immortal Emperor?" Emperor Yu's

expression suddenly changed slightly. He discovered that he was only able to faintly sense Qin Yu's strength. It was as if Qin Yu's soul realm's level was about the same as his own.

"Level nine Immortal Emperor? I guess so." Said Qin Yu as he looked at Emperor Yu.

If Emperor Yu believed it to be such, Qin Yu would also not deny it.

"How is that possible? Back then, on the Reef Yellow Star, you were only a level one Immortal Emperor and had only just opened the Ten Thousand Beast Atlas's third layer. From then till now... it's been only several hundreds of years. You...." Emperor Yu's complexion grew a bit pale.

Reaching level nine Immortal Emperor level in less than a thousand years, it was truly a frightening matter.

Qin Yu merely smiled.

Qin Yu did not say anything. He decided to let Emperor Yu's imagination run wild. As Emperor Yu's soul realm's level was about the same as Qin Yu's, he was unable to clearly see through Qin Yu's strength. That was the reason why he made such a speculation.

"Hey, you're Emperor Yu?" Hou Fei stared at Emperor Yu fiercely.

"Fiery Eyed Water Ape, you're that Qin Yu's second brother 'Hou Fei?' That Hou Fei that ascended less than a thousand years ago? How could this be?!" Emperor Yu's pupils shrunk. The current Emperor Yu's mind had been thrown in chaos. "What exactly is happening? This Hou Fei only ascended less than a thousand years ago, how did he already reach level seven Demon Emperor? A level seven Demon Emperor Super Divine Beast and also possessing the Battle Comprehension of the Monkey and Ape Clan, I suspect that when compared with me, he'll not be much inferior!"

Emperor Yu looked to Hei Yu. "You are Qin Yu's third brother Hei Yu?"

"That's right, my strength is a bit weaker compared to my big brother and Monkey." Said Hei Yu coldly.

Weaker, although a level six Demon Emperor Variation Super Divine

Beast appeared not to be extremely powerful, Hei Yu have ascended to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm about a thousand years ago. How could Emperor Yu possibly suspect that there was such an abnormal Divine Artifact like the Jiang Lan's Realm?

Emperor Yu came to realize completely.

At this moment, Emperor Yu understood one thing... against him and his wife, Qin Yu and his brothers would not fear them in the slightest. Instead, they would rush forth and fight against them.

"That time, because of the protection from the Dragon Emperor, we did not manage to kill this Qin Yu. Who would've expected that he would actually have reached such a level. If we want to kill him in the future... it'll be extremely hard." Emperor Yu's brows were so creased that they connected into a unibrow.

"Brother Feng Yu, although it's hard for us to kill them, isn't it also hard for them to handle us?" Xuan Xi comforted Emperor Yu.

"Mystic Emperor, unexpectedly, you've reached level nine Immortal Emperor level now. Your speed is truly fast." Said Qin Yu with an appearance as if he was in awe.

Xuan Xi had indeed reached level nine Immortal Emperor. She had been cultivating and training along with Emperor Yu. In the special state of cultivating together, she was able to clearly sense the comprehension Emperor Yu had toward the cosmic space. Thus, she was able to break through level eight Immortal Emperor level and reach level nine Immortal Emperor level at a very fast pace.

So what if there are two level nine Immortal Emperors?

If Qin Yu and Hou Fei each took care of one, and then with Hei Yu mounting sneak attacks? It'll still be very easy for them to handle Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor.

"My speed in reaching level nine Immortal Emperor is fast? No matter how fast that is, it's still inferior to yours." Said Xuan Xi with a smile. Her smile contained within it no killing intent at all.

Immortal Emperor Song Shi who stood beside Emperor Yu and Xuan Xi had a bitter expression on his face. He didn't want Qin Yu and his brothers to meet Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor at all. Once these two groups were to meet, it was very possible for them to start fighting.

"Brother Qin Yu." Immortal Emperor Song Shi spoke.

Qin Yu slightly smiled. "Emperor Yu, I wonder if you still remember... that time, when you and your wife mounted a sneak attack against me, what did I say?"

Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor's expression slightly changed.

"I, Qin Yu, hereby swear to the heavens; I will certainly kill you one day! I, Qin Yu, and you, Emperor Yu, shall not cease unless either one of us dies!" The oath that Qin Yu shouted then seemed to still ring inside their ears. And the Qin Yu who stood in front of them, his smile had turned somewhat cold.

Qin Yu coldly smiled and said. "What you two have done to me in the past, I would definitely return with double! Do not bother speaking rubbish to me; Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, if you two have the ability, then go and undergo the Divine Tribulation right away. If you were to ascend to the Divine Realm sooner, then you two might be able to live for a bit longer in the Divine Realm. Otherwise... with my cultivation speed, I would definitely easily surpass you two. At that time, humph..."

Qin Yu did not give Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor any face at all.

He was disinclined to give them face. Now that they've reached this point, is there any room left to save the situation? If Qin Yu were to be able to tolerate it still, then he would not have any self-respect at all.

"Worthy nephew Song Shi, did you hear that? It's not that I am not giving you face." Emperor Yu turned around and said to Immortal Emperor Song Shi.

Immortal Emperor Song Shi merely felt a headache.

"Chi~~" Sparks flashed in the space. At the same time, the space had been completely distorted. An extremely sharp aura ripped apart the

space. Immediately, it arrived in front of Qin Yu. Qin Yu merely saw a pair of eyes that was filled with killing intent!

As if he was already prepared, Qin Yu extended his right index finger forward.

“Bang!”

The space returned to its previous tranquility. Emperor Yu’s figure that was talking with Immortal Emperor Song Shi gradually disappeared. Another Emperor Yu appeared in front of Qin Yu.

Emperor Yu’s index finger collided with Qin Yu’s index finger. At the same time...

The sword in Emperor Yu’s hand, the Great Emperor’s Sword, was obstructed by Qin Yu’s Divine Sword Sky Piercer. The two of them were not moving. Their eyes were fixed upon each other. Merely, the ground that they stood on have already turned into pieces.

“Never had I expected that Emperor Yu’s finger technique is this outstanding. The electric energy contained within it is the strongest amongst all that I have seen.” Said Qin yu with a smile.

In the blink of a moment earlier.

Emperor Yu’s figure had turned fast like a lightning. He had condensed his Immortal Elemental Energy into his Divine Sword and was planning to pierce through Qin Yu’s dantian with it. As for his finger, he had executed another one of his finishing technique and was trying to crush Qin Yu’s head to pieces.

“What solid fingers.” Emperor Yu merely said those words before disappearing and returning back to where the Mystic Emperor stood.

And just at this moment, a boundless voice sounded in the air.

“Feng Yu, Qin Yu, this time around, it is I who is about to undergo the Divine Tribulation. I wish for the two of you to not battle here. I shall let this time pass. If anyone were to attack the other again. then... I, Chi Qing, would personally discipline that person.”

Cyan Emperor's overbearing voice transmission was not heard by only Qin Yu and them, it was also clearly heard by all of the Emperor level experts on the Ridge Peak Star.

"Discipline, humph." Emperor Yu humphed coldly. The Mystic Emperor's expression have also turned slightly ugly.

Nominally, the Cyan Emperor's status was the same as Emperor Yu and them. However, based on what the Cyan Emperor had just said, it was very clear... that he did not see Emperor Yu and them as equal. It was as if, that if he wanted to discipline them, then he would be able to do so easily.

"Did this Cyan Emperor finally stop hiding his strength?" Qin Yu was instead not angry.

Back then, on the Crescent Moon Bay, Qin Yu was able to tell, based on what Granny Yin Hua and the rest said, that the Cyan Emperor's strength was no weaker than the Dragon Emperor. The mysterious Cyan Emperor... for him to undergo his Divine Tribulation publicly like so and then sending a voice transmission so tyrannically, to threaten Emperor Yu and Qin Yu; It would appear that he no longer wanted to hide his strength.

"Little friend Qin Yu." A familiar voice sounded from behind.

Qin Yu turned around to look and saw the Hidden Emperor, the Black and White Dual Emeprors and the Hidden Emperor's granddaughter, Lin Lin. They were all walking over toward him. As for Granny Yin Hua and Emperor Ni, they had already returned to their own residence.

"Lin Lin is also here?" Qin Yu was slightly shocked as this was the First District. Actually, the Cyan Emperor was merely giving the Hidden Emperor face.

Upon seeing Lin Lin, Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from thinking about his disciple Liu Hanshu, that simple and honest youth that was striving his hardest to improve himself. Unfortunately... his sole disciple had already died.

[TL: Quite certain that Qin Yu has another disciple called Niu Wa. Then again, he didn't teach either of them...] (Robin:<--- Wasn't really a disciple, more like a guy he saved, and then helped grow) [TN: Isn't that true for both except Liu Hanshu was given guidence by him directly a few times...) "Senior Hidden Emperor." With a smile, Qin Yu greeted the Hidden Emperor. "Let's go to my place and chat. There's quite a lot of people here." "That's true." Hidden Emperor Lin Yin nodded. That Lin Lin also looked to Qin Yu and Qin Yu also smiled to her. Hou Fei and Hei Yu were muttering in their hearts. They thought that their big brother knew a bit too many people. It was if Qin Yu knew all of the experts. As the date of the Divine Tribulation grew closer, more and more experts arrived. Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor, Asura Devil Emperor, even that newly established Flame Emperor and some hidden experts had arrived. On this date. Qin Yu and his brothers were quietly staying in their own residence. They did not go out and chat with the other experts. Qin Yu flipped his hand around and took out a Transmission Spiritual Pearl. "Brother Qin Yu, my Imperial Father and I have arrived on the Jade Wave Star. Soon, we'll be at the Ridge Peak Star. Even Senior Great Ape Emperor came with us. Oh, that's right... that Peng Demon Emperor has also joined us and came with us." It was Ao Wuming's transmission.

Chapter 41: Undergoing the Divine Tribulation

"The Peng Demon Emperor has arrived?" Qin Yu's relaxed mood immediately tensed up. Soon after, he said to Hou Fei and Hei Yu beside him. "Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, come, let's go out. The Dragon Emperor, Ao Wuming and the Great Ape Emperor have all arrived."

"The Great Ape Emperor also came?" Hou Fei immediately stood up.

Hei Yu was instead not particularly concerned.

"Not only them, there's another person... the Peng Demon Emperor. The Peng Demon Emperor has joined the Dragon Emperor and them, and arrived together with them." Qin Yu muttered. "This matter is a bit troublesome. This Peng Demon Emperor is extremely eccentric, he might even not give the Dragon Emperor and them face and directly attack us. With the Peng Demon Emperor's speed, it was impossible for others to prevent him in time."

"What big brother said is correct. With that Peng Demon Emperor's temperament, he might just directly attack us. Mixed Hair Bird, it's best for you to temporary not meet that Peng Demon Emperor. The person that Peng Demon Emperor wants to kill the most is you." Warned Hou Fei.

Hou Fei had a cold expression. "I'm going out with you two."

Qin Yu looked at Xiao Hei.

He understood Xiao Hei's temperament very well. It was very hard to persuade him. However, the situation that they had guessed earlier was not necessarily going to happen... furthermore, with his own speed, he should be fast enough to send Xiao Hei into the Jiang Lan's Realm in time.

Furthermore... in this First District was Granny Yin Hua, who Qin Yu was still unable to see through, even now.

“Let’s go, we’ll go out and greet the Dragon Emperor and them together.” Qin Yu have made his decision.

The Great Ape Emperor, the Dragon Emperor and them, were people that Qin Yu and his brothers must definitely greet. The three brothers exited their courtyard mansion and followed the bluestone path toward the entrance area of the First District.

In merely a short period of time.

Qin Yu saw a couple familiar figures.... covered in gold from head to toe, the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan, level eight Demon Emperor Ao Ku and level eight Demon Emperor Liu Tu. These three men were leading a bunch of Demon Emperors as they walked over. These people were clearly from the Bird Clan.

Qin Yu’s Immortal Awareness immediately discovered that there were three groups of people entering into the First District. The first group of people were the people from the Bird Clan. The second group of people were from the Dragon Clan and were led by the Dragon Emperor. As for the third group of people, they were from the Beast Clan, lead by the Ox Demon Emperor and Great Ape Emperor.

“Hei Yu.” Upon seeing Hei Yu, the Peng Demon Emperor immediately started to emit killing intent from his eyes. He was planning to attack Hei Yu right away.

Upon seeing Hei Yu, Immortal Emperor Song Shi who was leading everyone from the front, knew that the situation had grown bad. Immediately, he spoke. “Senior Peng Demon Emperor, my master has said that this time around, it is he who is undergoing the Divine Tribulation. None of the people who have came to this place to attend his Divine Tribulation are allowed to attack each other here. Whoever it is that violates his will, my master would personally set out to dispose of them.”

“Chi Qing really said such a thing?” The Peng Demon Emperor looked to Immortal Emperor Song Shi with an ice-cold gaze.

“Yes, that’s right.” Immortal Emperor Song Shi raised his head up and looked the Peng Demon Emperor in the face. He did not retreat in the

slightest.

And at this moment, Qin Yu was paying close attention with his Immortal Awareness. His eyes were also fixed on the Peng Demon Emperor. “Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan has never cared about anyone, maybe he would really attack here?” Qin Yu was very cautious.

“Not good!” Qin Yu who was prepared the entire time and had power stored up in his body, suddenly moved like a spring. He immediately reached beside Hei Yu.

However, with merely moving this short distance, the golden ray of light that the Peng Demon Emperor had turned into had already arrived in front of Qin Yu. His speed was fast to a frightening level.

“Bang.”

A walking stick collided with the Peng Demon Emperor’s golden claw.

The golden ray of light flew back, the Peng Demon Emperor returned to his original place. The Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan shrunk his eyes back and firmly stared at the old granny in front of Qin Yu.... Granny Yin Hua.

“You are that Granny Yin Hua?” The Peng Demon Emperor had long since heard about Granny Yin Hua’s distinguished name. Merely, that time around, Granny Yin Hua had only used her mysterious technique to transmit her image. And now, it was also the first time for the Peng Demon Emperor to meet Granny Yin Hua.

With a kind appearance, Granny Yin Hua coughed a couple times. “Sigh, I’ve grown old and weak now.”

Qin Yu almost laughed out loud.

Granny Yin Hua was indeed as frightening as he had thought. When the Peng Demon Emperor attacked, Granny Yin Hua was still a long distance away from Qin Yu. The Peng Demon Emperor attacked first, whereas Granny Yin Hua moved out afterward. However, Granny Yin Hua instead managed to block the Peng Demon Emperor. With just her speed... Granny Yin Hua was already even faster than the Peng Demon Emperor!

The Peng Demon Emperor who possessed an Inherited Treasure, his strongest strength was his speed. However, Granny Yin Hua was even faster. With merely this, the Peng Demon Emperor had grown terrified.

“That Chi Qing even considers me to be his Big Sister; thus, I cannot not give him face. Since he said he won’t allow people to fight here, I must also help him prevent fighting from occurring. Say, Zong Yan, isn’t that right?” Said Granny Yin Hua with a face filled with smiles.

At this moment, no one dared to look down upon this old granny.

The Peng Demon Emperor merely kept staring at Granny Yin Hua. No one knew what he was thinking.

A couple sounds of airspace vibration was heard and the Dragon Emperor, Ao Wuming, Ox Demon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor flew past the group of Demon Emperors and landed beside the Peng Demon Emperor.

“Zong Yan, what are you doing?” Said the Great Ape Emperor Sun Yuan while smiling. “Could it be that you’re planning to attack the next clan chief of my Monkey and Ape Clan?”

“Most certainly not.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor directly. “Earlier, I merely tried to catch someone.”

That’s right, catch someone.

What the Peng Demon Emperor tried to do earlier, was to momentarily confine Hei Yu’s strength and arrest him. He didn’t dare to kill Hei Yu at all... that was because he had vowed in front of Bai Xin that he would not kill Hei Yu.

“Catching someone? Say, Zong Yan, are you not giving Chi Qing face? This time around, it’s Chi Qing who’s undergoing his Divine Tribulation.” Ridiculed the Dragon Emperor.

The Peng Demon Emperor took a glance at the Great Ape Emperor and the Dragon Emperor and then humphed. He knew that with the Great Ape Emperor and the Dragon Emperor present, even if he wanted to capture Hei Yu, it would be very troublesome.

Qin Yu and his two brothers, the Peng Demon Emperor, the Dragon Emperor and the rest of the people being gathered here immediately managed to attract the attention of a great number of experts. However, those groups of experts also didn't dare to come closer.

"Huff!"

A cyan clothed figure suddenly appeared in the middle of the air. He soon landed on the ground in between Qin Yu, his two brothers and the Peng Demon Emperor's group. It was precisely the Cyan Emperor who was about to undergo his Divine Tribulation!

The Cyan Emperor was radiating an aura that caused one to be comfortable from his entire body. Chi Qing merely looked at the two sides before immediately smiling lightly to the Peng Demon Emperor and said. "Brother Zong Yan, as I invited you to come watch my Divine Tribulation, I hope that you will give me face. I do not wish for anyone to attack anyone here."

"Fine, I will give you face. Let's go!"

Said the Peng Demon Emperor ice-coldly. Immediately after, he took to the air. Ao Ku, Liu Tu and the rest of the Demon Emperors of the Bird Clan, all immediately followed him to the sky. Immediately after, this group of Demon Emperor's started flying toward their own courtyard mansion.

The Cyan Emperor merely took a glance at the Peng Demon Emperor who flew past him. He lightly smiled and then looked to Qin Yu. He laughed and said. "Little brother Qin Yu, you have brought me quite many troubles."

Qin Yu could only smile.

And at this moment, Qin Yu suddenly turned around to look in the distance. What he saw was Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor leading a large group of Immortal Emperors, greeting the Peng Demon Emperor and his men. They were even chatting and laughing.

"These two groups, they have indeed joined hands." Not only Qin Yu,

Hou Fei, Hei Yu, the Dragon Emperor and the rest also took notice of it.

"Everyone, please rest yourselves. I estimate that the date of my Divine Tribulation should be about in a month's time. In this month's time, I would have to carefully prepare and would be unable to take care of everyone. Please forgive me." Said the Cyan Emperor to everyone around.

"You still have to prepare?" Ridiculed the Dragon Emperor.

The Cyan Emperor couldn't help but laugh. "Haha...."

"Haha..." The Dragon Emperor also laughed out loud. The Dragon Emperor, Emperor Ni, the Cyan Emperor as well as the previous Gold Punishment Lord, all had an extremely good relationship and understood each other very well.

Upon seeing the scene, Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from gasping in his heart. "This Cyan Emperor is truly completely confident in passing the Divine Tribulation. No wonder he dared to invite so many people to come watch his Divine Tribulation without caring for others causing troubles for him."

The following days waiting for the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation were not boring at all. That was because there were many friends here. At the same time, many Immortal Emperors, Demon Emperors and even Devil Emperors came to Qin Yu to pay him a visit.

Qin Yu and his two brothers, their reputations were widespread.

Furthermore, not long ago, Emperor Yu had mounted a sneak attack against Qin Yu, yet instead fought him to a draw. Thus, Qin Yu's prowess was as clear as day. The information regarding their simple exchange of attacks was also widely known... Qin Yu and his two brothers combined possessed a martial prowess that was comparable to that of the Hidden Emperor and the Black and White Dual Emperors. Thus, it was natural that there were many people who wanted to befriend them.

Inside Qin Yu's courtyard mansion.

"Brother Qin Yu need not see me off, I'll take my leave." A handsome golden clothed youth bid his farewell to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu and his brothers saw this golden clothed youth leave with their eyes. Immediately after, then closed the door.

“Hey, Big Brother, from the way I see it, this Flame Emperor’s strength is merely so-so. Isn’t he just a level eight Immortal Emperor? How did he manage to suddenly rise to power and obtain a position that’s close to that of Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor?” Said Hou Fei.

That golden clothed youth from earlier was precisely the newly risen power in the Immortal Realm, the Flame Emperor.

“You’d best not underestimate that Flame Emperor.” Said Qin Yu solemnly. “I feel that this Flame Emperor is not as simple as he seems to be... moreover, I think that he’s even more powerful than Emperor Yu. Of course, it is merely a feeling that I have.”

“He’s that strong?” Hou Fei was shocked.

Hei Yu also looked at Qin Yu with a doubtful expression. As a level eight Immortal Emperor, he ought to not be that powerful.

Currently, Qin Yu and his brothers were not certain about it. However, in the future, when Qin Yu’s status grew higher, when he would gathered with the big shots from everywhere, at that time he would know about the reason why this Flame Emperor was so threatening. Of course, that is something in the future.

A month has passed since the time when Peng Demon Emperor tried to attack Hei Yu. Logically, the Cyan Emperor’s Divine Tribulation should have arrived. However... there was no news of the date for his Divine Tribulation yet.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Bai Ling, Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu were all in the courtyard mansion. Bai Ling, Ye Qu and Ao Wuxu have never seen a Divine Tribulation before and thus wanted to watch. However, Wu Lan did not come out from the Jiang Lan’s Realm. According to Wu Lan, he said. “Don’t feel like watching.”

As they were chatting, a voice suddenly sounded from the sky.

“Everyone, tomorrow is the date that I, Chi Qing, will be undergoing my

Divine Tribulation. At that time, I hope that everyone would stay in their respective districts and watch my Divine Tribulation. Please do not enter the Center District where I will be undergoing my Divine Tribulation." This was the Cyan Emperor's voice.

Immediately after, the voice dissipated.

Following the speech, the entire Ridge Peak Star started to shudder with noise and excitement. Countless people started to discuss the new information they had just received. As for Qin Yu and them, they also grew happy. Finally, the wait was over.

On the day leading to the Divine Tribulation, there were already over a thousand Emperor level experts in the First District!

In the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, about eighty percent of the Emperor level experts had come to the Ridge Peak Star. After all, watching a Divine Tribulation was something of great appeal to almost all Emperor level experts. For the majority of the people, they do not even know what kind of situation would occur in the Divine Tribulation.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and them were likewise unclear about the Divine Tribulation.

On the day of the Divine Tribulation.

Over a hundred million cultivators were gathered on the Ridge Peak Star. Over a thousand Emperor level experts were gathered in the First District. Over a hundred million Golden Immortal level experts were gathered in the Second District. As for the Third District, majority of the people gathered there are Heavenly Immortals; there are very few Heavenly Devils and Heavenly Demons.

Densely packed, countless silhouettes flew to the sky. Each and every one of them stood in the sky. They were looking at the faraway Center District.

Inside the First District.

Almost everyone was hovering in the sky watching the Center District. Qin Yu and his group of people were likewise also in the sky. Qin Yu

gazed at his surroundings and saw that the Dragon Emperor, Ao Wuming, Great Ape Emperor, Ox Demon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Flame Emperor, Blood Devil Emperor... and numerous groups of other experts were all standing in the sky.

The most center region, the Center District, had a circumference of around ten miles. This was the location where the Cyan Emperor has prepared to undergo his Divine Tribulation.

"Brother Qin Yu." Immortal Emperor Song Shi flew over to Qin Yu. "I'll stay here and watch my master's Divine Tribulation with you guys."

"Sure. Song Shi, but why didn't you stay with your senior martial brothers and them?" Qin Yu asked. Immortal Emperor Song Shi was the fourth disciple of the Cyan Emperor. The Cyan Emperor had a total of five disciples. Each and every one of them was an Emperor level expert. The strongest among them, the fifth disciple, was even a level eight Immortal Emperor.

"My eldest martial brother and my fifth martial brother don't really get along. It's very tiring for me to be there!" Song Shi shook his head grudgingly.

Qin Yu smiled.

"Oh, that's right. Where is Granny Yin Hua?" Asked Qin Yu. Granny Yin Hua's residence was right next to Qin Yu's. If Granny Yin Hua was present, Qin Yu would easily have noticed her already.

"Oh, regarding Granny Yin Hua, it seemed like she had some sort of important matter and left ahead of time." Explained Song Shi.

Qin Yu nodded. He reckoned that Granny Yin Hua doesn't care much about Divine Tribulation either. After all, her prowess was already displayed.

"Big brother, the Divine Tribulation has started." Hou Fei called to Qin Yu's attention.

Qin Yu immediately looked to the Center District.

Only the Cyan Emperor was in that Center District of ten miles circumference. The Cyan Emperor was standing on the ground with his hands behind his back. He did not use any barrier technique nor was there any preparation. He was merely standing on the ground.

The bright and clear sky suddenly turned dark!

The entire Ridge Peak Star had suddenly turned dark and silent. It was a frightening silence. Everyone who was watching the Divine Tribulation, was paying close attention to it, none of them dared to speak a word.

An enormous dark red colored vortex suddenly appeared in the dark sky. That vortex was several thousands of miles wide. It was spinning unceasingly. The frightening energy caused the entire space to begin to fluctuate.

“Chi chi~~~~”

Electric currents were running through the entire Ridge Peak Star. The space was shocked by the lightning. Fortunately, the vaporized electric currents did not affect the experts.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Ye Qu, Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu, Hidden Emperor... and countless other experts, all looked toward the sky. They were staring at that dark red colored vortex.

Blue colored electric currents were flickering through that dark red colored vortex. At the same time, the dark red colored vortex started to rotate. Its rotation speed was not fast. However, its rotation was followed by an odd pattern.

“Mn, what’s happening?”

Everyone was looking at the scene in front of them with astonishment. That was because with merely the rotation of the dark red colored vortex, it had caused the area roughly a mile in circumference surrounding the Cyan Emperor to be completely distorted. Everyone was barely able to see the figure of the Cyan Emperor within that distorted space.

“Big brother, that dark red colored vortex has created a large formation array.” Said Hei Yu via voice transmission.

Qin Yu also raised his head up to look. Sure enough, the dark blue colored lightning that was originally inside the depths of the dark red colored vortex had started coming out. After the dark blue colored lightning appeared out from the surface of the dark red colored vortex, it turned into a large dark blue colored formation array. That formation array was in the shape of a ring. The interior of the ring was covered with numerous peculiar trajectories where the dark blue lightning was unceasingly traveling through.

What kind of formation array was this?

“The Three Great Divine Tribulations, this ought to be the First Great Divine Tribulation.” Muttered Song Shi.

Chapter 42: Three Great Divine Tribulations

The sky was muddled dark, with black clouds boiling. In the middle of the black cloud was an enormous dark red colored vortex that spanned several thousand miles. This vortex was spinning unceasingly and causing the space in the area of a mile surrounding the Cyan Emperor to be completely distorted.

Qin Yu, Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor and a thousand other Emperor level experts were unable to pass through that distorted space. All they could do was to vaguely watch the silhouette in that distorted space.... the Cyan Emperor.

"Three Great Divine Tribulations?" Qin Yu heard what Immortal Emperor Song Shi who stood beside him muttered and started to become puzzled. Qin Yu didn't know anything regarding the Divine Tribulation, thus he immediately asked quietly. "Brother Song Shi, you said something about 'Three Great Divine Tribulations,' what is that?"

The heaven and earth were rumbling. Qin Yu and Song Shi's voice was able to be completely neglected.

Immortal Emperor Song Shi replied quietly. "Qin Yu, this was also only something that I've heard from my master. There was a total of three Divine Tribulations. The first one was formed by Heavenly Thunder. The dark blue colored Heavenly Thunder is the strongest kind of lightning that Emperor level experts could control. As for this first Divine Tribulation, it is an ancient formation array formed by dark blue colored Heavenly Thunder. The power of them falling down together was immensely powerful... it was very hard for even ordinary level nine Immortal Emperors to take on."

Qin Yu was startled.

"No wonder the legendary Divine Tribulation is extremely hard to pass and majority of the Immortal Emperors would fail their Divine

Tribulation. With the First Great Divine Tribulation being that powerful, the following two Great Divine Tribulations are certain to be even more powerful."

Immortal Emperor Song Shi said in a low voice. "Qin Yu, look... the dark blue colored lightning is unceasingly flowing about the ancient formation array. That ancient formation array is created by the heaven and earth, its was certainly to be very powerful. And the dark blue colored lightning is already the strongest lightning that Emperor level experts could grasp, after it passed through the ancient formation array like so, its power would continue to increase..." Immortal Emperor Song Shi continued to gasp in admiration. "Not only that, this is merely the First Great Divine Tribulation. The Second Great Divine Tribulation is even more frightening. You ought to know that the experts that undergo the Divine Tribulation would usually have abundant preparations. Majority of them would be able to pass the First Great Divine Tribulation. However, as for the Second Great Divine Tribulation, it's extremely hard!"

"Oh?" Qin Yu started to puzzle. "What might this Second Great Divine Tribulation be?"

"Furthermore, I've heard from my master that when the Divine Tribulation started, the one mile circumference around the person undergoing the Divine Tribulation would be cut off from the rest of the world. The one mile circumference that my master is in is filled with illusions. Furthermore, his heart's devil would also unceasingly come about. The entire Divine Tribulation would be like so. If one were to be distracted in the slightest, then one might have one's body crushed to pieces and soul scattered by the Divine Tribulation." Immortal Emperor Song Shi was also a bit nervous. "The First Great Divine Tribulation is about to land."

Qin Yu raised his head and looked at it carefully.

That ancient formation array formed by the dark blue colored lightning appeared like a millstone. At this moment, that dark blue colored millstone emerged from that enormous red vortex. At the same time, that dark blue colored millstone was still slowly rotating.

“Nine dark blue colored lightnings.” Qin Yu was able to clearly see with his eyes that there are a total of nine dark blue colored lightnings continuously revolving about the middle of the millstone with a strange trajectory.

“Rumble~~~”

The giant millstone formed by the dark blue colored lightning was slowly revolving. At the same time, it was slowly descending from the sky. Although this millstone was descending very slowly, it was giving off an impression, as if it was the end of the world.

“It’s this slow?” Qin Yu was a bit puzzled.

From his knowledge, the majority of the Tribulation lightning would stuck down rapidly. However, this enormous millstone created by nine dark blue colored lightning was descending with a rather slow speed. The distance between the enormous red vortex and the Cyan Emperor was merely ten thousand meters. However, that millstone flew for ten entire breathes worth of time before landing.

Over a thousand Emperor level experts were able to see the Cyan Emperor lifting his right hand high up against the sky in that distorted space. At the same time, he shouted with a thunder-like voice. “Break!”

The enormous millstone landed with a rumble. It was a clear contrast against the tiny silhouette of the Cyan Emperor. That tiny palm collided with the enormous lightning millstone.

However, the result of the collision was...

The enormous millstone started to crack. That ancient formation array had collapsed completely. Like roaming dragons, the nine dark blue lightnings that composed the ancient formation array started to run about in all directions without any pattern. Whenever they collided with the Cyan Emperor’s body, they would immediately dissipate.

“As expected, the Cyan Emperor possessed extraordinary strength.”

“The Cyan Emperor has been hiding his strength the entire time. He managed to so easily cut open the First Great Divine Tribulation. His

strength surpasses ours by far."

Hidden Emperor, Emperor Yu and the rest all started to discuss the Cyan Emperor. These people knew quite a lot about the Divine Tribulation. They also knew of the might of the First Great Divine Tribulation. Upon seeing how the Cyan Emperor broke through it so easily, they all had somewhat realized Cyan Emperor's strength.

"Big brother, was that the First Great Divine Tribulation? It appeared just so-so to me." Said Hou Fei to Qin Yu as if he didn't see anything extraordinary.

Immortal Emperor Song Shi glared and said. "That's because my master is very powerful. Had it been any other regular level nine Immortal Emperor, then I reckon they'll be already seriously injured by this First Great Divine Tribulation already." Upon seeing Hou Fei acting like so, Qin Yu could also only laugh wryly.

"This Heavenly Lightning has already reached the dark blue stage. With the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body, it could only take the lightning head on after it reached the eighth stage. Even the seventh stage would sustain injuries." Ye Qu who stood to the side spoke.

Ao Wuxu also had an extremely serious face.

Upon seeing the reactions of the people, Hou Fei stopped saying anything more. Qin Yu lightly laughed and said. "Well then, the Second Great Divine Tribulation is already storing up its energy now. Pay close attention, there won't be such a great opportunity to watch it again in the future."

Not only the group of people with Qin Yu, the other people also started to discuss the First Great Divine Tribulation from earlier. Merely a moment later, the Ridge Peak Star had once again returned to the silence from before. Everyone had their heads raised, they were looking, looking to see exactly what the Second Great Divine Tribulation would look like.

The black clouds rolled. The direction of the rotation of the enormous red vortex started to change. The outer vortex was still spilling at the same orientation as before. However, the inner vortex started to spin at

the opposite direction. Suddenly, electric sparks appeared in the region of the intersection between the inner and outer vortex.

Black flames emerged from the area between the inner and outer vortex. The red vortex was several thousands of miles wide. Although it was merely a slight amount of black flames everywhere, but one cannot belittle these black flames should they be gathered together.

Black flames?

"Blue Heavenly Flames are blue colored. Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames are golden colored with a blue colored exterior. What is this black flame?" Asked Qin Yu in a low voice.

"Divine Flame!" Immortal Emperor Song Shi had a very solemn expression. "The True Flame of the Nascent Souls of Immortal Emperors are Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames. It is rumored that this Divine Flame is the True Flame of Deities. It is extremely powerful."

"True Flame of Deities? That... how could anyone be able to take that on?" Qin Yu was startled.

Hou Fei who stood to the side said. "Regarding this Divine Flame, I actually know about it. Not only Deities possessed them... in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the beings birthed by flames, the Super Divine Beasts Phoenix and Fire Qilin would also have the Divine Flame as their True Flame upon reaching Emperor level."

"Divine Flame, it is said that it can be used to refine Divine Artifacts. Generally, one could only defend against the Divine Flame should one possess a Divine Artifact and use a large amount of energy." Explained Immortal Emperor Song Shi. "This Divine Flame would only attack once. As long as you can defend against it, it'll automatically dissipate. If one were to be roasted by the Divine Flame, then in time even ordinary Divine Artifacts would melt. No matter how strong a cultivator was, he would still be unable to resist it."

"That's not for certain." Said Ye Qu who stood to the side.

Upon training the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body to the max level, all of the

bones in one's body would be as tough as High Quality Divine Artifacts. Divine Flame was only able to melt ordinary Divine Artifacts and materials that are used to refine Divine Artifacts. However, High Quality Divine Artifacts were not something that can be melted with merely Divine Flames.

"The Divine Flame is descending." Hei Yu who have been quiet the entire time spoke.

Qin Yu and them also saw that the black flames have finally finished gathering. They condensed together into a long black dragon shaped flame that spanned several tens of meters long. The long black dragon shaped flame came rushing downward.

Suddenly...

Everyone was shocked. The Cyan Emperor directly flew upwards toward the incoming black dragon-shaped Divine Flame.

Generally, one would take on one's tribulations on the ground because the impact that one would receive in the air was even greater. For the Cyan Emperor to do such a thing, it signified that he was either an idiot or extremely self confident. The Cyan Emperor was an idiot? Not a single person thought of that.

"Why isn't Cyan Emperor using his Divine Artifact?" Puzzled Hou Fei.

After the Cyan Emperor flew to the air, everyone was able to see his expression and what he was wearing even more clearly. The Cyan Emperor was still wearing his ordinary cyan jacket that was at the very most only a Top Quality Immortal Artifact.

Would the Cyan Emperor not have a Divine Armor? Of course not. However, the Cyan Emperor wasn't using it.

"Howl~~~" The black dragon-shaped flame actually roared. Afterwards, it opened its dragon mouth and swallowed the Cyan Emperor. That black flame had completely covered the Cyan Emperor.

The several tens of meters long black dragon-shaped flame continued to fly downwards. Logically, although the black flames had only covered the

Cyan Emperor for a short period of time, even if the person was to be a level nine Immortal Emperor, they would still be burned to ashes without Divine Artifacts. Afterall, that black dragon-shaped flame was composed of Divine Flames!

Merely a breath's time have passed. Soon after, that black flame have surprisingly disappeared.

Sure enough, this Divine Tribulation was created by the cosmos and was extremely marvelous.

Qin Yu's eyes shined.

Qin Yu was able to clearly see that when the black Divine Flames were flying past the Cyan Emperor's body, the Cyan Emperor was radiating traces of jade green ripples. Under the protection of the jade green ripples, the Cyan Emperor was not damaged in the slightest.

"Those jade green ripples have protected the Cyan Emperor, what exactly is it?" Qin Yu was very certain about that.

When the black Divine Flame dissipated, the Cyan Emperor was still wearing his cyan jacket and had a light smile on his face.

Confidence!

Standing in the air and taking on the Divine Tribulation indifferently; with merely this sort of manner, it was already something that no ordinary people can reach up to. This Cyan Emperor who had stayed at the level eight Immortal Emperor stage for a frightening period of time has truly hidden his power extremely deep.

"I am inferior to the Cyan Emperor." A voice sounded. Qin Yu's extremely sensitive hearing was able to distinguish that it was Emperor Ni who said that.

"Haha... Emperor Ni, you need not mind too much about it. For the Cyan Emperor to achieve his current prowess, it mostly have to do with the fact that he was lucky back then. Luck... is something that's beyond one's ability to control." Laughed the Dragon Emperor.

Emperor Ni's true form is that of a Phoenix. She who was a level nine Demon Emperor level Phoenix was able to fill the entire sky with Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames and attack her enemy. Under the attack from the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames, even if it was to be the Hidden Emperor, Lin Yin, he would still be unable to survive. Against Emperor Ni, even the Hidden Emperor has to flee.

As for the true finishing skill of Emperor Ni, it was charging her entire body into a Divine Flames and attacking her enemy. As she was birthed by flames, it was possible for her to change her body to flames. However, there is a limit to the time that she can turn into a Divine Flame. And now that she saw that the Cyan Emperor was unaffected by Divine Flames for a short period of time, Emperor Ni had no choice but to admit that she's inferior to the Cyan Emperor.

"Song Shi, what kind of martial technique did senior Cyan Emperor use earlier? What are those jade green ripples?" Qin Yu asked Immortal Emperor Song Shi.

Song Shi had a face filled with confusion. "I'm not certain either. Ever since tens of millions of years ago when my master started to train in a certain kind of special martial technique, I have never seen him fight. However, my master is very powerful. That's without doubt. When lecturing us martial brothers, he would always subdue us with only a single move."

Qin Yu nodded to himself.

Song Shi and his four other martial brothers, the strongest amongst them was now already at the level eight Immortal Emperor level. However, they were still subdued by the Cyan Emperor with a single move. One could easily imagine how deep and unmeasurable the Cyan Emperor's strength was.

"It's the final Divine Tribulation of the Three Great Divine Tribulations." Said Immortal Emperor Song Shi as he pointed at that enormous dark red colored vortex. "Qin Yu, this Third Great Divine Tribulation is the strongest amongst the three. Historically, many

powerful Emperor level experts have died to this Third Great Divine Tribulation."

Qin Yu also understood that the final one was definitely the strongest. Thus, he was fully concentrated as he watched on.

Perhaps, one day he too might have to take on this Divine Tribulation.

The enormous dark red colored vortex started to give off bits of black colored mist. The black colored mist permeated out from the cracks within the vortex and then started to gather toward the center.

A lump of several hundred meters wide mist was formed. This lump of mist started to slowly descend downward.

"Black colored mist? What is that?" Qin Yu was carefully watching on with his eyes. It wasn't that he didn't want to use his Immortal Awareness but rather that, for some strange reason, his Immortal Awareness was unable to permeate into that distorted space.

As the black colored mist descended, Qin Yu finally managed to see the 'mystery' within the black colored mist.

"Lightning, gray colored lightning." Qin Yu's eyes were shining.

Within that black colored mist of several hundred meters were numerous gray electric snakes roaming through. Those gray electric snakes are extremely thin. At first, Qin Yu had thought them to be just part of the mist.Only through great difficulty did he manage to distinguish the two.

"I've never seen a gray colored lightning before. It appears to be something frightening." Qin Yu was carefully watching how the Cyan Emperor would take it on.

The several hundred meters long and wide black mist was extremely large. It covered half of that one mile area. When it descended upon the Cyan Emperor, it immediately covered the Cyan Emperor completely.

"Chi Chi~~~"

Acute sound echoed. The thousand Emperor level experts all clearly

heard the sound. Had the space not been distorted, they would also be able to clearly see that the countless amount of electric snakes were striking the Cyan Emperor's body unceasingly.

"Divine Tribulation, as expected, it's very powerful. Haha...."

The Cyan Emperor suddenly started to laugh out loud. The Cyan Emperor who was not moving and continued to let the electric snakes strike upon him suddenly stretched open his arms. A jade green colored water screen, with the Cyan Emperor as the center, started to spread in all directions.

Wherever the jade green colored water screen passed, everything would turn into nothingness, the black mist and the gray lightning included.

Afterwards, the jade green colored water screen started to gather toward the Cyan Emperor's body with an even faster speed. Soon after, it disappeared. The Cyan Emperor was still smiling as he stood in the air. It was as if he have not done anything at all. However, that black mist and those gray electric snakes have all disappeared.

"So powerful." Peng Demon Emperor, Dragon Emperor, Great Ape Emperor and other super experts were all shocked.

Even the Dragon Emperor and them who are close friends with the Cyan Emperor have never seen the Cyan Emperor's true strength before. The jade green colored water screen that the Cyan Emperor had displayed earlier was immensely powerful... its strength was definitely above that of Divine Flame.

"I reckon that the jade green ripples that countered the Divine Flame earlier is the same kind of energy as this jade green water screen." Qin Yu was still looking at the Cyan Emperor who was tranquilly smiling in the distance.

Chapter 43: The Cyan Emperor's Punishment

That enormous dark red vortex slowly ascended into the rolling black clouds and disappeared. In merely a blink of an eye, the rolling black clouds had also dissipated. The sky has once again returned to its sunny and cloudless state.

That distorted space had also returned to normal. The figure of the Cyan Emperor also became clear to view now.

"The Divine Tribulation has ended." Qin Yu deeply exhaled.

The countless people in the Ridge Peak Star also returned from their earlier tense state. For the majority of the people present, it was the first time they have seen a Divine Tribulation. The effects of the shock from watching the Divine Tribulation were obvious...

"Everyone." The main character in this Divine Tribulation, the Cyan Emperor, was standing in midair. Loud and clear, he said. "The Divine Tribulation has ended. I, Chi Qing, have succeeded in passing the Divine Tribulation by a fluke. I have prepared a banquet on the Jade Wave Star; everyone, feel free to join."

"Huh, everyone can join? There's over a hundred million people here." Hou Fei gasped in surprise.

Ye Qu's extravagant voice sounded. "That Cyan Emperor was being overly modest. Succeeded in passing the Divine Tribulation by a fluke? You call that a fluke? Then what do we call others passing the Divine Tribulation?"

Ao Wuxu also nodded and said. "Without using formation arrays and barriers, without using Divine Artifacts, using merely his own strength and easily passing through all Three Great Divine Tribulations. Furthermore, his cyan jacket was not even damaged in the slightest. This Divine Tribulation was passed extremely elegantly."

Qin Yu smiled and said. "If the Cyan Emperor wasn't certain of passing

the Divine Tribulation, then how would he possibly invite the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to come and watch? Furthermore, he already had people prepare a grand feast on the Jade Wave Star beforehand. However... the Cyan Emperor's boldness is also something that could be admired."

"Qin Yu, now that we've finished watching the Divine Tribulation, you can let us return now." Said Ao Wuxu lightly.

Bai Ling pulled Hei Yu's hand and said. "I'll also go back. If I were to stay with you all, I'll only be a burden." Hei Yu immediately started to comfort Bai Ling.

Afterwards, Ye Qu, Ao Wuxu and Bai Ling returned to the Jiang Lan's Realm.

"Qin Yu, those three said they're going back, where are they going to?" Immortal Emperor Song Shi who stood next to Qin Yu asked in confusion. "Could it be the legendary Qingyu Immortal Mansion with the extremely astonishing defense?"

Qingyu Immortal Mansion? Extremely astonishing defense?

Qin Yu could only laugh in his heart and say. "Yes, they're going back to precisely the Qingyu Immortal Mansion."

"Oh, my master had also told me before that he extremely admired one aspect of Immortal Emperor Ni Yang back then and and two aspects now." Gasped Immortal Emperor Song Shi in admiration.

Qin Yu grew curious and immediately asked. "Song Shi, tell me what they are."

"Admire, what's to admire?" Hou Fei and Hei Yu also looked over.

Immortal Emperor Song Shi laughed and said. "What my master admired Immortal Emperor Ni Yang before was for his social skills. He was actually able to become close friends with the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord from the Dark Star Realm. In the Dark Star Realm, they would give troubles to and even attack foreigners, should they enter. The Three Great Sovereigns of the Dark Star Realm were an

even more eccentric bunch. My master only managed to be in a good relationship with the Gold Punishment Lord of that time and did not manage to befriend either the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord. That was because the two of them were very hard to get along with. For Ni Yang to be able to attain such a good relationship with the two of them, don't you think that was an amazing feat?"

"Indeed, he's amazing." Qin Yu remembered the Blazing Profound Ring.

The Blazing Profound Ring was precisely formed through the fusion of the Black Flame Lord's Ring and the White Profound Lord's Ring. Just from that, one could already know about how close the Black Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord were with Immortal Emperor Ni Yang.

"That's the first aspect, what's the second aspect?" Asked Hou Fei.

Song Shi smiled and said. "Back then, my master merely admired his social skills. However now... my master also admires Immortal Emperor Ni Yang's accomplishment in the defensive barriers! A mere Qingyu Immortal Mansion possessed such a powerful defense that even when Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor joined hands, they were unable to break through it. This was truly amazing. This aspect... I reckon there is no other person who's able to accomplish the same thing in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm."

"Cough...."

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu stared blankly. They have grown speechless.

Never had they expected that the rumor of the Jiang Lan's Realm being the Qingyu Immortal Mansion would cause the dead Immortal Emperor Ni Yang's reputation to become even more outstanding.

"What's wrong, did you not expect that? Could it be that the accomplishment that Immortal Emperor Ni Yang had in the defensive barrier aspect is not worthy of being admired?" Immortal Emperor Song Shi instead asked.

"Of course, of course it's worthy of being admired." Said Qin Yu and his two brothers immediately.

Hou Fei even gasped in admiration. “Song Shi, what you said is right. Had it not been for Immortal Emperor Ni Yang who made the Qingyu Immortal Mansion to be that sturdy, my big brother would’ve likely been killed by Emperor Yu on the Reef Yellow Star already. We ought to thank Immortal Emperor Ni Yang. Big brother, don’t you think so too?”

“Yes, of course.” Qin Yu was smiling wryly in his mind.

Immediately after, Qin Yu started to sweep his surroundings.

For the over a thousand Emperor level experts on the First District, the majority of them have left using Greater Teleportation. After all, the Jade Wave Star was located in the same galaxy as the Ridge Peak Star. The distance between them was not great and was a distance that could be reached after two or three Greater Teleportations. If they were to line up for the Interstellar Conveying Array, then who knows how long they’ll have to wait as there were over a hundred million people.

When people came, no one knew about the location of the Ridge Peak Star and thus would have to use the Interstellar Conveying Arrays. However now, for the departure, they do not need to use the Interstellar Conveying Arrays.

“Everyone has already left, we should be leaving too.” Said Qin Yu while smiling.

“Brother Qin Yu, do not rush to return. You three should come to the celebration in the Jade Wave Star. My master has prepared a magnificent banquet. There are banquets all over the entire Jade Wave Star... Those Golden Immortal and Heavenly Immortal level people would be able to enjoy the banquets in normal cities. As for the Emperor level experts, they are allowed to enjoy the banquets in the Crescent Moon Bay.” Immortal Emperor Song Shi invited Qin Yu and his brothers.

Qin Yu looked to Hou Fei and Hei Yu.

There was certain to be a large group of Emperor level experts gathered in the Crescent Moon Bay. For such a large number of Emperor level experts to be gathered in a single place was still an extremely rarely seen occasion. Upon seeing Hou Fei and Hei Yu’s expression, Qin Yu knew that

his two brothers also wanted to go and check it out.

"Well, in that case, we shall stay a bit longer." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

While Qin Yu and his brothers were chatting with Song Shi, the Cyan Emperor instead had flown over to the location where the Dragon Emperor, Great Ape Emperor, Ox Demon Emperor, Emperor Ni and Ao Wuming were at.

"Brother Chi Qing, once you actually display your power, it's extremely astonishing!" Said the Dragon Emperor as he laughed. Ao Wuming who stood to the side also said. "Senior Cyan Emperor had passed the Divine Tribulation so easily, extremely admirable."

Great Ape Emperor, Ox Demon Emperor and them all offered their admirations and praise.

The Cyan Emperor said while smiling deeply. "Everyone, please don't say such a thing. For me to be able to attain my success today, I reckon that everyone knew of the reason. Luck, it was merely that I was lucky."

"What kind of reasoning is that? Luck is but a single aspect. There's also your insight. If it wasn't for your insight in the Bewitching God Temple when you determined that unremarkable thing was extraordinary, then how would you be able to attain your success today?" Said the Dragon Emperor.

Upon saying this point, Ao Wuming who had been confused the entire time came to realize. So it turned out that the success the Cyan Emperor obtained today had to do with the Bewitching God Temple.

"Well then, everyone, come with me to the Jade Wave Star's Crescent Moon Bay. We'll properly celebrate this occasion. Now that I've passed the Divine Tribulation, the time that I have remaining in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm is not long. I will soon ascend to the Divine Realm. For the next time we meet each other again, I'm afraid that'll have to be in the Divine Realm." Lamented the Cyan Emperor.

Upon hearing those words, the surrounding people all thought of

numerous things.

To meet again in the Divine Realm, what kind of scenario would that be?

“Haha, let’s go. Having known you, Chi Qing, for all this time and knowing that I do not have much time left in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm with you, today I shall eat and drink to the fullest with you.” Said the Dragon Emperor as he laughed out loud.

Afterwards, this group of people all started to use Greater Teleportation toward the Jade Wave Star in succession.

When the Cyan Emperor was inviting the Dragon Emperor, Great Ape Emperor and them, Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor, Ao Ku, and Liu Tu were together. From time to time, they would look toward Qin Yu in the distance. They have even set up a barrier around themselves to not let their voices be heard.

“Brother Zong Yan, if we were to hesitate any longer, then I’m afraid that we would never have another opportunity to kill Qin Yu.” Emperor Yu advised.

The Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi also spoke out. “Brother Zong Yan ought to understand that Qin Yu and his brothers are already very powerful right now and it would require a great deal of effort in order to kill them. If we were to not attack them now... then, firstly, with their ability to hide themselves, it would be very hard for us to find them again. Secondly, with their cultivation speed, even if we were to meet the brothers again, it’ll likely be very hard for us to kill them!”

“That Qin Yu has trained in a body fortification technique; his current body is as tough as a Divine Artifact. Brother Zong Yan ought to know about that.” Emperor Yu continued.

However, at this moment, Ao Ku and Liu Tu did not say anything. The Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan’s brows slightly creased. Following which he took a glance at the distant Qin Yu who was currently talking with Immortal Emperor Song Shi. He too wanted to kill Qin Yu.

It's just that the Cyan Emperor had clearly said that they are not allowed to fight. If they were to fight, then it's the same as not giving the Cyan Emperor face. The Cyan Emperor's strength was already illustrated from the earlier Divine Tribulation.

Not only the Cyan Emperor, the person the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan feared the most was actually Granny Yin Hua.

He still remembered the time when Granny Yin Hua blocked his attack. It was clear that Granny Yin Hua's speed was even faster than his.

"To attack or not to attack?" The Peng Demon Emperor frowned. He was hesitating in his heart.

"Qin Yu had left." Ao Ku suddenly spoke.

Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu, and the Mystic Emperor looked over. Sure enough... Qin Yu, his two brothers and Immortal Emperor Song Shi had used Greater Teleportation and departed from the Ridge Peak Star. Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor grew a bit anxious. Even with their current strength as level nine Immortal Emperors, they are unable to kill Qin Yu. If they wanted to kill him, they must rely on the Peng Demon Emperor.

"Brother Feng Yu, are you certain that Granny Yin Hua is not on the Jade Wave Star?" Peng Demon Emperor suddenly asked.

"I'm certain. Granny Yin Hua had already departed before the Divine Tribulation even started. At this moment, there's a eight or nine out of ten chance that Granny Yin Hua would not be on the Jade Wave Star." Said Emperor Yu.

A cold light flashed through the Peng Demon Emperor's eyes. "Good. In that case we shall go to the Jade Wave Star immediately and then find out where Qin Yu and his brothers are. I'll take care of Qin Yu. Ao Ku and Liu Tu would pin down Hou Fei. The two of you shall kill Hei Yu. What do you think about that?"

Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor had joy spelled out in their eyes. "Good."

After the three of them set up their agreement, they immediately used Greater Teleportation and departed from the Ridge Peak Star.

In the sky above the oceans of the Jade Wave Star.

Qin Yu, his two brothers and Immortal Emperor Song Shi were alongside chatting and laughing as they flew toward the Crescent Moon Bay. Suddenly, an Immortal Awareness had covered Qin Yu and his brothers from afar.

"Emperor Yu's Immortal Awareness." Qin Yu frowned. "Xiao Hei, Fei Fei, be careful. That Emperor Yu might be planning to attack us."

"Brother Qin Yu, don't worry. This is the celebration for my master's successful Divine Tribulation, how would that Emperor Yu dared stir up troubles?" Immortal Emperor Song Shi did not believe that Emperor Yu would start a fight here. However, Qin Yu instead covered the entire Jade Wave Star with his Immortal Awareness.

He was able to clearly discover that the Peng Demon Emperor was currently with Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor at a location several million miles away from where they are.

Suddenly...

"Not good." Qin Yu discovered that the Peng Demon Emperor have suddenly disappeared. Clearly he had used Greater Teleportation. In merely a moment, Peng Demon Emperor appeared in a location a mile away from them. At the same time, he was rushing toward them with a frightening speed.

A mile?

With the Peng Demon Emperor's speed, it was a distance that he'll be able to cover instantly.

"Don't resist." Qin Yu's first reaction was to directly sent his two brothers, Hei Yu and Hou Fei, into the Jiang Lan's Realm. As for Immortal Emperor Song Shi, Qin Yu did not believe that the Peng Demon Emperor would attack him.

Right after Qin Yu sent his two brothers back into the Jiang Lan's Realm, the Peng Demon Emperor arrived. As for Emperor Yu, he and the Mystic Emperor, level eight Demon Emperors Ao Ku and Liu Tu have also used Greater Teleportation and teleported to a location a mile away from Qin Yu.

"Where's Hei Yu?" When Peng Demon Emperor was about to kill Qin Yu, he was astonished to discover... that Hei Yu had disappeared.

His true goal was for Emperor Yu and them to kill Hei Yu. Now that Hei Yu had disappeared, the Peng Demon Emperor was unable to hide his shock for a moment. This also caused his attack to be a bit slower.

"Peng Demon Emperor, today is the celebration day for Senior Cyan Emperor to successfully pass the Divine Tribulation; you dare to come stir up trouble?" Qin Yu rapidly flew backwards and said via voice transmission simultaneously.

"Qingyu Immortal Mansion. Humph. Once I kill you, Qin Yu, that Qingyu Immortal Mansion would naturally appear. At that moment, that little bastard Hei Yu would not be able to escape either." Said the Peng Demon Emperor via voice transmission. At the same time, with his speed at its extreme, he came charging at Qin Yu once again.

"Peng Demon Emperor!" Immortal Emperor Song Shi who stood to the side unexpectedly grew angry. Never had he expected for there to actually be people who refused to give his master face.

And at this moment, Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu had also arrived.

"Stop!"

A furious voice resounded through the heaven and earth. At the same time, a cyan colored light rushed into the space between Qin Yu and the Peng Demon Emperor from the side. Peng Demon Emperor's golden light ferociously collided with this cyan light. Peng Demon Emperor was unable to refrain from drawing back.

That cyan colored light turned into a man. It was the Cyan Emperor.

Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu flew to the Peng Demon Emperor's side. The five of them were looking at the Cyan Emperor.

"Zong Yan, Feng Yu, Xuan Xi, today is the day of my Divine Tribulation. Furthermore, I have numerous experts from all over the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to join my banquet. Yet, you all paid no mind to what I have said in the slightest and instead attacked another..." The Cyan Emperor have an angry expression on his face.

Qin Yu who stood to the side rubbed his fists. He didn't enter into the Jiang Lan's Realm earlier because he wanted to test out his strength fighting against the Peng Demon Emperor.

"It would seem that only after one reached level eight Demon Emperor level would one be able to fight several tens of rounds against the Peng Demon Emperor." Gasped Qin Yu in his heart. He then glanced at the Cyan Emperor. "Cyan Emperor appears to be very angry."

The Cyan Emperor was indeed extremely angry.

For him to invite the experts from the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to attend his Divine Tribulation, it was all for the sake of face. And now, he had decided to hold a grand banquet through the entire Jade Wave Star. That too was for the sake of face and reputation.

As a man who was about to ascend to the Divine Realm, what would he care about? After enduring silently for tens of millions of years, he only managed to be grand and majestic today after great difficulty.

"Chi Qing, if I want to kill Qin Yu, what can you do about it?" Said the Peng Demon Emperor proudly.

Comparing speed, the Peng Demon Emperor feared only Granny Yin Hua.

"What can I do about it? Haha... I have said that whoever that attacked another, I will personally punish them... the five of you, I will not kill you. Instead... I will punish you!" The Cyan Emperor's voice had turned cold.

Qin Yu and the rest only sensed that the surrounding space had started to tremble.

Nine Cyan Emperors suddenly appeared beside the Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu and the rest. These nine Cyan Emperors have surrounded Peng Demon Emperor and the other four completely. Peng Demon Emperor and the rest's expression changed. That was because these nine Cyan Emperors possessed the same strength as the true body. Jade green water screens, with the Cyan Emperors as the points, have covered the Peng Demon Emperor and the rest. Peng Demon Emperor and the rest were shock to find that... they can no longer move.

Of the nine Cyan Emperors, five of them walked respectively in front of the Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu.

"Bang!"

All five of the Cyan Emperors extended out their right fist and ruthlessly smashed it onto the faces of the five people. The five people were unable to move in the slightest and could only watch as the fist came smashing on their faces.

Chapter 44: Angry Humiliation

"Bang!"

Five fists ruthlessly smashed onto five faces. The sound of noses breaking were heard almost simultaneously. Blood splashed everywhere. Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu were all hit so hard that their faces have turned bloodied.

The nine Cyan Emperors suddenly fused together and turned into a single Cyan Emperor.

The Cyan Emperor looked to the Peng Demon Emperor and the other four with a light smile. "Zong Yan, Feng Yu, Xuan Xi, for you all to stir up troubles here, I'll consider this punch of mine to be your punishment. I hope that you all would know when to advance and when to retreat. Otherwise... I do not mind to make my fist even heavier compared to earlier."

That jade green colored water screen has completely returned back to the Cyan Emperor's body. The binding on the Peng Demon Emperor and the rest were removed. However, none of them doubted that the Cyan Emperor could once again subdue them.

Qin Yu, Immortal Emperor Song Shi as well as the Dragon Emperor, Ao Wuming, Great Ape Emperor and a large group of other people that had arrived afterwards all saw the humiliation that the Peng Demon Emperor and the other four received.

In an instant, Peng Demon Emperor and the other four immediately recovered their injured faces. However, the humiliation from earlier was something that they cannot forget in their entire lifetime.

"Huff!"

The Peng Demon Emperor's chest was like bellows as he took in a deep breath. His complexion had turned dark reddish purple. His gaze was like that of a beast wanting to eat someone. His immense anger was something that everyone present was able to sense. A never before seen

humiliation. The Peng Demon Emperor's anger had reached its peak.

"Cyan Emperor, you're strong indeed." The Peng Demon Emperor slowly exhaled. His dark reddish purple complexion had also turned pale.

Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor's expressions were also very unsightly. However, neither of them did anything. That was because they have both sensed the gap between them and the Cyan Emperor earlier. If they were to try to attack him, then they'll only be asking for more humiliation. As for Ao Ku and Liu Tu, they were standing behind the Peng Demon Emperor and not saying a single word.

"Qin Yu." Emperor Yu looked to Qin Yu. "If you have the ability... then I dare you to stay beside the Cyan Emperor for your entire life."

Afterwards, Emperor Yu said coldly. "Brother Chi Qing's countless years of bitter cultivation was truly exceptional. In front of you, I do not even have the capability to move. I, Feng Yu, admit my defeat. After being bestowed the fist by brother Chi Qing, I no longer possess the face to participate in your banquet. Thus, I shall take my leave...."

Before Emperor Yu was even finished, Peng Demon Emperor had already interrupted.

Peng Demon Emperor looked at Cyan Emperor. "Cyan Emperor, after cultivating for all these years, your strength has actually reached such a level. Only now did I find out that... I was mistaken about a matter. Excessively mistaken." The Peng Demon Emperor's eyes were emitting evil intent. He shot a glance toward Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from narrowing his eyes.

"Zong Yan, what is it that you want to say?" Said the Cyan Emperor indifferently.

Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan instead looked to the Dragon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor. "Ao Fang, Sun Yuan, we Three Great Emperors of the Demon Clan had once thought that we would be able to do whatever we wished in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm as with our Inherited Treasures. I had felt that Bewitching God Temple was not

something of worth the entire time. However, never would I have expected that the treasure that Chi Qing obtained in the Bewitching God Temple from back then would allow him to power up to such a level. It would appear that us looking down upon the Divine Artifacts of the Bewitching God Temple all these years was a mistake."

Qin Yu, Immortal Emperor Song Shi as well as all the ever increasing number of Emperor level experts gathered here were all surprised.

So it turns out that the Cyan Emperor being this powerful was because of a Divine Artifact from the Bewitching God Temple.

"What? Cyan Emperor had been to the Bewitching God Temple before?" Said Emperor Yu in shock. Mystic Emperor also had an unbelieving expression on her face. In the memories of Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor, Cyan Emperor had never once been to the Bewitching God Temple before. Furthermore, he didn't even fight for the Bewitching God Painting.

"That's right, I've been to the Bewitching God Temple. Merely, that's something that happened tens of millions of years ago. At that moment, I went to the Bewitching God Temple with three other Emperor level experts. And at that time, Feng Yu, Xuan Xi, you two were merely nonentities in the Immortal Realm." Said the Cyan Emperor indifferently.

Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor took a glance at each other. They were both a bit humiliated and angry in their hearts.

They felt that in front of the Cyan Emperor, they were like infants in front of an adult. Tens of millions of years ago, the gap between them was immensely great... and now, the gap between them was still as great as before even though they were all level nine Immortal Emperors.

"For the Cyan Emperor to have such achievements, it was all because of the Bewitching God Temple. As for the most important treasure for exploring the Bewitching God Temple, the Bewitching God Painting, it is currently precisely with Qin Yu. Qin Yu... I hope that you'll hide that Bewitching God Painting well, I reckon there'll be a whole bunch of people coming to take your Bewitching God Painting." The Peng Demon

Emperor had an expression of fake kindness.

Qin Yu's expression turned cold.

"This sinister scoundrel." Qin Yu swept his gaze around his surroundings. Currently, of the over a hundred Emperor level experts gathered here, the overwhelming majority of them had a look of desire as they looked at Qin Yu. "After what the Peng Demon Emperor said, I reckon there'll be even more people wanting the Bewitching God Painting."

And right at this moment...

"Peng Demon Emperor, is that Bewitching God Painting truly on this Qin Yu?" A black clothed old man bystander suddenly spoke out. This black clothed old man had a very indistinct appearance. Chillness was naturally being emitted from his body. The other Emperor level experts were all involuntarily keeping their distances from him. This old man was a hidden expert of the Devil Realm. His level was that of a level nine Devil Emperor! As for how powerful he was, no one was certain. After all, with Granny Yin Hua as an example, these Hidden Experts' strength were extremely hard to tell.

Peng Demon Emperor turned around to look. Upon seeing this black clothed old man, his eyes immediately shined and said. "That's certain. If Qin Yu did not possess the Bewitching God Painting, then why would Emperor Yu spent immense effort in trying to kill him? Brother Feng Yu, don't you agree?"

Emperor Yu and the Peng Demon Emperor exchanged a glance. He then also smiled and said. "Precisely. I will also not conceal this secret any longer. The Bewitching God Painting is indeed on Qin Yu. Furthermore, not only the Bewitching God Painting, even the Ten Thousand Beasts Atlas is on him."

Fixed attention!

Over a hundred Emperor level experts simultaneously looked to Qin Yu with passionate eyes.

The Cyan Emperor's strength was already displayed. Even the Peng Demon Emperor, when in front of the Cyan Emperor, had his hands tied. And the source of the Cyan Emperor's strength was precisely the Bewitching God Temple. Not to mention those Immortal Emperors, even the Dragon Emperor, Ao Wuming, Ox Demon Emperor and them were unable to refrain themselves from yearning for it. Fortunately, the Dragon Emperor and them each had their own respective things to rely on and did not yearn for the Bewitching God Painting greatly.

"Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu, truly treacherous." Qin Yu sensed that the situation had turned somewhat bad. However, there was nothing he can do about it now.

The number of Emperor level experts gathered in the surrounding grew more and more numerous. Many of the people looked to Qin Yu with the intention to kill. This caused Qin Yu to become even more angry. Qin Yu's ice cold gaze was ruthlessly swept to those people. He said in his heart.

"You bunch of greedy bastards, it's best for you to not anger me. If you were to anger me, then I'll go into the Jiang Lan's Realm and train for several thousands of years and reach the ninth stage of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body. At that time, whoever dares become my enemy shall be killed with no exception."

Qin Yu's gaze that was filled with killing intent instead caused those Emperor level experts to be shocked.

They have remembered that this Qin Yu fought to a standstill with Emperor Yu. For a level two, three, five or six Immortal Emperor or Demon Emperor, trying to snatch that Bewitching God Painting from Qin Yu was the same as throwing their lives away. Those weaker Emperor level experts immediately concealed the greed of their heart. However, they were nevertheless prepared to attack him the moment he fell from grace.

"Humph." Qin Yu sneered coldly.

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, sometimes one must be a bit more forceful. While Qin Yu could forget about others should they not

provoke him, but if they were to try to come to kill him and snatch his treasure, then he too cannot be too compassionate and lenient toward them.

"Everyone." Cyan Emperor lightly smiled and said. "For I to attain my current achievement, it is indeed related to that Bewitching God Temple."

Once the Cyan Emperor said those words, everyone immediately looked to him. As for Qin Yu, he started to frown again.

"It's just that the treasure that I've obtained was not really a Divine Artifact. Furthermore, it made me stay at the level eight Immortal Emperor level and bitterly trained for tens of millions of years before attaining success. Had it not been for that treasure, I would've long since ascended to the Divine Realm. For there to be gain, there must be loss."

The Cyan Emperor said with a clear voice. "Well then, everyone, the banquet has already been prepared. Everyone, it's best follow me to the Crescent Moon Bay first."

"Good, everyone, let's attend the banquet." Immortal Emperor Song Shi also said with a face filled with smiles.

"We will not be going, farewell." Emperor Yu suddenly said. The Mystic Emperor also stood beside Emperor Yu.

The Cyan Emperor merely smiled and nodded.

"Chi Qing, I too will take my leave." The Peng Demon Emperor also cupped his hand respectfully. Afterwards, Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu and them flew away rapidly.

Crescent Moon Bay. Over a hundred tables were placed in an spacious courtyard mansion. Qin Yu and his two brothers were seated at a table by the corner.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu sat at a table. They were the only ones at that table. A voice restrictive barrier was placed in the surroundings by Qin Yu. Although Hou Fei and Hei Yu were sent into the Jiang Lan's Realm by Qin Yu, but they too have heard about what happened earlier.

“The circumstances are as such. I reckon our following days would be even harder than before. Say, what do you two think we should do?” Qin Yu told what happened earlier clearly. He also explained the current situation they are in.

“So freaking troublesome. Whoever it is that wants to come and steal the Bewitching God Painting, we’ll just kill them directly. If we’re unable to defeat them, we’ll hide. What are we three brothers afraid of?” Hou Fei was filled with anger.

Hei Yu’s expression was also gloomy. “Big brother, there is no need to be lenient toward those that want to kill us.”

Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu understood that ever since the Peng Demon Emperor told everything in front of all those Emperor level experts, it was likely that more than half of the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm’s Emperor level experts have knew about it by now. It was very possible for them to be surrounded to kill.

“Haha…” Qin Yu suddenly laughed. He raised his wine cup and drank the wine. “Xiao Hei, Fei Fei, there is no need to care about these. We will properly train and enjoy life at ease. If those people behave themselves, then we can disregard them. However, if they want to kill us and snatch the Bewitching God Painting, we most certainly cannot just stand there and let them kill us.”

Qin Yu’s intention was very clear.

“Well then, let’s leave first.” Qin Yu suddenly stood up.

Once the three brothers stood up, the rest of the Emperor level experts that were laughing and chatting all looked to them. Qin Yu took a glance at his surroundings before proceeding to walk toward the frontmost table with his brothers. Seated at that table were the Cyan Emperor, Dragon Emperor, Emperor Ni, Great Ape Emperor and them.

“Senior Cyan Emperor, everyone, we three brothers still have matter to attend to so we’ll be taking our leave first.” Said Qin Yu as he cupped his

hand respectfully.

The Cyan Emperor took a glance at Qin Yu and his brothers. He then smiled and nodded. “In that case, I will not be able to send you off. Qin Yu, I will still be on the Crescent Moon Bay for another half a year. If you want to come, then you can come and find me within this period of time. As for after the half year’s time... if you want to see me, then I reckon it’ll be in the Divine Realm.”

Afterwards, Qin Yu and his brothers left the Crescent Moon Bay under the gaze of numerous Emperor level experts.

On an uninhabited planet. Suddenly, a single figure appeared. It was Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was currently using Greater Teleportation by himself and rushing toward the Cyan Flame Star Field’s Flowing Mist Star with a rapid speed. If the three brothers were to journey together, it would’ve been easier for their identity to be leaked as there are three of them. Thus, it was safer for Qin Yu to proceed onward by himself.

In a half month’s time, Qin Yu had reached the Cyan Flame Star FIeld’s Flowing Mist Star from the Crescent Moon Bay.

Inside the Flowing Mist Star’s Five Willows Palace.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Bai Ling and the rest were gathered together.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei.” Qin Yu said. “This Flowing Mist Star could still be considered as being safe. For Little Tong and Guo Fan to be here, you all could still feel reassured. I am prepared to enter the Jiang Lan’s Realm and start training the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body. What do you all plan to do?”

Qin Yu felt that his strength was still not powerful enough. If he was to be truly powerful, then who would dare provoke him? Instead, they’ll likely be afraid that he’ll come cause problems for them.

“Big brother, how would we dare be lazy when you’re about to start training?” Said Hou Fei while laughing. Hei Yu also nodded and looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from smiling.

“Ling’er, I’m sorry.” Hei Yu looked to Bai Ling who stood beside him. Bai Ling merely smiled and shook her head. Bai Ling knew that with her own cultivation speed, it was simply impossible for her to keep up with Hei Yu. It was likely that when Hei Yu ascend to the Divine Realm, Bai Ling would be unable to ascend with him.

Thus, Bai Ling decided to stay with her daughter Hei Tong.

Qin Yu and his brothers once again returned to the Jiang Lan’s Realm and started their seclusion training. As for Bai Ling, Hei Tong and the rest, they stayed in the Flowing Mist Star and lived their lives peacefully. As for when Qin Yu and his brothers would once again come out from the Jiang Lan’s Realm, at the very least for now they do not know.

The Imperial City of the core planet of the Bird Clan, Black Crow Star.

“Scram!”

With a wave of his sleeve, two maids were sent flying. Their blood splashed all over the palace chambers’ stairs.

Wearing a golden crown, golden boots and golden clothes, Peng Demon Emperor was still standing in his palace chambers. “Without my command, you all are not allowed back in here again.”

“Yes, Your Majesty.”

The two maids said respectfully while trembling with fear. Soon after, they hurriedly left here. And at this moment, four figures appeared at a distant place by the palace chambers. They were looking at the palace chambers. These four people were Ao Ku, Liu Tu, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor.

“Ao Ku, Liu Tu, what’s wrong with brother Zong Yan?” Asked Emperor Yu.

Ao Ku and Liu To smiled helplessly. Soon after, Ao Ku explained. “In all these years, His Majesty has never suffered such a great humiliation before. This time around, after being humiliated like so by the Cyan

Emperor, His Majesty has been burning with rage the entire time."

"Brother Feng Yu, if you all want to come in then come in. There is no need to stand outside." Suddenly, Peng Demon Emperor turned around. His ice cold gaze was looking toward where Emperor Yu and them stood.

Emperor Yu and them glanced at each other and then started to walk toward the Peng Demon Emperor's palace chambers.

Chapter 45: Gathering

The palace chambers were desolate. There was not a single maid present. It was giving off a gloomy and cold sensation. And the sole person in the palace chambers... the Peng Demon Emperor, currently had his hands behind his back and standing without moving. Emperor Yu, Mystic Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu walked into the palace chambers with puzzlement in their hearts. They do not know why the Peng Demon Emperor wanted them to come inside.

"Brother Feng Yu, you all must've also felt the pressure Qin Yu and his brothers brought upon you all, right?" The Peng Demon Emperor stood with his back toward Emperor Yu and them. However, he suddenly asking a question.

Emperor Yu suddenly stopped. However, he still responded. "Brother Zong Yan is correct. The speed in which Qin Yu and his brothers power up is truly too frightening. For every additional day that they live, it'll be another day of nervousness for me.... with their cultivation speed, even if I managed to luckily pass the Divine Tribulation and ascend to the Divine Realm, I'm afraid that once I'm in the Divine Realm, I'll still be much inferior to them."

Emperor Yu's wife Xuan Xi also felt a bit helpless in her heart. Following her husband, she also became an enemy of Qin Yu and his brothers. And now, she too was feeling an immense pressure in her heart. Furthermore, currently, she and her husband no longer have the ability to kill Qin Yu at all.

"That's right." Peng Demon Emperor suddenly turned around. He looked to Emperor Yu with his sharp gaze. "Brother Feng Yu, for you to have such a feeling, how would I not have such a feeling too? That third brother of Qin Yu, Hei Yu, was actually a Variation Super Divine Beast. Furthermore, according to my investigation, this Hei Yu's speed is not inferior to the Golden Winged Great Peng Bird, his attack techniques are comparable to those of the Monkey and Ape Clan and his defense is something that no one in the Bird Clan could compare with. One could

say that... a Variation Divine Beast like Hei Yu possessed no weak point."

"That powerful?" Emperor Yu was shocked upon hearing that.

"As you wanted to kill Qin Yu, you have not considered about Hei Yu much. Thus, you've naturally not came to realize that." Peng Demon Emperor's eyes narrowed. A cold ray of light was emitting from his eyes. "In merely several hundred years, this Hei Yu has reached level six Demon Emperor level. If we were to allow him to continue his growth, then I'd reckon that he'll be able to reach level nine Demon Emperor level in another ten thousand years. At that time, with merely his defense, I would become unable to break through it."

The Peng Demon Emperor felt helpless.

Although the Inherited Treasure of the Peng Clan was extremely powerful and could increase his speed to a frightening level, but on the aspects of attack power.... although his attack power approaches that of a High Quality Divine Artifact, but when compared to his speed, it was instead a weak point.

"Brother Feng Yu, are you able to continue to bear and allow them to continue increasing their power?" Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan looked to Emperor Yu.

Emperor Yu shook his head and replied hurriedly with anger. "I have always wanted to kill Qin Yu, but... currently, we don't even know where he lives. How do we kill him? There's nothing we can do!"

"No."

Peng Demon Emperor smiled coldly and shook his head. "Although we are temporarily unable to find where Hei Yu and his brothers are, but we are able to increase the amount of troops and power we spent on searching for them. That way, we can also restrict them from increasing their attack power."

"Restrict?" Mystic Emperor who stood to the side asked in confusion. "How do we stop them from increasing their strength?"

Peng Demon Emperor laughed and said. "The fastest method of

increasing one's strength is not increasing one's original strength but instead obtaining a powerful weapon. If that Qin Yu were to possess a treasure that's comparable to my Peng Clan's Inherited Treasure, then at that time... I'm afraid that even I would become unable to kill him."

Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor's expression suddenly changed.

Right.

The best method of increasing strength was precisely Divine Armors and so on.

"You all have also seen the Cyan Emperor's strength. Back then, he obtained a treasure from the Bewitching God Temple. I believe the name of that treasure was called' Nine Water Elemental Pearl.' It was precisely that treasure that allowed him to reach his current prowess, so much that he's stronger than even me now. As for that Qin Yu, he possessed that Bewitching God Painting. The current Qin Yu's strength was even more powerful than the Cyan Emperor who have explored the Bewitching God Temple back then. On top of that, with his Bewitching God Painting, who knows if he would obtain a treasure comparable to the Nine Water Elemental Pearl." Peng Demon Emperor laughed coldly. "If he were to obtain such a treasure, then we could only have our hands tied and wait for him to capture us and then be killed directly by him!"

Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor took a glance at each other. They both felt that what the Peng Demon Emperor said was right.

"That Qin Yu... could he have already left for the Bewitching God Temple?" Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi's expression suddenly changed.

"Mystic Emperor, rest assured. His Majesty has already anticipated that and already sent a total of seventy two Demon Emperors from the Bird Clan toward the Bewitching God Temple. They have already set up the 'Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array' on the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple. No matter how strong that Qin Yu is, it's impossible for him to enter into the Bewitching God Temple." Said Ao Ku confidently.

"Seventy two Demon Emperors?" Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor both took a cold breath.

To be able to dispatch so many Emperor level experts at once, it's likely that only the Three Great Emperors of the Demon Realm could do such a thing. The amount of Emperor level experts underneath people like the Cyan Emperor, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor was only equal to a third or even a fourth of what Peng Demon Emperor possessed.

Afterwards, Emperor Yu took a breath of relief. He smiled and said. "Brother Zong Yan is truly farseeing. With the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array being set up and the tunnel to the Bewitching God Temple being only that small, the defense of the formation array at that small space would be extremely powerful. Even if it was me, I'd still be unable to break through it."

"Humph, the two main entrances of the Bewitching God Temple, the one that's in our Demon Realm was only large enough to allow five or six people to enter at the same time. With such a small tunnel entrance, I've had seventy two Demon Emperors join hand and form a formation array. The strength of its defense is so powerful that much less a single you, even if three Emperor Yus were to be present, I reckon that they'll still be impossible to break through it." Said the Peng Demon Emperor confidently.

Peng Demon Emperor laughed and didn't say anything.

Mystic Emperor Xuan Xi smiled and said. "Brother Zong Yan's move is truly amazing. There are a total of only two channels leading to the Bewitching God Temple. One is in the Demon Realm whereas the other is located in the Dark Star Realm. It was impossible for the people of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to be allowed entrance into the Dark Star Realm and use that entrance. And the entrance in the Demon Realm here has been sealed off. Thus, although Qin Yu possesses the Bewitching God Painting, it was all in vain as he cannot get through to the Bewitching God Temple."

Of the two great channels leading to the Bewitching God Temple, the one in the Dark Star Realm was indeed something that people not from the Dark Star Realm can enter.

Even Immortal Emperor Ni Yang who possessed a great relationship with the then Dark Flame Lord and the White Profound Lord of the Dark Star Realm was unable to enter the Bewitching God Temple from their channel. If he were to be able to enter from that side, then how would he be threatened by Emperor Yu and Mystic Emperor?

"However, for I to have deployed this formation array, the matter has also became somewhat troublesome." Said the Peng Demon Emperor with a frown.

"That's right, it's indeed a bit troublesome." Emperor Yu also came to realize that. "This Bewitching God Temple is something that's possessed by the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. For Brother Zong Yan to take your own initiative and close off this channel, then the Emperor level experts from the Immortal Realm and Demon Realm and even the ones from the Beast Clan's territory and the Dragon Clan's territory would be enraged."

That was inevitable.

A large treasure deposit but the Peng Demon Emperor dispatched people to seal off the doors to the treasure deposit and not allow anyone to go through, then how would the other powers possibly be able to endure it?

"Therefore, I have prepared to invite all the leaders of the different parties of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm to come to my Black Crow Star and discuss it." Said the Peng Demon Emperor with a light smile.

"Oh?" Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor were instead a little startled.

Of the two great entrances to the Bewitching God Temple, one of them was sealed off by the seventy two Demon Emperors dispatched by the Peng Demon Emperor. This matter currently does not have a lot of affect yet. Afterall, the blockage had only been set less than a hundred years ago. In a hundred years, how many Emperor level experts would go there? Thus, the complaint level was still not large. However, if the blockage was to last for a hundred thousand or a million years, then it was likely that

all the powers would come to find trouble for the Bird Clan.

Immortal Realm's Crescent Moon Bay.

The Dragon Emperor and Ao Wuming were still in the Crescent Moon Bay. As the time before the Cyan Emperor ascend to the Divine Realm was only several months away, the two of them decided to stay here and return after the Cyan Emperor ascended.

The Dragon Emperor, Ao Wuming and the Cyan Emperor were currently drinking tea and chatting. Suddenly, the Dragon Emperor took our his Transmission Spiritual Pearl. He quietly chatted with the other person for a moment. Ao Wuming and the Cyan Emperor both looked to him with puzzlement.

"Imperial Father, who is it?" When the Dragon Emperor placed the Transmission Spiritual Pearl away, Ao Wuming immediately asked.

"It's Zong Yan." Said the Dragon Emperor while smiling.

"Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan? Why is he contacting Imperial Father you? Could it be that this guy is unable to find brother Qin Yu and want our Dragon Clan to help him find and kill brother Qin Yu?" Ao Wuming ridiculed. Because of his relationship with Qin Yu, Ao Wuming found the Peng Demon Emperor very unpleasant to the eye.

"No, that's not it." The Dragon Emperor shook his head and smiled. "It's not regarding this matter but instead about the Bewitching God Temple."

"Bewitching God Temple? I remembered that twenty years ago, a Demon Emperor from our Dragon Clan have reported that the Peng Demon Emperor had dispatched seventy two Demon Emperors and set up the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array there. We have still not gone to him to inquire about that, yet he came to us to talk about this Bewitching God Temple. Imperial Father, what did he say?" Asked Ao Wuming.

"It's all because of Brother Chi Qing." The Dragon Emperor shot a glance at the Cyan Emperor.

"What does this have to do with me?" Said the Cyan Emperor indifferently. The current Cyan Emperor who had already successfully

passed his Divine Tribulation was very relaxed. As he is now a person who was waiting to be ascended to the Divine Realm, he no longer cared much about the affairs of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

The Dragon Emperor said. “Zong Yan said that the strength Brother Chi Qing displayed this time was enough to threaten us Three Great Emperors of the Demon Realm. He said that the source of your strength is precisely the Bewitching God Temple’s treasured Divine Artifact. Thus, he wanted us Three Great Emperors of the Demon Realm to cooperate and eliminate this hidden danger.”

“What the Peng Demon Emperor said is indeed somewhat reasonable. We cannot let such a matter occur again.” Said Ao Wuming as he nodded. Suddenly, Ao Wuming came to a realization. He turned to the Cyan Emperor beside him and said. “Senior Cyan Emperor…”

“There’s no need for you to say anymore. I am a person who’s about to ascend to the Divine Realm, the matters of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm is of no concern to me. There is no need to concern me regarding the matters of you all.” Said the Cyan Emperor with an indifferent smile. As a man who’s about to ascend, there was not many things that concerned him.

Ao Wuming looked to the Dragon Emperor. “Imperial Father, he said to eliminate this hidden danger, how do he suggest we do that?”

As the future Dragon Emperor of the Dragon Clan, Ao Wuming also didn’t want for another person that could threaten the Three Great Emperors of the Demon Realm to appear.

“Sealing off the channel toward the Bewitching God Temple. As for when to reopen it, it shall be determined by us. If others do not even have the opportunity to enter the Bewitching God Temple, how would they be able to attain a powerful treasure?” The Dragon Emperor lightly smiled and said. “What the Peng Demon Emperor suggested was indeed a bit reasonable.”

The Cyan Emperor suddenly said. “Ao Fang, the matter regarding sealing off the Bewitching God Temple cannot be only decided upon by

your three powers of the Demon Realm. My Immortal Realm as well as that Devil Realm would also have to be included."

What the Cyan Emperor said instead startled the Dragon Emperor Ao Fang.

"If the Immortal Realm and the Devil Realm were to join hands, then they would be able to match up against your Demon Realm. If you all were to really contest over this matter... then your Demon Realm would also not be able to live in peace." Said the Cyan Emperor with a smile.

The Dragon Emperor also nodded.

Indeed, if the three big shots of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm were to join hands and seal off the Bewitching God Temple, the Immortal Realm and Devil Realm would definitely be discontent with it. It was even possible for war to happen. If the Immortal Realm and the Devil Realm were to join hands, then their strength was not much weaker than that of the Demon Realm. Furthermore, who knows how strong the hidden experts of the Immortal Realm and Devil Realm are?

The Cyan Emperor's suggestion was very effective. The matter regarding the sealing of the entrance to the Bewitching God Temple was rapidly spread to all the big shots of the Immortal Realm and the Devil Realm. The Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor, Asura Devil Emperor, Flame Emperor... and all the other big shots all started to proceed toward the Bird Clan's Black Crow Star. However, the Dragon Emperor and them still continued to stay on the Crescent Moon Bay.

That was because the time of the gathering was scheduled to be a month or so after the Cyan Emperor ascends.

Crescent Moon Bay.

A whole bunch of people were gathered by the coast of the Crescent Moon Bay. They were here to see the Cyan Emperor off as he was about to ascend now!

Granny Yin Hua who had mysteriously departed from the Cyan Emperor's Divine Tribulation had also came to the Crescent Moon Bay.

Along with her were the Dragon Emperor, Emperor Ni, Emperor Liu and a whole bunch of people. This Emperor Liu was precisely the newly appointed successor to the Cyan Emperor.

"Big brother." Emperor Liu looked to the Cyan Emperor. His eyes were filled with reluctance to part.

The Cyan Emperor smiled and said. "Second brother, I will be ascending to the Divine Realm. Everything here would be under your care now.... haha, actually in the past tens of millions of years, it has always been you who had been looking over my areas."

Emperor Liu nodded.

"Carefully train, I will wait for you in the Divine Realm." Said the Cyan Emperor with a smile. Immediately after, he looked to Emperor Ni, the Dragon Emperor and them. "Sister Ni Xue, Ao Fang, you're both now level nine Demon Emperors now. Quickly have your Divine Tribulations, I'll be waiting for you two to reunite with us."

The Dragon Emperor and Emperor Ni both laughed.

They and the Cyan Emperor as well as the then Gold Punishment Lord of the Dark Star Realm were extremely good friends. The Gold Punishment Lord had ascended and now the Cyan Emperor was also going to ascend. Emperor Ni and the Dragon Emperor are now both level nine Demon Emperors, they too would be ascending soon.

The time for the four of them to reunite again in the Divine Realm is not far away.

"Big sister Yin Hua." The Cyan Emperor looked to Granny Yin Hua. At this moment, the Cyan Emperor's expression was very strange. It was as if he was grimacing. "When would you ascend? When would we be able to meet in the Divine Realm?"

Granny Yin Hua smiled. "Little brat. We'll soon be meeting each other in the Divine Realm. Crafty little boy, make sure to continue to train in the Divine Realm. If you don't, then don't blame me when I punish you."

"Yes, yes."

The Cyan Emperor started to laugh. He then looked to his wife, the woman who had stayed with him close to a hundred million years. The final moment before his ascension was precisely the time for them to be with each other.

After a long time...

"My wife, it's time." The Cyan Emperor said softly. He then slowly removed his hands from his wife that's in his bosom.

The Cyan Emperor's wife lightly nodded.

"Everyone, we'll meet again in the Divine Realm." The Cyan Emperor's body started to slowly fly toward the sky without control. At the same time, his body was radiating a misty light. As the misty light disappeared, the Cyan Emperor had also disappeared.

Down below, the Dragon Emperor, Emperor Ni and the rest of them were all looking upwards.

"Wuming, there would also be a day for you to ascend to the Divine Realm. Don't continue to stand there and let your imagination run wild. We currently still have important matters to attend to." The Dragon Emperor said to Ao Wuming. And at this moment, Emperor Liu and said. "Brother Ao Fang, I shall accompany you all."

The Dragon Emperor and them were about to proceed toward the Black Crow Star and attend the gathering of the big shots of the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm. The meeting this time was regarding the matter of sealing off the Bewitching God Temple.

However, the source of this matter, Qin Yu, was still training in the Jiang Lan's Realm...

Chapter 46: The Ninth Stage of Stellar Transformation

Inside a palace within the Black Crow Star's Imperial City.

The leaders and big shots from all over the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realms as well as their important subordinates are all gathered here. There are a total of over twenty people. However, some of the people amongst them are only here to observe and cannot do anything.

The ones with the true right of speech was the Dragon Emperor, Peng Demon Emperor, Ox Demon Emperor, the side of the Immortal Realm and the side of the Devil Realm for a total of five different groups.

The side of the Immortal Realm was composed of the Flame Emperor, Emperor Liu, Emperor Yu and the Mystic Emperor combined. The side of the Devil Realm was composed of the Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor, Asura Devil Emperor as well as the two hidden experts combined.

The twenty some people within the palace were separated into five different groups. On the side of the Peng Demon Emperor sat three people: Peng Demon Emperor, Ao Ku and Liu Tu.

"Everyone."

As the person who proposed this matter, the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan stood up first. As usual, the Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan wore gold from head to toe and his facial expression was as cold as always.

"Everyone are the leaders of the numerous powers within the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and the Demon Realm. I believe none of you all wish for an unstable factor to appear within your domain. This unstable factor is precisely the Bewitching God Temple. Brother Chi Qing had just ascended. However, I believe everyone knew of brother Chi Qing's strength... if one day, your enemy or subordinate were to obtain a treasure comparable to that of brother Chi Qing's, I believe everyone would be

able to imagine the consequences." Said the Peng Demon Emperor indifferently.

A black clothed old man that leaded the side of the Devil Realm said indifferently. "Brother Zong Yan, it's better for you to go to the main topic."

"What brother Mo Luo said is correct." Peng Demon Emperor slightly nodded.

Ever since the Cyan Emperor invited everyone from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to come and attend his Divine Tribulation, the Blood Devil Emperor and them of the Devil Realm discovered that there were actually two exceptional experts in the Devil Realm and immediately decided to get to know them. This time around, they had invited these two great experts to come out and help oversee the matter regarding the Devil Realm.

These two men were respectively Mo Luo and Mo Kong. They were both level nine Devil Emperor level experts. As for their true strength, no one knew about it yet.

"I shall get to the main topic then. The reason why I invited everyone today was precisely in hope that everyone would agree to sealing off the entrance of the Bewitching God Temple." The Peng Demon Emperor Zong Yan spoke of his aim clearly.

"Seal off the entrance to the Bewitching God Temple?" A voice sounded. The person who spoke was a handsome golden clothed youth. This golden clothed youth was dazzling with grandeur like the sun. "Brother Zong Yan ought to know that there are two great entrances to the Bewitching God Temple. How do we go about sealing off the entrance in the Dark Star Realm?"

Peng Demon Emperor said indifferently. "We merely need to seal off the entrance that's located in the Demon Realm. I do not believe that.... there would be anyone in the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm or the Demon Realm that is capable of entering the Bewitching God Temple from the Dark Star Realm's entrance."

Everyone grew silent.

All of these big shots of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm knew of the hostility the Dark Star Realm had toward their respective realms. If someone from the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm or the Demon Realm were to enter the Dark Star Realm, they would be lucky if they haven't been killed by them directly. Allowing them to enter the Bewitching God Temple through the Dark Star Realm's entrance? That was without question.

"Everyone, please speak out whether or not you'll agree to this. I'll voice my opinion first. My Bird Clan has agreed to this matter." Said the Peng Demon Emperor directly.

"My Beast Clan also agree to this." The Ox Demon Emperor also nodded and said.

"My Dragon Clan, agreed." The Dragon Emperor also spoke his standpoint.

All of a sudden, three amongst the five parties have agreed to it. The couple Immortal Emperors from the side of the Immortal Realm were currently discussing over it. As for Mo Luo and Mo Kong, they were not in the slightest anxious. They were currently waiting for the result of the discussion from the Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor and the Asura Devil Emperor. The only reason why Mo Luo and Mo Kong agreed to come was because the Blood Devil Emperor, Black Devil Emperor and Asura Devil Emperor had agreed to one of their request. Otherwise, why would they possibly bother to show up?

Flame Emperor, Emperor Yu and Emperor Liu discussed about the matter for a moment before Emperor Liu spoke out as the representative of the side of the Immortal Realm. "My Immortal Realm also agree to this matter. However, after we seal off the Bewitching God Temple, how long would it take before we reopen it? Also, how many people are allowed to enter it every time we reopen it? That is something that I believe we still need to discuss greatly."

"That's of course." The Peng Demon Emperor also had a smile on his

face.

Mo Luo received a voice transmission from Asura Devil Emperor. He then nodded and said. “My Devil Realm side also agree to it. Merely, we had the same question as the side of the Immortal Realm. When would the Bewitching God Temple be opened and how many people amongst every side would be allowed entrance every time it’s opened? That is something that we still have to negotiate on.”

The Peng Demon Emperor, Dragon Emperor and the Great Ape Emperor actually wanted to shut off the Bewitching God Temple forever.

[TL: Yes I know, didn’t know Great Ape Emperor was here. Who knew.]

If they were to shut off the Bewitching God Temple for good, then their superiority was something that none of the other powers would be able to catch up to.

However, they also knew that it was impossible to shut off the Bewitching God Temple forever. For one, the Immortal Realm and the Devil Realm would oppose it. Secondly, the other Super Divine Beasts within the Demon Realm, such as the Phoenix, Seven Colored Peacock, Purple Eyed Ox Demon King and the Fire Qilin would all oppose to it. Furthermore, the other clans within the Demon Realm would also be in opposition to it. They would not give up the opportunity to allow themselves to strengthen and expand.

“Well then, since everyone has agreed to it, then the matter of sealing the Bewitching God Temple is thus settled. Now, we shall discuss how many years between each time the Bewitching God Temple opens and how many people are allowed to enter every time.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor indifferently.

Soon after, all the major powers started to discuss.

From the viewpoint of the Peng Demon Emperor and the Dragon Emperor, the longer the blockage the better, the lesser the amount of people that were allowed in the better. However, the Immortal Realm, the Devil Realm and even the Ox Demon Emperor were not really in favor of that.

Three entire days.

After using all kinds of methods, the five sides finally agreed to a proposal that all five sides could barely accept.

“Good, since everyone has agreed to it, then from today on, us five sides must always be in accordance to this agreement. If any side were to violate the plan, the other four sides shall join hand and kill them.” Said the Peng Demon Emperor coldly.

The Dragon Emperor and them nodded.

This agreement that is decided upon by the leaders of the five different sides, this agreement that would last for countless years, was thus determined like so.

The details of the agreement: the Demon Realm’s entrance to the Bewitching God Temple shall be sealed. In ordinary times, no one was allowed to enter it. Then every ten thousand years, the entrance to the Bewitching God Temple shall be opened once. And upon opening, each of the five sides would be allowed one person to enter it.

The side of the Immortal Realm and the Devil Realm possessed numerous powers and were very chaotic. Thus, the person who is to be allowed to enter shall be determined by the powers within the Immortal Realm and the Devil Realm.

Opening once every ten thousand years and all five sides could only submit a single person to enter; it appeared to be very few. However, this was the result that was obtained after a lot of talks by the Immortal Realm and Devil Realm.

According to what the Peng Demon Emperor had originally proposed at the beginning, he wanted the Bewitching God Temple to be opened once in every ten million years!

The proposal by the Peng Demon Emperor had shocked everyone. It was clear that he did not wish for the Immortal Realm or the Devil Realm to obtain any treasure. Finally, after continuous discussions, the time was reduced to ten thousand years.

In actuality, the Peng Demon Emperor also knew that the time that he proposed at the beginning was not something that could happen. Merely, the Peng Demon Emperor knew that the longer the time he proposed, the more leeway there would be in the discussions.

"The Bewitching God Temple shall be opened once every ten thousand years. Of our fives sides, we are only allowed one person per side to enter into the Bewitching God Temple every time it opened. As this matter has been determined, we shall now discuss about the method of sealing off the entrance to the Bewitching God Temple." The Peng Demon Emperor brought about a new subject.

The Dragon Emperor smiled and said. "Isn't the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array very good for the job? I do not believe that there would be anyone that's capable of breaking through it."

"That's right, just have those seventy two Demon Emperors continue their guard." The Ox Demon Emperor also said while laughing.

The Peng Demon Emperor's brows creased. They wanted to have his seventy two Demon Emperor's waste their time there till the end of time? The scheme from the other four sides was truly too much.

The Peng Demon Emperor suddenly smiled and said. "If those seventy two Demon Emperors were to continue to arrange the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array, then where would they themselves be at? If they were to stay outside of the entrance, I fear that they might be killed. If the people setting up the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array were to die, then the formation array would naturally be broken. Thus, the seventy two Demon Emperors could only stay inside the entrance."

"What you said is reasonable. It is indeed not safe for them to stay outside the entrance." Emperor Yu nodded and said.

"Since you all wanted my men to guard the Bewitching God Temple's entrance the entire time, I too would not have any complaint regarding that. We can just let them continue to guard the entrance." The Peng Demon Emperor suddenly said while smiling.

The Dragon Emperor, Ox Demon Emperor, Blood Devil Emperor, Black

Devil Emperor and them all came to a realization.

To be able to stay inside the entrance meant that they could enter into the Bewitching God Temple and gather Divine Artifacts. If the seventy two Demon Emperors of the Bird Clan were to continue to stay there the entire time, who knows how many Divine Artifacts they'll be able to obtain.

"That won't do." Said the Ox Demon Emperor as he laughed. "For one, we cannot let you suffer such a loss. Secondly, this would cause embezzlement to be very easy to occur."

"That's right." The Dragon Emperor nodded and said. "How about this, us five sides would all dispatch some Emperor level experts and set up the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array together. In that case, the Emperor level experts from all five sides could monitor each other and thus prevent the matter of embezzlement from occurring."

The Blood Devil Emperor laughed grimly and said. "That's hard to say. If they were to come into a mutual agreement, they could still embezzle. Thus, we must strictly order that whoever it is that were to enter the Bewitching God Temple and seek for Divine Artifacts while they're on guard duty would be chased and killed by all three realms."

"Right." Peng Demon Emperor also nodded.

Following, this suggestion received the approval from all the other parties.

"Eh, can the power of the Emperor level experts we dispatched be different? There's Immortal Elemental Energy, Devil Elemental Energy and Demon Elemental Energy. If they were to blend with one another, would it cause a rejection and cause the formation array to collapse?" Emperor Liu said in puzzlement.

Peng Demon Emperor laughed and said. "Brother Liu is not familiar with the Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array. This Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array is actually stronger the more mixed the energy of the people setting up the formation array are."

“Oh, it’s that peculiar?” The Black Devil Emperor of the Devil Realm was also startled.

“That’s precisely the case. You all would come to know it when we display it later.” The Peng Demon Emperor said confidently. This Eight-Nine Space Sealing Array is a great formation array of the Bird Clan, thus he was naturally very familiar with it.

Peng Demon Emperor continued. “Now we shall discuss about how many people are we each sending out. Seventy two is a number that’s a bit hard to distribute amongst the five sides.”

After another round of discussions.

The final result of the discussion: the Bird Clan, Dragon Clan and the Beast Clan would each dispatch fourteen Demon Emperors. As for the Immortal Realm and Devil Realm, they would each dispatch fifteen Emperor level experts. This amount to a total of seventy two Emperor level experts.

Afterall, if one were to talk about the Immortal Realm or the Devil Realm as a whole, they are a respectively a bit stronger than the Dragon Clan or the Bird Clan.

The entrance would be opened once every ten thousand years. The amount of time it would stay open is a single year. If one were to not come out within a single year’s time, then they would be chased and killed by all five sides.

On the year the Immortal Realm, Devil Realm and Demon Realm set up the agreement regarding the Bewitching God Temple, each of the five sides have all dispatched a single person to inspect the outside region of the Bewitching God Temple. The next time the Bewitching God Temple reopens was to be ten thousand years after.

A year later.

The five people who were lucky enough to be dispatched to search the outside regions of the Bewitching God Temple have all returned. These five people were: Ao Ku of the Bird Clan, Ao Lan of the Dragon Clan, the

Ox Demon Emperor himself of the Beasts Clan, Mo Luo of the Devil Realm and Emperor Liu of the Immortal Realm.

These five people have power on par with each other.

On a planet closest to the Bewitching God Temple.

At this moment, the Peng Demon Emperor, Dragon Emperor and the rest were here.

"The outside regions of the Bewitching God Temple was truly weird. To be regulated to leave within a year's time, I too could only extend my best capabilities to scour the outside regions of the Bewitching God Temple. In this single year... my luck was pretty good. I managed to obtain a single Low Quality Divine Artifact." Said the Ox Demon Emperor carefreely.

The Dragon Emperor laughed and said. "You've had it pretty good. Of the five that went in this time, only you managed to obtain a Divine Artifact. The rest of them didn't obtain anything."

Divine Artifacts were very hard to obtain.

Back when the Bewitching God Temple wasn't sealed, there would frequently be Emperor level experts entering it to try their luck. However, trying to test their luck our in the outside regions of the Bewitching God Temple and to the best of the abilities, only one amongst a hundred Emperor level experts would be able to obtain a Divine Artifact.

After the matter regarding the sealing of the Bewitching God Temple had finished, the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm had returned to the dullness of before. Occassionaly, a new person would become famous and their name widespread. However, they are incomparable to Qin Yu and his brothers.

In merely a couple hundred years, Qin Yu and Hou Fei's strength were comparable to that of level nine Immortal Emperors whereas Hei Yu's approaches that of a level eight Immortal Emperor.

Qin Yu and his brothers had grown equally as famous as the Hidden Emperor and his two brothers, people of the peak of the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. However, for such a miracle-like thing to happen

again was extremely hard.

Inside the Jiang Lan's Realm.

Qin Yu and his brothers were currently together. Qin Yu was watching Hou Fei and Hei Yu sparring.

"Bang!" A spear swept across. As if it was penetrating through space, it suddenly appeared in front of Hou Fei. Hou Fei who was startled by its appearance was forcefully knock onto the ground by it. The ground had cracked open.

Qin Yu clapped his hands and laughed. "Good. Fei Fei, well wasn't that karma? See how you were always bully Xiao Hei in the past?"

"Mixed Hair Bird is truly a freak." Hou Fei stood up aggrievedly. "While he's fighting against me, he actually learned my stick technique. After changing it and improving it a bit, he's using my stick technique as a spear technique."

Stick, spear, the difference between the two wasn't great. One could use a spear to display the techniques of a stick.

"You can't say it like that. For Xiao Hei to be able to beat you, it's not merely because of the spear technique and stick technique. What's most important was that his speed is faster than yours and his movement more agile. Furthermore... his defense is stronger than yours. He does not have to care about his body's defense like you do. All he needed to do is attack and didn't have to defend at all. Thus, you'll naturally lose to him." Said Qin Yu while smiling.

Hou Fei humped lowly a couple times and didn't say anything.

Hei Yu continued to stand there coldly. He held the Cloud Piercing Spear with a single hand and said coldly. "Monkey, you've trampled upon me for several hundred years, and today, I've only managed to smack you with a single spear technique; this debt of mine has yet to be paid completely."

Hou Fei had a blank face.

Qin Yu immediately started to laugh. He felt that his two brothers were truly amusing.

“Mn?” Qin Yu suddenly had a delightful expression on his face. “It’s been several hundred years now. After all these years, I’ve finally managed to absorb enough of my body’s energy. The energy from the flour paste space could finally enter into the ninth stage of the Stellar Transformation.”

Chapter 47: Divine Flame

"Big brother, what's wrong?" Hei Yu asked in puzzlement. He had noticed that Qin Yu had a somewhat strange expression on his face. Hou Fei also looked over... he too was astonished and puzzled.

Qin Yu's excited and joyous expression was something that was unable to be concealed.

Qin Yu looked to his two brothers and said. "Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, the two of you knew that I've been stuck on the eighth stage of the Stellar Transformation the entire time right? And now, I'm finally able to enter into the ninth stage."

"Really?" Said Hou Fei and Hei Yu.

Qin Yu nodded repeatedly. He said excitedly. "That's right, I'm going to train right away. Mn, it'll be fine for me to train here. While I train, it would be good if you two were to not disturb me. I've already reached the boundary between the two stages, I believe that I'll soon be able to reach the ninth stage of the Stellar Transformation."

Qin Yu was unable to care for anything else and immediately sat down cross-legged on the meadow. Afterwards, with an intention, he separated the area three meters around him from the rest of the world. Qin Yu was unparalleled in the Jiang Lan's Realm. Even if the Cyan Emperor were to come here, he would also become unable to attack Qin Yu.

"Monkey, we'll just wait by the side." Hei Yu also sat down cross-legged and quietly watched Qin Yu from afar. Hou Fei also nodded and sat down cross-legged. Likewise, he too was looking at his big brother.

Qin Yu appeared to be very tranquil.

Although his appearance was extremely tranquil, his awareness had long since entered into his dantian's Black Hole and through the Black Hole Channel and into the somewhat small 'Stellar Space' in the flour paste space that belonged to him.

The flour paste space was still filled with an endless amount of 'flour

paste.' However, Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the aged and ancient aura that was pervading from the flour paste space.

"The Stellar Space had became more than ten times larger compared to when I was last here." Qin Yu was inspecting the Stellar Space from up to down.

The more the Stellar Space absorbed the flour paste energy from the outside, the bigger it would naturally become. And now... the Stellar Space possessed a spherical shape with a diameter of nearly a kilometer.

And within this enormous space with a diameter of nearly a kilometer was countless amount of revolving golden specks. The countless amount of golden specks had formed a 'nebula.'

"Every part of my energy had absorbed the 'flour paste' energy and successfully transformed. Now, it's time to proceed onto the next step." For some unknown reason, Qin Yu was filled with confidence.

Following the control of Qin Yu's intention, the countless amount of golden specks started to rotate faster.

"Rumble~~~"

The entire Stellar Space started to tremble. It was even giving off a loud noise. It was as if the space was about to collapse. That countless amount of golden specks were rotating with a frightening speed. At the same time, the nebula started to slowly shrink in size.

"This is the time!"

Following Qin Yu's control with his intention, the speed at which the nebula decreases in size suddenly increased by ten thousand folds!

"Pop~~" As if there was a leak in the core of the nebula, all of the rotating golden specks began to gather toward the center of the nebula. It appeared to be in merely a blink of an eye but also appeared to be extremely long and endless.

All of the golden specks had disappeared.

Only that golden sphere remained in the Stellar Space. This golden

sphere was extremely small. Observing with Qin Yu's consciousness, it was only as large as a fist. There was only a fist sized golden sphere in the entire Stellar Space with a diameter of a kilometer. When contrasting the two, it appeared even smaller.

That golden sphere was currently spinning around and around. Around the golden sphere were burning black flames.

Black colored flames!

"Black colored flames, Divine Flame!" Qin Yu was unable to refrain his pleasant surprise. It was exactly as he had anticipated. Back then when he had reached the Dark Star Realm, the Stellar True Flame was the Blue Heavenly Flame. When he reached the Black Hole Stage, the Stellar True Flame was the Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame. And now, the Stellar True Flame was the black colored Divine Flame!

"According to what Song Shi had said, the true flame of an Emperor level Phoenix was also black colored Divine Flame. Phoenix was able to casually use a large amount of Extremely Silent Heavenly Flame in attacking others; would I be able to do that too?" Qin Yu questioned himself.

Unfortunately, Qin Yu wasn't proficient in the usage of flames.

Back then, he was only able to use flames and attack others through the usage of the Black Flame Lord's Ring. And the flames that the Black Flame Lord's Ring was merely the Blue Colored Heavenly Flames. As for the Blue Colored Heavenly Flames, they were not at all threatening to top quality experts like Emperor Yu.

"Seems like I must also learn about how to use flames sometime in the future." Qin Yu understood well in his heart that as his Stellar True Flame was the Divine Flame, then he should logically be able to employ a large amount of Extremely Silent Heavenly Flames in his attacks.

That golden sphere was still spinning unceasingly.

"Whirl whirl~~~" A very clear sound was heard. The flour paste energy from all over the flour paste space had turned into strip-like shapes and

were permeating into the Stellar Space and gathering toward the golden sphere. The golden sphere was easily absorbing the incoming energies.

Qin Yu looked over and saw millions of gray colored strips gathering toward the golden sphere unceasingly.

"Eh, could it be that I do not need Elemental Spirit Energy now?" Qin Yu tried to absorb Elemental Spirit Energy from the outside world however, his golden sphere did not absorb any of the extremely pure Elemental Spirit Energy.

Qin Yu immediately realized.

It would appear that after reaching the ninth stage, if he wants the golden sphere to transform, he could only do so through absorbing the energy within the 'flour paste space.'

With an intention, Qin Yu withdrew his awareness from the Stellar Space.

After opening his eyes, Qin Yu extended his index finger. A golden finger ray was emitting back and forth from his index finger. Qin Yu was sensing the power of this golden finger ray. "It would appear that it's not really powerful. It's not as powerful as my current body's strength."

"However, it's not too bad. It's about the same as what I had predicted. From the Late Stage Black Hole Realm to the early stage of the ninth stage, the power of the energy had increased by about ten times." Qin Yu was still very satisfied with the amount of increase in the power.

"What should I call the ninth stage?" Qin Yu thought about it for a moment.

Suddenly, Qin Yu remembered the information about the science and technology civilization that was left by his master Lei Wei. He remembered the speculation they had toward the formation of the cosmos – that the cosmos was formed through a singular point.

"Singular point? In that case... I shall temporarily name this as the 'origin'. The ninth stage of the Stellar Transformation... shall be the Origin Realm." Qin Yu had decided in his heart. He didn't really like the

sounding of 'singular point' and thus did not use it.

The current Qin Yu was merely at the early stage Origin Realm and his Origin Energy only possessed the attack power of a level five or six Immortal Emperor. The assistance it provides to Qin Yu is not great. Only after he reach the mid stage Origin Realm would it provide a large amount of assistance to him.

"Since I've reached the ninth stage, it essentially means that when conditions are right, success will follow naturally for the future cultivation. Although the Stellar Transformation possesses immense potential, but what truly raises my attack power now is the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body martial technique." Qin Yu understood in his heart.

He reckoned that after a longer period of time had passed or after he ascended to the Divine Realm, what he would they rely the most on would still be the Stellar Transformation.

With an intention, Qin Yu removed the space barrier around him.

"Big brother, how was it?" Hou Fei and Hei Yu asked almost simultaneously.

Qin Yu stood up, took a stretch, smiled and said. "It's not bad. However, as I've only just stepped into the ninth stage, its strength is currently inferior to that of the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body. For now, I still have to train the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body."

Hou Fei and Hei Yu both nodded.

This was exactly as they had anticipated. The later stage Black Hole Realm possessed merely the strength of a level three Immortal Emperor. Even if Qin Yu managed to break through, it was still impossible for the Stellar Transformation's energy to soar to that of a level eight or nine Immortal Emperor at once.

"Big brother, how far along are you with the Nine Steps Dark Gold Body?" Hou Fei asked.

"I've reached the later stage of the seventh stage. The time before I reach a breakthrough is very close." Said Qin Yu while smiling. The

strength of the seventh stage was only comparable to Emperor Yu's strength. If he were to reach the eighth stage, then adding on the recovery power of the Life Elemental Energy, it was completely possible for him to defeat Emperor Yu.

Qin Yu suddenly saw a person. It was Ye Qu. He was standing not far away and looking at Qin Yu.

"You've reached the later stage of the seventh stage?" Ye Qu once again asked Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded. He knew that... Ye Qu was about to become depressed again.

Ye Qu held up his fists, he stared at Qin Yu with his tiger eyes. "How many years have I cultivated? Through all those exhausting labor, I've managed to break through the seventh stage and reach the eighth stage. And you, you've only reach the seventh stage several hundred years ago, less than a thousand year's worth of time. Are you to say that you're going to break through the seventh stage and reach the eighth stage in less than a thousand years?"

"Ye Qu, do not despair too much. To be honest, your cultivation speed is actually pretty fast. It's merely a trace bit slower than mine." Said Qin Yu with deadly earnest.

"You..." Ye Qu grew speechless.

However, Hou Fei and Hei Yu both started to laugh.

"You little scoundrel bastard, I'm done, I've had enough." Said Ye Qu grudgingly. As for Qin Yu, he could only smile.

Ever since the Peng Demon Emperor and them saw Qin Yu and his brothers again on the Ridge Peak Star, it had already been a hundred years without any news regarding the three brothers. As the time passed, Peng Demon Emperor, Emperor Yu and them grew more and more anxious.

The longer the time, the more frightening Qin Yu and his brothers would become.

In a certain palace in the Black Crow Star's Imperial Palace. The Peng Demon Emperor was currently chatting and drinking with Emperor Yu.

"Back when Qin Yu had only stepped foot on the territory of the Bird Clan, I tried to kill Qin Yu but was obstructed by the Dragon Emperor. The Qin Yu from back then was without any power to defend himself against me. A hundred years later, when Qin Yu showed himself again he was already powerful enough to be able to kill Bai Feng. His strength was around the level of level eight Immortal Emperor."

"And after another hundred years, when Qin Yu appeared once again, his strength was already equally matched with mine. He had attained the strength of a level nine Immortal Emperor." Emperor Yu had a slightly helpless expression. "And now, another hundred years have passed. The current Qin Yu, his strength... might've already surpassed mine."

Peng Demon Emperor who sat to the side lightly laughed and said. "Brother Feng Yu, the further down the road, the harder it is to increase one's strength. While he was able to increase his attack power from that of a level eight Immortal Emperor to that of a level nine Immortal Emperor in a hundred years, but in this hundred years, I reckon there would not be a major increase in strength. The Bewitching God Temple had also been sealed off by us, so it was impossible for him to enter into the Bewitching God Temple. I believe that there shouldn't be anything unexpected."

"All these years, we've been unable to find Qin Yu and his brothers. Could it be that Qin Yu and his brothers had been in the Qingyu Immortal Mansion the entire time?" Emperor Yu shook his head and said helplessly.

Peng Demon Emperor had also grown silent.

Where exactly had they hidden to?

Suddenly, Emperor Yu raised his head. His eyes shined. "Brother Zong Yan, I had discovered that we had a gap in the method that we had been using to chase and kill Qin Yu... I think, it's extremely possible for us to be able to kill Qin Yu this time!"

Credits

Translator: Translation Nations

Epub: Estevam / dotNOVEL